



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Box 8029.20.11



Harvard College Library

FROM THE FUND OF

CHARLES MINOT

(Class of 1828).

Received 5 July, 1892.







o

**PUBLICATIONS**

**OF THE**

**SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY**  
≡

**VOLUME XI**



**GENERAL ASSEMBLY COMMISSION RECORDS**

**MAY 1892**





THE RECORDS OF  
THE COMMISSIONS OF THE  
GENERAL ASSEMBLIES

OF THE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND,—*General assembly*  
HOLDEN IN EDINBURGH IN THE YEARS (1646-47)  
1646 and 1647

Edited from the Original Manuscript by  
*Ferris*  
ALEXANDER F. MITCHELL, D.D., LL.D.  
AND JAMES CHRISTIE, D.D.  
with an Introduction by the former



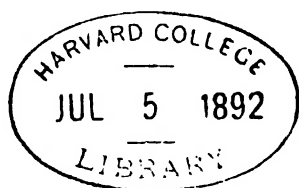
EDINBURGH

Printed at the University Press by T. and A. CONSTABLE  
for the Scottish History Society

1892

837 8029.20.11

~~VIII. 544~~



*Miss A. Gurd.*

## INTRODUCTION

THE six volumes of Church Records, of which this is the earliest, appear to have been borrowed, along with the original ms. of Baillie's *Letters and Journals* and some other mss. belonging to the General Assembly,<sup>1</sup> by the late Mr. David

<sup>1</sup> The following are, in brief, the titles of these manuscripts :—

- I. The Actes and Proceedings of the Commission of the Generall Assemblie holden in Edinburghe in the year 1646. Do. in the year 1647.
- II. Minutes of Commissions 1648-49, 1649-50, and 1651-52.
- III. Minutes of Commissions 1650-51, wanting the printed papers.
- IV. Duplicate of No. III., but containing the printed papers.
- V. Results of the consultations of the Ministers of Edinburgh, and some other brethren of the ministry from divers parts of the land, meeting together from time to time since the interruption of the Assembly 1653, for mutual advice and counsel in the public affairs of this distressed and distracted Kirk, with other Papers of public concernment, which the brethren recommend to Mr. Andrew Ker, Clerk of the Assembly, to cause put together and keep in some Record for the use and benefit of this Kirk, and testimony of their care and faithfulness, 1652-1658.
- VI. Register of the Consultations and Proceedings of the Ministers of Edinburgh, and some other brethren of the ministry, correspondents from presbyteries, who had their meetings together at several times and diets for communication of counsels, for the upholding presbyterial government and all the interests of the Church of Christ in this land now, during the time of the interruption of Assemblies; which the brethren recommend to Mr. Andrew Ker, Clerk of the Assembly present with them at all their meetings, to cause put together in some Book and Register, for public use and their exoneration; which meetings of Correspondents began in May 1654, and have continued since, and this Register, which is the second, begins in January 1659. This volume contains the correspondence between James Sharp, afterwards Archbishop of St. Andrews, and Mr. Robert Douglas.
- VII. Collections (partly ms., partly printed) on Ecclesiastical affairs, from 1645 to 1708.
- VIII., IX., X., XI., XII., XIII. Volumes of Letters on Ecclesiastical affairs, numbered 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31.
- XIV., XV., XVI. Original ms. of Baillie's *Letters and Journals*.
- XVII. ms. Lectures on various Books of the Old Testament, lettered on boards A. G.

Laing, when preparing for the press his new and valuable edition of these *Letters and Journals*, and to have remained in his possession up to the time of his death. In the end of the year 1878, when occupied in drafting for the General Presbyterian Council, a report on the Creeds and Formulas of subscription which had been in use in the Reformed Church of Scotland at various periods of her history, I was naturally anxious to obtain access to the Records of the Commission at the time the Westminster Confession was adopted by the Church, to ascertain if any Formula had at that era been prescribed, and I was greatly disappointed to find that these Records were not then in possession of the Assembly. I felt sure that I had met with various extracts from them in some works with which I was not unfamiliar, and on further rumination and search I found that the chief of these extracts were contained in the Notices<sup>1</sup> regarding the metrical versions of the Psalms appended to Mr. Laing's edition of Baillie's *Letters and Journals*. When, soon after I submitted my draft report to Mr. Laing, who was associated with me in that matter in the Committee of the General Presbyterian Council, I told him of my anxiety to see these volumes, and my disappointment to find that they were not now in the possession of the Church, and inquired if he could tell me what had become of them after he was done with them. He said he supposed they were some volumes which had been left with him to be rebound, and that he would bring them up from Portobello, and have them ready for my inspection the first time I returned to town. My next visit to town was to attend the funeral of my aged friend, but I learned thereafter that he had not forgotten his promise to me, and that the volumes in question had before that time been lodged in the safe at the Signet Library, and were soon afterwards restored by his executors to the Church. This was not the first time the volumes in question had gone

---

<sup>1</sup> Vol. iii. pp. 525-556. They are also quoted in Reid's *History of the Presbyterian Church in Ireland*, vol. ii. p. 58, etc.



amissing. They appear to have got into private hands during the troubles which came on the Presbyterian Church after the Restoration of Charles II.; and there are various references in Wodrow's *Correspondence* and *Analecta*,<sup>1</sup> which seem to show that they still remained so in his time. Some years after his death a Committee was appointed by the General Assembly to inquire after missing Records and other documents of value for the history of the Church, and to endeavour by legal process or by purchase to gain possession of them. It was not till 1739 that this Committee had the privilege of reporting that they 'had produced before them diverse authentick Registers of the Commission of the General Assembly, in four volumes in folio, for the years one thousand six hundred and fourty six, fourty seven, fourty eight, fourty nine, fifty, fifty one, fifty two, and till May one thousand six hundred and fifty three [which have been] purchased from a gentleman, by a Committee of the late General Assembly, and the price has been paid out of the Churches publick money, and the foresaid Records may be seen by any member in the clerk's hands' . . . The Committee was 're-appointed and empowered to continue to search for the foresaid Registers of the General Assembly and Commissions thereof, and other manuscripts and writes which may be of use to clear up the history of this Church since the Reformation, and the purchase of the same to be paid out of the Churches publick money, and when they shall find out so much as make up authentick connected Records, to cause employ a fitt person or persons to putt the same in order, referring to the warrands thereof, with an exact index, and which Committee are to report their dilligence and opinion to the Commission of the General Assembly and receive their directions, whereof five to be a quorum.'<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *Correspondence*, vol. ii. p. 314; vol. iii. pp. 239, 285; *Analecta*, vol. iii. pp. 206, 428.

<sup>2</sup> Excerpt from MS. minutes of Assembly 1739, in University Library, St. Andrews.

I have never come on any evidence that the Records of the Commissions appointed by the Assemblies of 1642, 1643, 1644, and 1645 are still extant, and the loss of these records is greatly to be regretted, as no doubt the Commissioners of the Church, in London, corresponded as regularly with the Commissioners in Edinburgh during these years as we find they did during 1646-47. The minutes of these earlier Commissions, along with the ms. minutes of most<sup>1</sup> of the Assemblies from 1640 to 1653, also lost, probably formed part of that collection of Church mss. which the Earl of Cromarty, in restoring a record<sup>2</sup> of still earlier date to the Church in 1708, said were brought together and burned by order of the Restoration Parliament.

The appointment of such a Commission by the Assembly of 1642 was deemed by many a new departure, not quite in consonance with the sentiments and the practice of the earlier Presbyterian times. When, in 1597, such a wide or 'general' Commission was suggested by King James vi., Melville and the more thorough-going leaders of the Church rather looked on the suggestion with disfavour, as 'the needle intended to draw in the Episcopal thread,' and the few of them who were allowed a place on that early Commission had little satisfaction in its work.<sup>3</sup> The main object assigned for its appointment was to keep up a good understanding between the King and the

<sup>1</sup> Two volumes, purchased from a tobacconist, were handed over to Wodrow, who pronounced the first, which gave a complete account of Assembly 1638, to be no original, but a copy; and the second, containing, with many sad mutilations, the minutes of the Assemblies from 1642 to 1646, to be probably an original.—*Correspondence*, vol. i. pp. 115-118. A volume of minutes of Assemblies 1638-39, 40, and some Commission records, perished in the great fire in Edinburgh in 1701.

<sup>2</sup> This valuable ms., like that still in the Advocates' Library, was an abridge of the Acts and Proceedings of the General Assemblies from 1560 to 1596, and, unfortunately, it has again passed out of the possession of the Church. It appears to have been retained by the heirs of Lord Prestongrange, in whose custody it was, when Clerk of Assembly, and to have passed with his library of law books into the possession of Mr. Stillie, bookseller, Edinburgh, from whom it was purchased some years ago by Lord Rosebery.

<sup>3</sup> *Melville's Diary*, pp. 311, 312; Calderwood's *History*, vol. v. pp. 243-261.

ministers, and to advise with him in 'all affairs concerning the weill of the Kirk'<sup>1</sup> in the interval between one Assembly and another. The main object for which the Commission of 1642 was appointed was 'for the public affairs of the Kirk, and for prosecuting the desires of the Assembly to His Majesty and the Parliament of England.'<sup>2</sup> It could not but be strongly felt that in such a crisis as that at which they had arrived, it was not expedient to leave the entire control of matters in the hands of the few men who represented the Scottish Parliament and the Scottish Church in London, but that a more numerous directing Committee should be appointed in Scotland with whom they were to communicate, and by whose instructions they were to be guided. And so the Commission became a regular institution in the Covenanting Church, and, in addition to other functions, got or gradually drew to itself considerable judicial power, though it was still doubted whether it could be said to have full statutory recognition as a Court of the Church.<sup>3</sup> After the Revolution, and the re-establishment of Presbyterian government in the Church, the Commission was once more revived, at first chiefly for the purpose of receiving or refusing to receive into the Church those of the 'late conform ministers' who should apply to them, and for disposing of such matters as should be specially referred to them.<sup>4</sup> At first it consisted of fifty ministers and twenty-five elders; but gradually its membership was increased, till it equalled in number that of the Assembly itself,<sup>5</sup> and finally till it consisted only of those who had actually been members of the Assembly, with the addition of those whose commissions to the Assembly had been rejected

---

<sup>1</sup> Peterkin's *Booke of Universall Kirk*, p. 461.

<sup>2</sup> Peterkin's *Records of the Kirk*, p. 330.

<sup>3</sup> Baillie's *Letters*, vol. ii. 55, iii. 65, 81, etc.

<sup>4</sup> Acts x., xviii., and xix., Assembly 1694.

<sup>5</sup> 'Being just the same members and representation, save the supernumerary members . . . that is, the nobility, lords of Session, Advocate, and Justice-Clerk.'—Wodrow's *Correspondence*, vol. iii. p. 136.

because of some technical informality, and also of one person in room of the moderator of the Assembly. Wodrow evidently knew of these doubts as to its statutory position which were keenly revived in his own time, and thinks it enough to say in reply to them, that memorials and addresses from the Commission had on several occasions been received by the Sovereign, answers sent, and civil sanction given to its Acts.<sup>1</sup> But its severe proceedings against the chief 'rebels,' and the ministers who sympathised with them, in 1646-47, against the Seceders in 1733-34, against the Strathbogie ministers in 1839-41, and against Dr. Wallace in 1873, appear to many to show that its very facility for meeting has made it more liable to be influenced by sudden panic or temporarily excited feeling, than the less frequently recurring General Assembly, where usually a fuller and more representative attendance, as well as greater time for calm deliberation, can be counted on.<sup>2</sup>

The volume of these Records now printed casts light on many important transactions, civil as well as ecclesiastical, during two of the most memorable years in the history of the 'Great Civil War' between Charles I. and his Parliaments. This is not the place to enter at length into the causes which led to that prolonged and calamitous war. Briefly and mainly they must be traced up to the arbitrary and oppressive government of King Charles, his persistent refusal to have recourse to his Parliaments, and to be guided by their counsels—his determination to follow his own sweet will, or that of his able but unscrupulous favourites, and willing instruments in the

---

<sup>1</sup> Cunningham's *Church History*, vol. ii. p. 261; Wodrow's *Correspondence*, vol. iii. pp. 134-139, 250-254. He speaks also of the 'privileges and judicatories' of the Church as ratified at the Union; this last word does not occur in the Act of Security. Others refer to the ratification in 1690 of the power of the 'General meeting of the ministers and elders' to appoint visitors to purge out all insufficient, negligent, scandalous, and erroneous ministers by due course of ecclesiastical process, and for redressing all other Church disorders.'

<sup>2</sup> See the debate on the Wallace case, and especially the speech of the late Dr. Cook of Haddington, on 29th May 1873, as reported in the *Scotsman* of the following day; also Story's *Church History*, vol. iii. 626-7, iv. 32-36.



work of repression—Wentworth and Laud. That policy of THOROUGH, to which they had pledged themselves, could be satisfied with nothing less on the part of the patriots and Puritans than the surrender of both liberty and conscience to their direction. They had so completely cowed those in England, that many of them already meditated to leave their native land, when even that privilege was denied them, they had at last muzzled those in Ireland who had been longer borne with, and now, with Laud's insane raid on Scotland, it might well be thought *ventum est ad triarios*. But 'there are moments when the stern Scottish nature breaks out into enthusiasm less passionate but more enduring than the frenzy of a southern race,' and this and the similar crisis of 1643, when they believed their religion and liberty were both at stake, were such supreme moments. It proved equal to the emergency, and though at times misdirected, at times relentlessly crushed, was not to lose its power till it issued in the triumph of the Claim of Right in 1688. The *perfervidum ingenium Scotorum*, once fairly roused, had a contagious influence on the friends of Protestant truth and national liberties everywhere throughout the British dominions. The events which so rapidly followed each other in Scotland, and the marvellous revolution they ushered in, are familiar to all who are in any measure acquainted with the story and fortunes of the Kirk—the meetings in Edinburgh of peers, gentry, commoners, and divines, the appointment of the Tables or committees of each of these parties, their remonstrances against the proposed service-book and book of canons as illegally introduced; the rejection of their petitions and remonstrances; the ill-judged attempt to force the introduction of the service-book, the tumult which the introduction of it occasioned in St. Giles' Cathedral; the renewal of the Confession or Covenant originally signed and enjoined by the King's father in 1581, with the addition of certain clauses demanded by the new crisis; the petition for a free and lawful General Assembly to determine the matter in

dispute, and to redress other and older grievances ; the tardy compliance with the prayer of the petition, as well as the suspension of the orders respecting the ill-omened book ; the actual meeting of the Assembly on 21st November 1638, in Glasgow Cathedral ; its attempted dissolution by the Lord High Commissioner, and its refusal to dissolve till the work for which it had been summoned was completed ; its trial and deposition of the bishops and their chief supporters ; its condemnation of the service-book and book of canons ; its declaration of the nullity of the Assemblies which had given a certain sanction to the hierarchy and its restoration of the Presbyterian government of the church, as it had formerly subsisted and had been ratified by King James and the Parliament of 1592 ; the attempt of the King to gain by force of arms what he had failed to gain by policy and proclamations, his quailing when brought face to face with the Covenanting host on Dunse Law, condescending to treat with them, and promising them an Assembly and Parliament in which their grievances should be redressed ; the renewal of hostilities when neither Assembly nor Parliament proved compliant with his wishes ; the marching of the Covenanted army into England, the successes it gained in Northumberland, and the permission accorded to it to winter there ; the despatch of Scottish Commissioners to London to conclude a new treaty, and the friendly relations established between them and the English Parliament ; the success of their mission, and the subsequent visit of the King to Scotland to ratify in its Parliament the concessions made to them, and, if it might be, thereby to detach them from their friends in England, who were now gaining courage to speak resolutely to him—all these important events following each other almost with the suddenness of a dream, and soon to be followed by others as important, are familiar to all who are acquainted in any measure with the story of the Kirk.

On the 13th September 1645 the meteor-like career of

Montrose, first Lieutenant-General and afterwards Viceroy of the King, virtually came to a very unexpected and disastrous close on the field of Philiphaugh. His brilliant and romantic, but singularly ill-advised, 'diversion' to restore the waning fortunes of Charles was not only fruitless for the purposes it had been intended to serve, but fruitful in spreading red ruin, wanton misery, and reckless spoliation among the dependants of his opponents, and in increasing the exasperation of those who for the moment had been terrorised. Ever since 1642, this member of the Assembly of 1638, who then exceeded in zeal not only Hamilton but Argyll, took an active part in all its measures, and consented soon after to be the chief instrument in coercing Aberdeen into submission, had been getting more and more out of humour with his associates,<sup>1</sup> who, as he affirmed, were more and more departing from their first principles, and who were as unable to satisfy his inordinate ambition as he was soon to find himself to satisfy that of Huntly and the Gordons. He deemed he had got sufficient reason for finally breaking with them, when, in 1643, the Scottish Convention of Estates and the General Assembly of the Church, after anxious deliberation, came to the resolution to make common cause with their brethren in England, as these had done with them in their extremity, and to add to their National Covenant a Solemn League and Covenant for the maintenance of the true

---

<sup>1</sup> 'We know that James Graham, then Earl of Montrose . . . did, with tears in his eyes, and both his hands lifted up to heaven, swear unto the Lord in the public Assembly of his people to build those things which he now destroys, and to destroy those things which he now builds; though the King's Majesty, of whose authority he now pretends to be so zealous, had not then given his royal consent and approbation unto our affairs: But we do as well know that he proved unstable and light as water. His ambition, as it made him impatient of his own condition, and of the estimation of those of better deserving than himself, so to hearken to the promises of the Court, and to study a faction within, and to entertain secret correspondence and intelligence with the adverse party without the kingdom. And though those his base and treacherous ways were divers times discovered, yet did he still drive his own crooked designs.'—*Declaration from the Commission of the General Assembly* approved by Parliament in December 1645, and published in January 1646.

Reformed Religion, the nearer union of the Churches in the three kingdoms, and the defence of the liberties of Parliament and people, as well as of the just rights of the Crown. Bidding away the suggestions of worldly prudence they resolved, for the sake of that faith which was dearer to them than life, to put in jeopardy all they had then gained, and to make common cause with their Southern brethren in the time of their sorest need. And if ever nation swore to its own hurt and changed not, made great sacrifices ungrudgingly, bore obloquy and misrepresentation uncomplainingly, and had wrongs heaped on it most cruelly by those for whom its self-sacrifice alone opened a career, it was the Scottish nation at this eventful epoch in its history. It felt that the faith it held dear, the faith which the English nation had helped it eighty years before to secure, the faith which, thirty years later, both nations, with consent of their Sovereigns, had engaged to preserve and defend when assailed by Spain, the faith which had exercised so benign an influence on their progress, was being imperilled by the opponents of the patriots and Puritans of the South, and it was determined to dare all to secure its safety and triumph, and to assist in bringing the Church in the South into nearer agreement with all the other Reformed Churches, that all in Britain, as well as those on the Continent, then also in arms for their faith, might be more closely and cordially united.

No one, who remembers that Henderson himself hesitated at first as to the exact course that should be adopted in this crisis, need question the sincerity of Montrose, but while the views of the former were at least statesmanlike, those of Montrose were idealistic and impracticable,<sup>1</sup> and so far as they depended for their realisation on the revival of the proposal

---

<sup>1</sup> 'He dashed at his high aim like a Paladin of romance, conscious of the purity of his intentions, and trusting to his own genius to mould to useful purposes the intractable forces which chance might throw in his way. . . . His dream was more of a 'devout imagination' than any that had ever entered into the mind of the most fanatical Calvinist.'—Gardiner's *Great Civil War*, vol. ii. p. 79.



of Strafford—discarded in 1640—to bring in the Irish Papists to turn the wavering balance in Britain, they were utterly injudicious as well as unpatriotic. These were odious, of course, as Papists, and still more as Irish Papists, who but a few years before had barbarously massacred so many Protestants, of Scottish as well as of English nationality, dwelling peacefully among them, and prominent among them had been Alastair Macdonald the Elder and his sons. ‘The wild Irish’ in Ireland, as Turner, not unfriendly to Montrose and the royalist cause, though not yet arrayed on their side, confesses ‘did not only massacre all whom they could overmaster, but burnt towns, villages, castles, churches, and all habitable houses, endeavouring to reduce, as far as their power could reach, all to a confused chaos.’<sup>1</sup> ‘This also,’ an Aberdeen Scot confesses of the Irish in Scotland, ‘could not but offend the Holy of Holies that, when God had given their enemies into their hands, the Irishes in particular were too cruel; for it was everywhere observed they did ordinarily kill all they could be master of, without any motion of pity, or any consideration of humanity, nay, it seemed to them there was no distinction between a man and a beast; for they killed men ordinarily with no more feeling of compassion and with the same careless neglect that they kill a hen or a capon for their supper; and they were also without all shame, most brutishly given to uncleanness and filthy lust. As for excessive drinking, when they came where it might be had, there were no limits to their beastly appetites; as [also] for godless avarice and merciless oppression, and plundering the poor labourer. Of these two crying sins the Scots [*i.e.* Scottish Highlanders] were as guilty as they.’<sup>2</sup> This was especially true of the broken men of Badenoch, who, as these records show,<sup>3</sup> had been

---

<sup>1</sup> Sir James Turner’s *Memoirs*, p. 20. For cruelties perpetrated by Macdonald in Ulster, not only on men, but also on women with children on their backs or in their arms, see Reid’s *History of the Presbyterian Church*, vol. i. p. 313.

<sup>2</sup> Gordon’s *Britain’s Distemper*, p. 161.

<sup>3</sup> P. 252.

left uncared for almost ever since the Reformation. And, indeed, Mr. Hill Burton does not scruple to say that 'employing the Celtic races in civilised warfare was employing a force not expected to concede the courtesies of war to the enemy against whom they were let loose. Their hostility was not that of pugnacious enemies met in battle—it was the hatred of one race to another; and the object was not victory, but extermination. To them the infant and the aged mother were objects of hate and hostility as much as the armed soldier. Hence it was a reproach to any civilised ruler to have used such a force—a reproach like that of employing Indians in the American war.'<sup>1</sup>

It was no wonder, therefore, that Charles hesitated when the enthusiastic royalist laid before him his complaints against the Convention, and especially against Hamilton,<sup>2</sup> of whom, since the 'incident' of 1641, he had been no less jealous than of Argyll, and to unfold his own proposals to retrieve the fortunes of the royal cause in Scotland. The complaint against Hamilton was not long in being listened to, and this old favourite of the Sovereign, on the accusation of his rival, was committed to prison for what, perhaps, was more his misfortune than his fault.<sup>3</sup> But the acceptance of the proposals was again

---

<sup>1</sup> Hill Burton's *History*, vii. 157.

<sup>2</sup> Among all the rancorous pamphlets of these unfortunate times, perhaps none are more painfully rancorous than *The manifold practices of the Hamiltons, and particularly of the present Duke of Hamilton . . . to get the Crown of Scotland; and Digitus Dei or God's Justice upon Treachery and Treason exemplified in the life and death of the late James, Duke of Hamilton*. How any cause could be expected to succeed whose leaders were so hopelessly at variance as Montrose and Hamilton were, passes the wit of man to comprehend.

<sup>3</sup> He had hoped by his influence with the nobility and gentry to prevent the Scottish Convention of Estates from siding with the English Parliament in the war. But by the capture of the Earl of Antrim, and the compromising papers found on him, it became known 'that plans existed for a rising of the royalists in Scotland, to be backed by the Irish Catholics.' Under the influence of these disclosures, the elections to the Convention were held. 'The gentry of the counties, as well as the townsmen of the burghs, sent up representatives all but unanimously in favour of a military alliance with the English Parliament.' And the report of this plot discovered had probably as much influence in per-

and again deferred, for Charles knew only too well what indignation he would arouse against himself among English and Scottish Protestants if, after the recent massacres, he should give any sanction to the introduction of Irish Papists to take part in the war in England or in Scotland, and the fate of Strafford might well have made even such a devotee as Montrose hesitate ere he dared 'to put it to the touch and win or lose it all.' At last, however, Charles, yielding to the counsels of the Queen, who had but slight scruple in such a case, constituted Prince Rupert Viceroy and Montrose under him Lieutenant-General of Scotland, and arranged that the Earl of Antrim should send over a contingent of the dreaded 'cut-throats,' to aid the enthusiastic Lieutenant-General in his coveted enterprise. This the earl did in the course of the summer, though they were not under his own command, but under that of his Scoto-Irish kinsman the younger Alastair Macdonald. The fact of their arrival was duly announced to the Scottish Parliament on the 12th of July, and must have been known to Montrose, as Professor Masson has pointed out, before the middle of August,<sup>1</sup> when, after failing to get an English force sufficient to give him a chance of fighting his way through to the Highlands, he made up his mind to enter in disguise, and so passed safely and quietly through the hostile South, and reached his friends in Perthshire. He did so just in time, for the Atholl men were not disposed to take so kindly to the wild Irish as the King's lieutenant was; but by his tact and persuasion discord was prevented, and the Celts of Atholl rallied to the standard of the King, and the Lieutenant-General set himself at once, and for a time with marvellous success, to carry out his gallant but forlorn 'attempt to reverse the stream of history.' 'It was the track of Mars turned into

---

suading the English Parliament to accept the Solemn League and Covenant, as in emboldening the Scots to press it.—See Gardiner's *Great Civil War*, vol. i. pp. 206-7, 277, 395, 396.

<sup>1</sup> Masson's *Life of Milton*, iii. 351.

a meteor. Marches and battles, battles and marches: this phrase is the summary of the story. Flash the phrase through the Highlands, flash it through the Lowlands, for a whole year, and you have this epic of Montrose and his triumphs<sup>1</sup> at Tibbermuir, Aberdeen, Inverlochy, Auldearn, Alford, and Kilsyth. There is no reason to suppose Montrose was naturally cruel, but he could be vengeful, as the treatment of the captured cities of Aberdeen<sup>2</sup> and Dundee,<sup>3</sup> and the merciless ravaging of Breadalbane and Argyll<sup>4</sup> showed—ravaging brought on the poor and helpless tenants for the supposed sins of their chief. But the materials which Montrose employed were such as even he, with all his tact and versatility, could not keep in restraint. No cause could justify the employment of such instruments, or the barbarities and spoliation of which they were guilty; and

<sup>1</sup> Masson's *Life of Milton*, iii. 351.

<sup>2</sup> 'The Lieutenant follows the chase into Aberdeen, his men hewing and cutting down all manner of men they could overtake within the town, upon the streets or in their houses, and round about the town. . . . And nothing [was] heard but pitiful howling, weeping, mourning through all the streets. Thus these Irish continued Friday, Saturday, Sunday, Monday. Some women they 'preissitt to defloir,' and other some they took perforce to serve them in the camp. The men that they killed they would not suffer to be buried, but 'tirrit them of their clothes,' then left their naked bodies above the ground. The wife durst not cry nor weep at her husband's slaughter before her eyes, nor the mother for the son, nor daughter for the father, which, if they were heard, then *they were presently slain also*.'—*Memorials of the Troubles*, p. 407; Hill Burton's *History*, vii. 198.

<sup>3</sup> Wishart acknowledges that the Irish and Highlanders set the town on fire in several places, and that it was only owing to their unseasonable intemperance and pillage that it was not all set on fire. The petition of the town to the Parliament speaks of the slaughter of many of the inhabitants, the burning of much corn and moveables, and great part of the buildings of the town. The Parliament estimate their losses at £162,221 Scots. On his way North, Montrose burned the house of Findowrie and the old church of Lochlee.

<sup>4</sup> 'He goes to Argile, burns and slays through his whole country, and left no house nor hold, except impregnable strengths, unburnt, their corns, goods, and "geir," and "left not one fourfooted beist in his haill landis, and sic as wold not call (*i.e.* drive), they hochit and slew."'—Spalding's *Memorials*, p. 442. 'One sees Inverary in flames, the smoke of burning huts and villages for miles and miles, butcheries of the native men, . . . scattered pilgrimages of wailing women and children, . . . fugitive and starving inside glens and corries, where even now the tourist shudders at the wildness.'—Masson's *Milton*, vol. iii. p. 354.

had the havoc he caused, or suffered to be caused, been committed against any party south of the Tweed, or in any of the fair counties of England, instead of against the much maligned Covenanters of Scotland, his name would have been handed down to posterity with execration, whatever the brilliancy of his achievements, or the temporary success of his tactics, not 'with a hero-worship and literary commemoration out of all proportion to the length and fruitfulness' of his services. It would have been easy for a far less accomplished and resourceful general, with such Highland forces, to have defeated such raw levies as were first sent against him, or even the more seasoned troops led by Hurry or Baillie, overridden by such Committees as assumed to dictate arrangements to them. But 'on the only occasion on which he met face to face with another commander of repute' he was hopelessly defeated,<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Much has been said and written of the savage cruelty of the covenanting leaders towards the Irish prisoners, and especially towards the women, after the victory at Philiphaugh. Even the latest and most impartial of English historians has not hesitated to indorse this much further than evidence really trustworthy seems to me to warrant. 'The wild clansmen of the North,' he says, 'had contented themselves with taking vengeance upon men. The trained and disciplined soldiers of the Covenant slaughtered with hideous barbarity not only the male camp followers, but 300 Irish women, the wives of their slain or captured enemies, together with their infant children.' But the wild clansmen of the North who engaged in this expedition can hardly be separated from the 'wild Irish' who were associated with them, and who, as the royalist Spalding admits, in the sack of Aberdeen not only slew women weeping over their dead, but forcibly took away others to a fate more horrible than death. And even if the clansmen of the North could be separated from the wild Irish, the conduct of the Macdonalds towards the Mackenzies forty years before, in setting fire to the church full of the latter, and butchering or tossing back into the flames the children whom their mothers had thrown out, is surely far more atrocious than anything that occurred at Philiphaugh. That '300 of the women were the married wives of the Irish' is affirmed by Gordon alone, who, though 'no friend of the Irish,' was far less a friend of the Covenanters, and 'abhorred their actions and designs,' and it is not in keeping with what he elsewhere says of the 'brutish uncleanness and filthy lust of the Irish.' The women of the camp at Philiphaugh were treated exactly as those at Naseby had been, of whom Mr. Gardiner says, 'about a hundred being of Irish birth, "with cruel countenances," were knocked on the head without mercy. The faces of the English harlots were gashed in order to render them for ever hideous, and it is not improbable that some officers and soldiers' wives shared the fate of their frailer sisters.' That may possibly

and yet it has been his fortune or his fate, as the

have been the case also at Philiphaugh; but it was not married wives the wild Irish were in the habit of carrying about with in their marches, and if there were any such among the camp followers at Philiphaugh—‘the leaguer lasses,’ as Mr. Morris and Mr. Andrew Lang characterise them—there is no proof that these wives being included in the fate of their frailer sisters was more intentional than the similar possible inclusion of them by the English Parliamentary Generals at Naseby. Wishart speaks not of wives but of ‘*women* and boys.’

It has been further affirmed that quarter had been promised to fifty of the Irish who laid down their arms, and that faith was not kept with them. There is no doubt, as Hallam tells us, that faith as to conditions of surrender was not well observed on either side throughout these civil wars, and that, besides, differences often arose between conquerors and conquered as to the exact terms of surrender, as in the case of certain notable prisoners concerned in the defence of Colchester, and in the case of the Duke of Hamilton himself after his defeat at Preston, when it was disputed whether the prisoners had surrendered under promise of quarter, or surrendered at discretion, or to mercy, as it was termed. Dr. M'Crie holds that the surrender of these fifty Irish was of this latter sort, as was that of their companions at Dunavertie in 1647, of whom Sir James Turner says, ‘the Lieutenant-General might legally enough, without the least transgression of either the custom, practice, or law of war or his own commission, have used them as he did; for he was bound by no article to them, they having submitted themselves absolutely to his discretion’ (*Memoirs*, p. 47); or, rather, as he admits (p. 46), Leslie had been careful to put it ‘to the kingdom’s mercy and not to his,’ just as Fairfax was careful to do to those who surrendered at Colchester (Gardiner’s *Great Civil War*, vol. iii. p. 458). Altogether contrary to the evidence is the statement also made on the authority of Gordon, that ‘it soon repented the conquerors that they had spared the lives of fifty soldiers. The churchmen and the noblemen of the Covenant remonstrated warmly against the act of clemency. As the triumphant army passed through Linlithgow, Leslie weakly gave way, and stained his honour by abandoning his prisoners.’ The sub-committee of the Scottish Estates (some of whom were not over-zealous Covenanters), by twelve o’clock of the very day of the victory, sent off from the field of battle Sir James Halkett as their accredited messenger to the deputies of the English Parliament, then at Berwick, who reported to them that their forces had killed or taken prisoners twelve hundred of the foot, and had *put ALL the Irish to the sword*. Leslie could not bid his soldiers fall on them at Linlithgow, for the very plain reason that they had done so at Philiphaugh. We may grieve at the cruel excesses displayed on both sides, but as Mr. Andrew Lang, in reviewing Mr. Morris’s book has said, if the Irish and the Highlanders could march and ‘fight like Zulus,’ they also ‘plundered and massacred like savages. Montrose, in anger at an act of treachery, gave up Aberdeen to a three days’ sack. Women and children were violated and butchered. We may remember Badajos a shame as crying, but we cannot marvel or greatly exclaim against the massacre of the prisoners by the Covenanters after Philiphaugh. The Irish, especially, were savages fighting in a comparatively civilised country. They could not expect quarter any more than the Sepoy mutineers, and they did not get it, nor did their leaguer lasses.’

As these letters from the Scottish nobles at Philiphaugh to the English Com-

hero of a party, 'to be maintained as high up in the

missioners at Berwick, and from the latter to the Speaker of the English House of Lords, are not generally known, I subjoin them as inserted in the Journals of the House of Lords, vol. vii., the latter at p. 584, the former at p. 593:—

'RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Sir James Hackett this day came from the Scottish army and made a report unto us of a fight that happened betwixt Lieutenant-General Lesley's forces and Montrosse, at a place called Silcreeke, about twenty-six miles from this town, where God of His great mercy appeared mightily for us. They killed and took prisoners twelve hundred of their foot, put all the Irish to the sword; they charged the enemy with four regiments of horse and some commanded horse of Commissary Middleton's, the rest of their body being near them, but not engaged: One thing was very remarkable, that the Earl of Lanerick (his regiment being one of those that charged) took Sir Robert Spottwood (*sic*), his successor, prisoner, and in his pocket the seal the King took from him, so as he is possessed of it again. Montrosse is fled towards the hills with his horse, and ours in pursuit of them. As more particulars come to our hands I shall advertise you; and so rest,—Your Lordship's most humble servant,

'P. WHARTON.'

The other Commissioners who were with Wharton were Barwis, Armine, and Hatcher. The object of their mission was probably to try to arrange with the representatives of the Scottish Estates for the surrender of Newcastle and some of the other fortified places then held by their troops in England, and this, probably, is the 'business' vaguely referred to in the following letter:—

'RIGHT HONORABLE,—The Condition of Affaires have bin such, and wee have bin soe much taken upp in Pursuite of the Rebells theire Dayes past, that wee could not without the Losse of much Tyme and happy Occasion, take the Leasure to attend our Busines with you. The Lord hes now made our Endeavor soe prosperous, that we are confident the Issue of this Day will make upp all the Delay and your Patience. If that this Gentleman had not scene and bin an Eye-wittnesse of all the Good which God hes done for us, wee wald have made you a particuler Accompt of the severall Passages of this Dayes Victory. Wee are soe earnestly and necessarily imployed aboute the Pursuite of the Victory, and in makeinge Dispatches, that wee cannott make a perfect Appointment. Bot, God willinge, after good Course and Order shal bee taken with the Dispatches wee have in Hand, it shal bee our Care to attend upon your Honnor, and make some Progresses in the commission wherewith you are intrusted. Wee remitt to you, to make what Use of the Intelligence from the Berer seemes fittest to you. Wee shall study nothinge more then to shew our selfis

Your Honnors very assured

Freinds and Servaunts,

*Phillophauche, this*

*13th Sept. hora*

*duodecima, 1645.*

M. ARGYLL. CRAFTORDE LYNDESAY.

BUCCLEUCHE. LAUDERDAILE.

LANERICK. YESTER. BARGANY.

FORRESTER.

WILLIAM SCOTT.

RUTHERFURD.'

For the Right Honourable the Commissioners  
from the Honourable Houses of the Parliament  
of England at Barwick.

temple of fame as the greatest warriors in the world's history.'—Hill Burton's *History*, vii. 198.

Montrose by his victories might terrorise or cow into meek submission the Lowland commons. He did not draw, perhaps did not seriously attempt to draw, them to his standard, or win them to his cause. He was, at his best, so far as they were concerned, an aristocrat of the aristocrats,—so far as his equals and the gentry were concerned, a *chevalier sans reproche*—possibly prepared, like his master, to be condescending and kind to the humbler classes if he could only reduce them to that meek submission to their betters, which in former times had been exacted of them, but not prepared to recognise them as then a power in the state, and to do what was necessary to conciliate their chosen leaders. It was the Presbyterian clergy who in great measure had made them what they then were, raised them by long and careful training from their former intellectual and moral degradation and from the tutelage of the nobles, made them a power to be reckoned with in Church and State, and bound them together by solemn covenants, which as vows made not to men only, but also to God, it was held to be sacrilege to violate or to explain away.<sup>1</sup> The 'iron discipline' which had become irksome to the nobles, was not as yet felt to be so by them, and in the times of persecution which came, when after 1660 the nobles and the gentry got full swing for a time, it was to show no less conspicuously than that of Calvin at Geneva, what heroes and martyrs it could mould from materials others would hardly condescend to touch. They were deficient, it may be, in much that belonged to the gentle and tolerant side of Christianity, as confessors and martyrs have not unfrequently been, but it was their self-denial and self-sacrifice which kept alive the struggle against arbitrary and tyrannical government, and secured to Scotland its Claim of Right and the restoration of

---

<sup>1</sup> It was they who strove to relieve the misery of the peasants of Argyll, etc.—Pp. 173, 219, 354, 358, the heritors being promised help from England.



the Church Government and liberties in Church and State, for which they had contended and suffered. They and their leaders were self-assertive, as all classes emerging from political serfdom to freedom and privilege naturally are, and this, no doubt, led to temporary alienation between them and the nobles—even several of those of them who at first had ranged themselves on their side; but after twenty-eight years of a restored Stuart monarchy, not a few of their successors were fain to come to terms with them, and be again their leaders.

The discipline which the Commission exercised on those who had been led away, or had made defection during what they term ‘that unnatural and bloody rebellion,’ was not, according to the then received notions, by any means extreme towards the rank and file of those who had been misled, as appears from many of the detailed processes recorded in this volume. There was an occasional call that an obstinate offender should be ‘put in fermance’ for a time, never for boot or thumbikin, nor for ear-cropping, nose slitting, or cheek burning. The appointment of a day of public fasting and humiliation and solemn admonition in some of the more guilty parishes, was surely a comparatively mild *amende*. To many even of the delinquent clergy, who had not personally associated with the excommunicated chiefs of the ‘rebellion,’ as well as to laymen, who had not actually embued their hands in blood, it was not very severe—generally involving little more than a written confession of their weakness ‘in time of tentation,’ and expression of penitence for their ‘escape,’ and public satisfaction for the scandal they had occasioned. But for those who had shed blood, and boasted of what they had done, they appointed longer and severer courses of penitence. There have been few ‘rebellions’ so completely crushed out, which have been avenged by fewer ‘executions.’ Had they been those of the rank and file, but little would have been said of them; but being those of men of superior station and culture, they have

been more blamed than almost any of the atrocities of the later Stuart period. It has been usual to lay the greater share of the blame on the leaders of the clergy, rather than on those of the laity. I doubt whether this can be justified, though I make no question they approved of what was done. The men who were at Philiphaugh with Sir David Leslie were not the ministers of the Kirk, nor Argyll only, but the leading Hamiltonian nobles too—Lanark, Lauderdale, Lyndsay, Buccleuch, etc., and what was there and thereafter done, it cannot be doubted, was done by their direction or approval. There was strong temptation to Argyll, if not utterly devoid of all feeling for his plundered dependants, to allow signal vengeance to be taken on the 'wild Irish,' as well as for Lanark to be in anything but a benevolent humour towards Sir Robert Spotswood, who was taken with a Commission in his pocket conferring on him the office Lanark had hitherto filled.

When the volume opens, the Commissioners of the Parliament and Church of Scotland were still at Worcester House in London, and several interesting letters from them to the Commissioners in Edinburgh are inserted at length, which only make us regret the more the loss which the disappearance of the earlier volumes has entailed on us, of what would have been a most valuable supplement to the letters and journals of Robert Baillie. But though the Commissioners still continued to prosecute the treaty for the civil and ecclesiastical union of the two kingdoms, in terms of the Solemn League and Covenant, far-reaching differences between the Scottish Covenanters and a considerable part of their English allies had by this date made their appearance. Not a few who at first could find no terms too high to express their deep sense of obligation to their 'brethren of Scotland,' who had so generously cast in their lot with them, at the time of their extremest need, nor too severe to express their indignation against those who acted as if 'the great affairs of two dying kingdoms could wait on

their captiousness,<sup>1</sup> had now become jealous and obstructive towards the proposals of their own Presbyterian countrymen, and bitterly opposed to those of their Scottish brethren, minimising the value of their assistance, depreciating the services of their army, and paralysing its activity by gross failure to provide for it the most necessary supplies.<sup>2</sup> This could not continue long without cooling the ardour of the Scots in their service, and it is sad to read the mournful complaints of their Commissioners as to the treatment their forces received, and the hardships they had to bear from want of sufficient food and clothing, in contrast with the more generous measure meted out to the English forces of the new model in their vicinity.<sup>3</sup> No sooner, therefore, had the King come into their camp at Newark,<sup>4</sup> and been persuaded by their chiefs to order

<sup>1</sup> Lightfoot's *Journal of Proceedings of Westminster Assembly*, p. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Whilst the Government at Westminster had thrown upon Leven 'the burden of the conflict with the King's army, it had kept its own forces out of harm's way, "tied by the leg," round Oxford. Though the hard work thus devolved upon the Scots, nothing had been done to pay or to supply them. An assessment indeed had been laid upon certain English counties for the support of their army, but not a penny had been raised, while Fairfax's troops received their pay fortnightly *with the utmost regularity*.'—Gardiner's *Great Civil War*, vol. ii. p. 188.

<sup>3</sup> While the violent party 'had need of it, or hopes that the kingdom of Scotland might co-operate to the working of their designs, they could do their utmost to satisfy and to provide for it. . . . But now they can let many months pass without sending them any money, or taking any care of their supply, or so much as affording them good words.'—Hollis, in *Mazeres Select Tracts*, p. 217. They had to leave Hereford because, after the departure of David Leslie and his contingent, they had not sufficient cavalry to forage for provisions, and in their extremity the soldiers could not be restrained from eating the unripe fruit of the orchards, and so being made unfit for duty. The Scotch Commissioners professed their earnest desire for their advance to Newark, but explained that they were 'very naked,' and begged that for their encouragement the Houses would provide the clothes for them, 'without which they are able to do no service in winter.'—*Lords' Journals*, vol. vii. p. 665. For the neglect of them, when they encamped before Newark, in comparison with the English forces, see letters of the Scotch Commissioners, Appendix, pp. 580, 581.

<sup>4</sup> As the latest English historian of the 'Great Civil War' has done tardy justice to the important services rendered by Sir David Leslie and the Scotch horse in the battle at Marston moor, so the Editor of the recently-issued volume, *Calendar of State Papers, 1645-1647*, has vindicated the action of the Scottish leaders on this occasion from long prevalent misrepresentations. He says (Preface, p. xlvii), 'There appeared to be only one chance of retrieving the King's lost

the surrender of that town to the English Parliament, than they hurried off to the North, where they would not be so

cause, and that was the one formerly recommended by the Earl of Holland and Mons. Montreuil, to throw himself into the arms of the Scots. This, Ranke tells us, was not Charles's own idea, but he accepted it as seeming to offer him an endurable solution.' 'And so it might, if he could only have made up his mind to accept without reserve the Presbyterian form of Church Government, which the French Agent thought he might well have done, without risk to his kingly power. Charles's conscience, however, revolted against taking such a step without further consideration, and the Scots proving equally obstinate on this head, *no positive agreement could be come to* for Charles's reception in their camp before Newark. The utmost that could be obtained by Montreuil was that his person should be held inviolate, and every mark of respect should be shown to him.' . . . 'Immediately after the King's arrival was announced in the Scots' camp, the Earl of Lothian visited him at the lodgings of the French Agent, Montreuil, and presented for his confirmation a series of demands, including the immediate surrender of Newark into the hands of the English Commissioners, the signing of the Covenant, and declaration for the establishment of Presbyterianism both in England and Ireland, as well as the surrender of Montrose in Scotland, whom he spoke of as James Graham, implying that the title of Marquis conferred on him by the King was not to be acknowledged. This last demand Charles took for a personal insult, as denying to him the exercise of the Royal Prerogative. He indignantly replied, 'He who made you an Earl, created James Graham a Marquis.' This was no intentional slight improvised by Lothian to annoy Charles, as he apparently supposed.' It was not merely, however, as Mr. Hamilton supposes, an assertion that the Parliaments did not recognise any titles conferred by the King since the war began, but also a plain intimation that the Scottish Commissioners meant to uphold the action of the Convention of Estates in declaring Montrose a traitor, and forfeited for the part he had taken in the 'late unnatural rebellion.' The King's reply settled matters, and though treated with every mark of respect, 'he was no longer regarded as a guest of M. Montreuil, but as their prisoner.' The correctness of the view here given has been called in question, but it seems to me to be borne out by the statements of one who examined very carefully Montreuil's despatches. 'The error which imputes to the Scots disingenuous, if not treacherous, conduct to their unfortunate Sovereign, is refuted by the fact that Montreuil's engagement was signed before he went to Newark, and that before the King's departure from Oxford he had apprised his Majesty of the refusal of the Scots to ratify the promises he had made. It was in the full knowledge of this fact that the King sought refuge in the Scottish camp. . . . It is possible that some persons in London may have promised more than they were able afterwards to perform. But they were few, and, according to Sir Robert Murray, were misled by their zeal in the King's service. . . . That Montreuil had no authority from them to promise what he engaged to the King is apparent by his own letters, both from London and Newark, and is confirmed, instead of being invalidated, by the vague manner in which he afterwards complains of their breach of faith, stating no particulars, wherein his own letters are not evidence against him.'—*Edinburgh Review*, vol. lx. pp. 36, 38; also Bruce's *Charles I.* in 1646, p. xvi.

straitened in their quarters, and where, being in possession by treaty of some fortified places, they would be more able, if need arose, to hold their own. They remained for several months at Newcastle, the largest of these places, chiefly to allow time for those negotiations between the Parliaments of both kingdoms and the King, with a view to the prosecution of which he said he had come into their camp; but in part also because they were determined not to surrender the fortified places they held till some satisfactory arrangement was made in regard to the large arrears then due to that army which they had equipped and sent out in the depth of winter to aid their English brethren when their cause was at its lowest ebb. Unexpected complications to the negotiations arose from the King remaining obdurate to all their appeals, and refusing his assent to the only terms on which they felt that they could, as consistent Covenanters, honourably interpose between him and the more recalcitrant of their English allies, or consent to take him with them and restore him to the full exercise of his royal authority in Scotland. The Estates had been warned<sup>1</sup> against attempting to do so by the Commission of the Assembly, and in return to the query addressed by them to the Commission, had received the reply that it would be a matter of most dangerous consequence to religion, this Kirk and Kingdom, and to the King himself and his posterity, to bring him into Scotland as matters then stood, and that if he should be excluded from government in England for not granting the propositions concerning Religion and the Covenant, it would *not* be lawful for the kingdom of Scotland to assist him for the recovery of the government there.<sup>2</sup> They had no alterna-

<sup>1</sup> This 'solemn and seasonable warning' of 17th December, as given pp. 148-152, is one of the most succinct and forcibly reasoned of their papers. It led at once to a conference between a committee of their number and a committee of the Parliament, and the results of the conference appear decisively in the Instructions of the Parliament to their Commissioners at Newcastle, which put an end for the time to any hopes the King may have entertained of dividing them from their 'brethren of England.'

<sup>2</sup> The query and their answer will be found on pp. 153, 154.

tive, therefore, if they were not to quarrel with their own Covenanting Church, or their covenanted allies of the English Parliament, who claimed the sole right to dispose of the King's person while in England, and in the keeping of an army in the pay of England, but to leave him with the Commissioners of that Parliament, expressly stipulating that his person should be in honour, safety, and freedom, in one of his own houses in the neighbourhood of London, and that their Commissioners should at all times have free access to him. And, in acting thus, they were surely more regardful of their Covenant and of Parliamentary authority than that belauded army which, after abusing them in so many ways, and doing its utmost to stir up the English Parliament against them, did not hesitate, when it had got them fully out of the way, to carry him off from the residence and the guards their own Parliament had appointed for him, and for their own sectarian ends to retain possession of his person, or control of those who had the possession, till they had brought him to his doom.

Hollis, in his *Memoirs*, says the violent party were very desirous that the Scots should carry the King with them, and that nothing could have been more injurious to his interests; while we are told by Berkley, who is much confirmed by Baillie, that the Presbyterians had secretly engaged to the Scots that the new model army should be disbanded and the King brought up to London with honour and safety. This was probably conditional on his declaring in favour of Presbyterianism. This understanding may be urged in justification of the Scots for delivering the King up to the English Commissioners. It is a popular error to suppose that the payment of the £400,000 arrears to the Scots had anything to do with the negotiations for surrender of the King's person. The votes for the former were passed on August 21, 27, and September 1, 'the acknowledged incentive being to be rid of their brethren of Scotland' (Burnet), while the negotiation for the surrender of the King's person was not begun till about the 24th of December. The

King would appear to have entertained no strong feelings on the question whether he should be transferred to the English Commissioners or proceed with the army to Scotland. In his letter to the Parliament from Newcastle on the 20th December, he apparently ignores his position as a prisoner in the Scottish army, and expresses a wish to come to London, 'where, by his personal presence, he may not only raise a mutual confidence betwixt himself and his people, but also have those doubts cleared, and those difficulties explained to him, without which he declares he cannot give a particular answer to the Propositions' submitted for his acceptance by the Parliament. This letter was but a repetition of one he had sent to the Houses from Newcastle on 10th June 1646, for which see *Rushworth*, Part iv. pp. 275, 276. Within three weeks after this letter of 20th December was written, it was resolved in the Commons House, 'that a Committee be appointed by both Houses to go to Newcastle to receive the person of the King from the Scots Army.'<sup>1</sup>

The close intercourse maintained during so many months between the King, on the one hand, and the representatives of Parliament, and several leading Scottish nobles on the other, failed in the end to issue in the conclusion of a treaty satisfactory to the Parliaments of both kingdoms and the Covenanters generally. But it did not fail to issue in consequences which were speedily to prove disastrous not only to these nobles, but also to their country and their King, as the Commission had faithfully warned them would be the case. The King, while carefully guarded from intercourse with 'malignants,' seems to have been allowed a free hand to play his favourite double game with the Scottish nobles.<sup>2</sup> The Duke of Hamilton in

---

<sup>1</sup> Hallam's *History*, ii. 165; also *Calendar of State Papers*, 1645-7, p. lvii.

<sup>2</sup> He amuses the Queen in his letters with an analysis he had made of the Scots . . . into the four factions of the 'Montroses,' or thorough Royalists, the 'Neutrals,' the 'Hamiltons,' and the 'Campbells,' or thorough Presbyterians. . . . He has no doubt that the real management of Scotland lies between the

particular, though only recently freed, by the success which had attended the English Parliamentary army, from the captivity to which, in consequence of the charges brought against him by Montrose, the King had consigned him, was no sooner admitted to familiar intercourse with the companion of his youth, than he came once more under the spell of that fascination which Charles knew so well how to exercise when it served his purpose,<sup>1</sup> and moved with pity for his misfortunes, appears very early to have resolved to do his utmost to secure the restoration of the King on easier terms than the Covenanters had demanded. By the plausible diplomacy in which he was such a master, he strove to bring round his countrymen to that more generous and trustful course of action from which Montrose's rougher methods of fire and sword had only tended to alienate them the more. On his return to Scotland in August, he appeared before the Commissioners of the Church, and expressed to them his regret that, through his unfortunate imprisonment, it had been his fate to be one of the last to give proof of his sympathy with the national aspirations, and his determination to show by his future conduct that it was not will but opportunity which had been lacking to him hitherto. He had signed, he told them, the Solemn League and Covenant when he recently took his seat as a member of the English House of Peers, and he had since renewed his subscription in

---

Hamiltons, leading most of the nobility, and the Campbells, commanding the votes of the gentry, the ministry, and the burghs; he refers individual Scots about him to the classes to which he thinks . . . they belong respectively; he tells how they are all courting him, and he is behaving *as evenly to all as he can*; and his opinion upon the whole business is that 'they will all have to join him in the end, or, which would be quite as satisfactory to himself and the queen, go to perdition together. What could be done with such a man? Quite unaware of what he was writing about them, the Scots were toiling their best in his service.—Masson's *Milton*, vol. iii. p. 417.

<sup>1</sup> It may be said of him as it has been of Montrose, 'what passed is not known; but one has very little doubt that Charles did what all the Stuarts could do—he bewitched his opponent. This one mysterious gift they all possessed; indeed, it is not dead with them, and they bewitch us still, against our reason, from the tomb that lies under Canova's monument in Rome.'—*Lang.*



the Committee of the Estates, and he promised to manifest by his actions his zeal for the maintenance of the Covenant, even to the hazard of his life and estate.<sup>1</sup> The Commissioners expressed their satisfaction with the statement he had made to them; but it is evident that the more far-sighted among them did not mean to take him, any more than they had taken Montrose, at his own valuation, much less to desert, for one who had been so shifty in the past, their already well-trying and trusted leaders.

Though he failed to draw them into his toils, he very soon gained over quite a number of the nobles who had never been so hearty in the Covenanting cause, and the alliance with the English Parliament, as the mass of the nation had been, and who were ready to follow any leader who would promise them speedy deliverance from the complications that alliance had occasioned, and relief from the heavy burdens it had brought on them, and an opportunity of doing what several of them had wished to do at Newcastle—come to an agreement with the King on terms less exacting than the older friends of the Covenant were disposed to accept. Along with these nobles, who, like himself, had now made their peace with the Church, he set himself zealously to manipulate the approaching Parliamentary elections, so as to secure the return of members for the shires and burghs more or less under their influence, or likely to concur in their proposals, as these were at length with much plausibility, but with questionable sincerity, propounded. In this they were far more successful than they had been in the elections of 1643. The representatives of the counties and burghs were about equally divided between the party of Hamilton and that of Argyll, but a large majority of the nobility were on the side of Hamilton, who, however, frankly confessed that though he had greater following in Parliament, his opponents had ‘the greater power in the kingdom.’<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Pp. 23, 24.

<sup>2</sup> Gardiner's *Great Civil War*, iii. pp. 331, 332.

He and his party still professed adherence to the Solemn League and Covenant, and their determination to seek a settlement with the King on the basis of it, and they averred that their representatives had substantially secured this by the Treaty or Engagement which they had concluded with the King at Carisbrooke on 27th December 1647, and which had been duly reported by the Chancellor and Lauderdale to the Committee of Estates on the 10th and 15th of February, and to the Commission of the Assembly on the 16th of the same month. A full account of the Chancellor's addresses to the Committee of the Estates will be found in Stevenson's *History of the Church and State of Scotland*, pp. 583-586. The King's letter to the Commissioners of the Assembly will be found at p. 356 of this volume; the written summary handed in to the Commission on the 22d February, of the verbal statement the Chancellor and Lauderdale had made on the 16th, does not find a place in the minutes of either day, but its several articles are given in the Commission's *Declaration* of 1st March, at pp. 376, 377, and 379, of this volume.

The terms they had secured did not appear to be satisfactory either to Argyll's party in the Parliament or to the Commissioners of the Assembly, and when it began to be whispered that if they succeeded in their proposed enterprise, they did not mean to hold the King strictly even to these terms, and when they were found to be maintaining correspondence not with the Presbyterian and Covenanting party in England, but with those who hitherto had opposed them, and against whom the League and Covenant had been specially framed, this could not fail to lead to bitter dissension and more complete alienation between the majority of the Parliament and the Commissioners of the Church. To the latter, their profession of loyalty to the Covenant of 1643 seemed as hollow as that of Montrose when he claimed to be still loyal to the Covenant of 1638. The movement, as Mr. Rawson Gardiner truly says,

'was a dishonest one from the beginning—cloaking its Royalism in the disguise of Presbyterian zeal.'<sup>1</sup> The breach became irre-

<sup>1</sup> 'They wished to humble the Presbyterian clergy in Scotland, though they deceptively posed as the advocates of Presbyterianism in England.'—*Great Civil War*, iii. 329. This deceptive pose was not then adopted by them for the first time. According to Burnet, when Hamilton and his friends failed, in 1643, to prevent the conclusion of the league with the English Parliament, they still hoped it might be easier for them, when the Scottish forces were in England removed from local influences, to work upon them and a number of their officers, and so 'gain them to the King's service, than it was at that time to work upon the whole nation.' And from various references in Sir James Turner's *Memoirs* it appears that it would not have been difficult to have brought over him, and Middleton, and other soldiers of fortune. Even Callendar was regarded by Baillie as but half-hearted in the cause, from his refusal to fight against Montrose, and from his very ambiguous conduct at the siege of Hereford, after Sir David Leslie had left for Scotland (*Letters*, iii. 40). The same deceptive pose was taken up when it was attempted to procure the disbanding of the old army on its return from England in 1647, and it was only through the influence of Argyll, and other old and tried friends of the Covenanting cause, that this was in part prevented. Mr. Gardiner, founding on certain despatches of Montreuil to Cardinal Mazarin (vol. iii. pp. 329-332), seems to regard the first communication of the Commissioners of the Church to the Committee of the Estates, in February 1648, as an ultroneous new departure, and not as the natural and almost necessary sequence of Loudon's and Lauderdale's approach to them and report of the arrangements in regard to religion made in the 'Engagement' (p. 355 of this volume). Their petition to the Committee of Estates—not on 16th, as Montreuil has it, but on 17th February—related to this report (p. 357), and simply thanked the Committee for the report made to them, expressed the hope that the same course would be followed in future, at least in so far as the Covenant and Religion were concerned, and requested that, before further procedure in matters so important, a day should be set apart for humiliation and prayer for divine guidance. The Committee at once expressed themselves 'heartily content' to comply with the request of the Commission, and on the following day they intimated that they had appointed a sub-committee 'to consider of the present dangers,' and 'desired the Commission to send some of their number to confer with them' (p. 360). This they agreed to do, and on the 22d February they received in writing, according to promise, the report which Loudon and Lauderdale had made to them verbally on the 16th (p. 362). Mr. Gardiner, relying on Montreuil, represents the proceedings which follow as taking place in a General Assembly, in which 'the lay elders ranged themselves with Hamilton, as the noblemen ranged themselves with James at the Assembly of Perth. With the exception of four, every lay elder in the Assembly voted against the publication of a manifesto which had been drawn up by the ministers. The ministers, however, commanded a majority, and the manifesto was sent to the press, though, on March 11th, in consequence of a strong protest from Parliament, the ministers agreed to refrain from issuing it, at least for a time.' But there was no meeting of the General Assembly at this time, nor for three months after, when Hamilton and his chief supporters were already in England, and some who remained behind

parable, when all the remonstrances of the Commission and the protestations of a large minority of their own number failed to induce the majority of the Parliament, before embarking in a new war, and exposing themselves to the charge of breaking their League and Covenant with the English Parliament, first to make an earnest effort to come to an understanding with their Covenanting brethren in the South, who

---

were under censure for the part they had taken about certain duels. The Commission, in which the proceedings, incorrectly reported by Montreuil, really took place, was at this time a much smaller body than the General Assembly, and the proportion of elders in it also relatively smaller. On the first occasion, 25th February, when the Committee of Estates—not the Parliament—requested that the Commission, before proceeding to any Remonstrance or Declaration, would communicate with them, and when the Commission replied the same day that they were preparing a Declaration which, as soon as it was ready, should be communicated to their Lordships, ‘as they have used in the like cases before,’ there were only *four* elders present at the first *sederunt*, and two at the second, and two if not three of these belonged to Argyll’s party. Conferences were held by a sub-committee on 28th and 29th February with Loudon and Lauderdale on the ‘draught of the Declaration,’ and various words and phrases were modified at their desire. When, on the latter day, and on 1st March, the Declaration was brought formally before the Commission, the dispute turned, not on the question of the *publication* of it, but on the *contents* of certain paragraphs which were objected to by Lanark and his friends as altering the genuine sense of the Covenant, and doing wrong to the king. This ‘was resolved *negative*’ on 29th February, but was again brought up on the following day, and ‘it was resolved by plurality of voices’ that the paragraph should stand as it was, and ‘after hearing the Declaration read again and again, and after much debate thereupon,’ the Commission approved of the same. It was on these matters and on these two days that any serious debate occurred in the Commission—there being nineteen elders present on the former and twenty-eight on the latter (p. 371, 372). If Montreuil’s assertion were limited to the elders who were Peers, it would probably not be much at variance with the fact that only four, including Argyll, voted with the majority of the ministers; but if it is extended to those of the gentry who belonged to his party, and continued to attend the Commission when Lanark and his following left again, to such men as Warristoun, Stewart, Libertoun, Garthland, Kennedy, Glendonning, and Porterfield (who was soon afterwards, as the Provost of Glasgow, to appear among the Western Remonstrants), it would require stronger evidence than the testimony of a partisan and an outsider to gain it credence. Burnet says expressly that the elders of the humbler ranks continued to side with the ministers when those from among the nobility had ceased to do so. The resolution of the Commission to print the manifesto as soon as it was presented to Parliament was adopted on 8th March, and at that *sederunt* there were no elders present (p. 385). On the following day a paper from the Parliament was laid before them, but was returned in order that it might be authenticated by the signature of the Clerk, and, having been so authenticated, it is

were hardly less anxious than themselves for the continuance of monarchical government, and for an honourable settlement with the King, and then, if, with their concurrence, recourse must once more be had to the arbitrament of the sword, to employ none in high command save the old Generals who had given the fullest proof of their fidelity to the cause, as well as of their military capacity and prowess. There were no doubt faults on both sides, as Baillie mournfully confesses—on the part of Hamilton and his friends, too contemptuous a rejection of the overtures of the English Parliament and their deputies,

---

inserted in their minutes on the 10th. It is simply a respectful request that the Commission would refrain from divulging their Declaration till the answer of the Parliament thereto should be sent to them (p. 387). Their reply, which was sent on the same day, is somewhat of the nature of a protest—though a very respectful one—and ends with the assurance that, while ‘exonerating’ their consciences, ‘they humbly desire their Honours to rest confident that’ . . . they should be ‘most unwilling to give their Honours any cause of offence’ (p. 388, 389). In consequence, deputies from the Parliament appeared before the Commission on 11th March, expressing the willingness of the Parliament ‘to keep a good correspondence with them,’ and desiring to know ‘if there was any intention to divulge their Declaration the morne, being the day appointed for public humiliation in the kirks of this town’ (p. 389). This harmless paper, I suppose, is what Montreuil terms ‘a strong protest,’ and twenty-one elders were present on that day, but there was no out-voting of the elders of the Hamilton party, and the Commission, apparently without division, returned answer ‘that they had no intention to divulge the Declaration the morne, that it is their earnest desire to keep a good correspondence with their Lordships, and that the Clerk is not to give out any copies [of the Declaration] without public order from the Commission.’ But on Monday morning (13th March), when they met again, with nine elders present, but none of them of the nobility, they at once ‘appointed the Clerk to divulge the printed copies of the Declaration presently (p. 390), and ordained it to be read in all Churches.’ What occasioned this sudden change of procedure? Baillie says (*Letters*, iii. 35) it was the fact which then came to their knowledge that on the preceding day, set apart with concurrence of Parliament for solemn humiliation and prayer for divine guidance, a challenge had been given to Argyll by Crawford Lindsay, and arrangements made by Lanark and Major Innes for a duel between them. And though the duel was prevented (p. 393, *note*), this no doubt weighed much with them, and ultimately emboldened them to suspend Crawford Lindsay and Lanark from sitting on the Commission. But one is inclined to conclude that the fact that on the 10th, when the Parliament were professing such friendly sentiments towards them, they had actually sent for the printer of the Declaration to examine him as to what had become of the printed copies (see *note* p. 589)—a fact they had not known on Saturday, but had come to know by Monday, increased their suspicions that the Parliament were not dealing fairly with them in this matter.

when they were in a repentant mood, too much hectoring of those who differed from them at home—on the part of the Commissioners of the Church, too much jealousy of Hamilton and his associates, too little forbearance and gentleness towards the weaker sort, and too much place given to the carping criticisms and rash severities of extreme men among themselves.

But, on the whole, the papers of the Commissioners of the Assembly recorded in this volume of their Minutes, and separately printed at the time, seem to me the more straightforward, the more forcible, and certainly the more logical, if regard is to be had at all to that Solemn League and Covenant by which both parties professed to hold themselves bound, and thoroughly justify their determination to give no sanction to another attempt to attain its ends by war save as a last resort, and then in concert with their Covenanting brethren in England (p. 529), and under commanders in whose principles and military experience they could have entire confidence (p. 530). It has been often affirmed that, in this controversy with the majority of the Parliament, the Commissioners of the Assembly went out of their proper sphere, and intruded into that which of right belonged to the State, but they did nothing more at this crisis than the Assembly had been invited by the Parliament to do in 1643, when the Solemn League and Covenant was first adopted and subscribed—nothing more than its Commissioners had been allowed without challenge to do on various occasions since—nothing more than they had been actually invited to do by the King's letter, by the action of the deputies who had negotiated the treaty at Carisbrooke (p. 355) and by the Committee of Estates (pp. 367-8). No doubt these last had hoped to cajole or concuss them, and through them the mass of the common people, into acquiescence in the Treaty and in the war. But if there was to be a reference to them such as had been made, and a desire expressed, as often before, to have their advice so far as the interests of Religion and the Covenant were concerned, the reference must be a real reference—con-

ceding to them freedom of judgment—the advice must be that which approved itself to their own consciences. In all this at least there was nothing Hildebrandine—nothing that the Church under Knox and Melville had not often claimed—nothing, as they point out (p. 552), which the recently-adopted Confession of Faith did not amply warrant. If the ark of God was to be brought into the battle, and the religious sanction of the Covenant they had sworn to God was to be invoked as requiring the action now proposed to be taken, the Church, which was as distinctly a party to that Covenant as the State, might have fairly claimed, even though not invited, to give its view as to the true interpretation of the Covenant. It was little wonder if, when their liberty of publishing their views was questioned, and they were threatened with the penalties of the Black Acts of 1584, and publicly represented as ‘favourers of Sectaries,’ ‘haters of the King and of monarchical government’ (p. 535), their indignation should be aroused, and they should be tempted to threaten church censures, and try once more ‘whose sword was sharpest.’ Both parties had lost temper, as the *Declaration* of the Parliament (*note*, pp. 535-6) and the *Vindication* in reply seem to show; but the latter appears to me the more able and forcible of the two productions (pp. 547-556), while the concluding paper of the series called forth from the Commission ‘by the public request of the Parliament,’ is at once a dignified and tender remonstrance (pp. 562-566) with misguided members of their flocks.

It has generally been represented that it was the ministers of Scotland who were most eager to break with the English, because of their shortcomings in fulfilling their Covenant obligations, and setting up only ‘a lame Erastian presbytery,’ but from the advice tendered by the Commission on various occasions to their representatives in London, it is seen that none in Scotland were more ready than they to recognise the value of what had been already accomplished, and to deal

forbearingly with their friends in the South for their shortcomings, while earnestly doing all they could to urge them on to further attainments (pp. 59, 162,<sup>1</sup> 310, 326).

It was the lay representatives who fancied they were unduly slighted by the English, or who had been 'bewitched' by the King at Newcastle, who were most inclined to be impatient and quarrelsome, and to favour harsher methods of expressing disappointment; and here, on the very eve of the new war, it is the Commissioners of the Assembly who plead for forbearance towards the English, and question whether their shortcomings were such as ought to be construed into such a serious breach of their Covenant as could only be avenged by war. Unless I am greatly mistaken, they come down in their last paper to what was Baillie's standpoint at a somewhat earlier date,<sup>2</sup> and appear not to press any more the King's personally signing the Covenant, provided only he will, by Act of Parliament, impose it on his subjects. As matters then stood in England, they ought, no doubt, to have gone further, and allowed some measure of freedom to the subjects also, and a greater measure of toleration than they were then prepared to grant to those who differed from them. It is a misrepresentation to say they were opposed to it *in toto*; for while they never weary of blaming the 'unlimited toleration' advocated by the Sectaries, and wished rather a certain amount of forbearance and latitude within the National Church than separation from it, few of them would have hesitated to go as far as Gillespie, when he said, 'It is far from my meaning to advise any rigorous or violent course against such as being sound in faith, holy in life, and not of a turbulent or factious

<sup>1</sup> The statement on this page is especially noteworthy, as occurring in a letter signed by Loudon and Lauderdale, as well as by the clerical commissioners in London:—'It is but too manifest that the designs of the malignants in both kingdoms, under colour of defending or vindicating the King's just power and greatness, tend to no less than to draw away both nations into a defection from the cause of God, and into a breach between themselves. Ten thousand deaths and all the calamities in this world were rather to be chosen,' etc.

<sup>2</sup> Baillie's *Letters*, iii. 4.



carriage, do differ in smaller matters from the common rule,' or when he added on another occasion, 'I wish that, instead of toleration, there may be a mutual endeavour for a happy accommodation. . . . There is a certain measure of forbearance, but it is not so seasonable now to be talking of forbearance but of mutual endeavours for accommodation.'<sup>1</sup> Still they ought to have gone further than this, as the Presbyterian party in the English Parliament were then disposed to do, and it cannot be doubted that their reluctance to do so greatly interfered with the chances of a happy settlement of the controversies which were then raging in the South. But the situation, it humbly appears to me, was by that time almost hopelessly complicated, on the one hand by the persistent insincerity of the King, and his determination to accept of no settlement which took away from him the chance of ultimately regaining almost absolute power,<sup>2</sup> and, on the other, by the growth of republican sentiments in the English army, and of the consciousness of their strength to enforce their will on the divided nation, and on the King as 'chief delinquent.'

Before the Assembly met in 1648 and approved of the proceedings of the Commissioners of the Assembly of 1647, the Duke of Hamilton had set out with an army, variously estimated at from 10,000 to 15,000, on the vain attempt to reconquer England for Charles. The sad story of the misfortunes and fate of this army and its leaders belongs rather to the next volume of the records of the Commission than to this, but I cannot close this Introduction without a sentence or two on the utter hopelessness and folly of the enterprise. It had been hoped that it would unite the English and Scottish Presbyterians and the old Cavaliers in a combined effort for the

<sup>1</sup> See also the reference to the same subject in the Marquis of Argyll's speech to the deputies of the English Parliament in the Painted Chamber at Westminster on 25th June 1646, *Lords' Journals*, vol. viii. p. 392, which is said for a time to have made a favourable impression on moderate Independents.

<sup>2</sup> See the proofs of this even at Newport. Masson's *Milton*, iii. 608.

restoration of the King on easier terms than had previously been demanded. But before the expedition could be got ready it was clear that it was not to have the general support of the English Presbyterians, nor the approval of the Commissioners of the Kirk, nor the hearty sympathy of the mass of the Scottish people. The old General, Leven, and his nephew, Sir David Leslie, declined to take part in it, and even the Chancellor Loudon drew back when it was only not too late. The army was put under the Duke of Hamilton as Commander-in-Chief, with the Earl of Callendar as Lieutenant-General, and if ever commanders proved their incompetence for their high position, they did so beyond dispute. With all the pressure which Sir James Turner admits had been used, the levies came in but slowly, and many of them were but half-hearted in the cause. Several of the regiments had little more than half their full number, and hardly 'the fifth man could handle pike or musket.' Though the horse were the best Scotland had ever sent out, 'the troopers were raw and undisciplined.' They had no artillery and very little ammunition, and still less money, so that they had to depend for subsistence on the plunder of the country through which they marched, and necessarily alienated the people from them and their cause. 'The Engagers,' as Mr. Hill Burton says, 'had undertaken a mighty project, destined, according to their own expectations, to revolutionise the whole tenor of the events passing before their eyes; the end, however, was so futile that it is necessary to hurry past it as among the abortive efforts for which history can only afford a casual notice.' They floundered rather than marched through rain and mud as far as Preston, in Lancashire, and there, after two days' fighting and retreating southward before the English forces, the main body, worn out by the privations they had endured, and disheartened by the incompetence of their commanders, surrendered to Cromwell and his subordinates. But though the enterprise was futile for the purpose it was meant to serve, it was fruitful

in consequences disastrous to their Sovereign, their General, and their country. It finally steeled the leaders of the English army to urge on that course they had long been accused of meditating, for the trial and punishment of the King as the 'chief delinquent,' and soon after to bring the Duke of Hamilton to a similar end, as a traitor to the kingdom of England, of which he was a peer, while the soldiers who had followed him without being pressed into the service were given over as food for powder to the Venetian republic, or were shipped to the plantations beyond sea, bound to servile labour, as it has been rather mildly put, or 'were sold at a small price as slaves to the West Indies,' as the biographer of Montrose boldly blurts it out.<sup>1</sup> Further, this luckless enterprise not only greatly impaired the strength and drained the resources of the kingdom, and weakened its influence with the Presbyterians of the South, but it gave Cromwell a fair excuse for entering Scotland with his army of victorious Sectaries, and requiring those who now assumed the government of the kingdom to show their detestation of the proceedings of the 'Engagers,' by passing the 'Act of Classes,' as it was termed, which inflicted various disabilities on all who had more or less actively favoured the Engagement, and became the main source of the divisions and troubles in which 'the Church was torn asunder by various factions till its constitution was utterly overthrown.'<sup>2</sup>

In conclusion, it is hardly necessary to state that the opinions expressed in this Introduction on many matters still keenly con-

---

<sup>1</sup> It is to this act of the English Parliament, when under the heel of the Sectarian army, and not to any procedure of the much maligned Covenanters, the apologists for the Restoration Government of Scotland must turn when they plead that the cruelties it exercised were but a retaliation provoked by the excesses of Covenanters. These excesses, whatever they may have been, and however to be regretted, did not include the torture of the boot and thumbkin, nor the selling of poor misguided peasants into slavery, nor the drowning of women in the rising tide.

<sup>2</sup> Lee's *Lectures*, vol. ii. p. 295.

troverted are simply those I have myself been led to form by a careful study of this volume, and of the histories of the period, and compromise no one but myself. I have only further to return my best thanks to my colleague, Dr. Christie, Librarian to the General Assembly, for the ungrudging assistance he has rendered in revising the proof-sheets while passing through the press, as well as to Mr. Paton for all his care in transcribing the manuscript for the press, and to Mr. Law, of the Signet Library, and his assistant, Mr. Mill, for the great trouble they have taken in preparing the elaborate Index, which adds so greatly to the value of the volume, and also to express my regret that, owing to the state of my health during last winter, the issuing of it to the members of the Society has been delayed so long.

ALEX. F. MITCHELL.

## CORRIGENDA

Page 200, *margin*, for letter to *read* letter from

„ 242, line 34, for defection, *read* defection,<sup>1</sup>

„ 247, line 27, for Kinlbethok *read* Kinbethok

„ 311, line 36, for Assembly. *read* Assembly.<sup>1</sup>

„ 323, line 34, for headed *read* heeded

„ 340, *note*, line 1, for five *read* four

„ 387, *note* 1, for 1848 *read* 1648.

„ 401, *note* 1, for Clough outer Castle *read* Cloughouter Castle.

[In other authorities it is called Lough Outer Castle,  
Cavan.]



**THE ACTES AND PROCEEDINGS  
OF THE COMMISSION OF THE  
GENERALL ASSEMBLIE HOLDEN  
IN EDINBURGHE IN THE YEIR  
1646**





THE TENOR OF THE COMMISSION  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE,

*Edinburghe, 18 Junij 1646, ante meridiem,*

*Sessio 15<sup>a</sup>.*

RENOVATION OF THE COMMISSION FOR  
THE PUBLIK AFFAIRS OF THE KIRK.

THE General Assemblie, taking to ther consideratione that in respect the great work of vniformitie in religione in all his Maiesties dominiones is not yit perfected (though by the Lords blessing ther is a good progresse made in the same), ther is a necessitie of renueing the Commissiones granted formerlie for prosecuteing that great work, doe therfor renew the power and commissione granted for the publict affaires of the Kirk by the Generall Assemblie held in St. Androes in the year 1642, and in Edinburghe in the years 1643, 1644, and 1645, wnto the persons following, viz.—Messrs. Alexander Hendersone, Robert Douglas, William Coluill, William Bennet, George Gillespie, John Oswall, John Adamsone, William Dalgleish, David Calderwood, James Fleming, Robert Ker, Johne Dalzell, James Wright, John Knox, Adam Penman, Robert Lightoun, Alexander Dickson, Patrick Fleming, Johne Hay, Richard Dickson, Thomas Vassie, David Drumond, Alexander Somervell, Robert Elliott, Robert Blair, James Bruce, Robert Traill, Samuell Rutherfurde, Alexander Colvill, Walter Greg, Alexander Balfour, George Thomsone, John Moncreiff, John Smyth, Patrick Gillespie, John Duncan, James Sibbald, Alexander Casse, John Hume, Alexander

Kinneir, Walter Suintone, Robert Knox, William Penman, James Guthrie, Thomas Donaldsone, William Jameson, Thomas Wilkie, John Knox, Robert Murray, John Freebarn, Robert Wright, David Auchterlonie, William Major, Samuel Austein, John Learmont, Andro Lauder, James Irving, Alexander Turnbull, James Bonar, William Adair, John Neve, Patrik Colvill, Mathew Brisbane, John Hamiltoun, Allan Ferguson, Robert Ramsay, George Young, David Dickson, Robert Bailie, James Nasmith, John Lindsay, John Weir, Evan Cameron, James Affleck, John Robison, Andro Eliot, Silvester Lambie, Laurence Skinner, William Rate, David Campbell, Andro Cant, William Douglas, David Lindsay, Gilbert Andersone, Alexander Garrioch, William Jaffray, Thomas Law, William Campbell, Walter Stuart, ministers : and Archibald Marquise of Argyll, John Erle Crawford-Lindsay, William Erle Marshall, William Erle of Glencairne, John Erle of Casles, Charles Erle of Dumfermling, James Erle of Tullibarne, Francis Erle of Bacleugh, John Erle of Lauderdale, William Erle of Lothian, William Erle of Lanerk, Archibald Lord Angus, John Lord Balmerino, Robert Lord Burleigh, John Master of Yester, Sir Patrik Hepburne of Waughtone, Sir John Hope of Craighall, Sir Archibald Johnstone of Waristone, Sir David Hume of Wedderburne, Sir Robert Innes of that Ilk, James M'Dougal of Garthland, Patrick Cockburn of Clerkinton, Sir Hugh Campbell of Cesnock, Sir William Cuninghame of Cuninghamehead, John Hume of Blackader, Sir James Dundas of Arniston, Alexander Forbes tutor of Pitsligo, Mr. George Winrham of Libbertoun, David Weemes of Fingask, Mr. Francis Hay of Balhousie, Alexander Brodie of that Ilk, Mr. Alexander Colvill of Blair, George Dundas of Dudiston, William Moore of Glanderstone, Sir James Nicolson of Colbrandspaith, John Edger of Wedderlie, William Hume of Lenthill, James Rochhead, Laurence Hendersone, and James Stuart bailies of Edinburgh, George Porterfield provest of Glasgow, William Hume ther, Robert Arnot provest of Perth, John Semple provest of Dumbarton, John Kennadie provest of Air, Mr. David Weemes, Georg Garden, John Johnstone, Thomas Patersone, Thomas Whyte, John Sleigh, elders : Giveing wnto them full power and commissione to doe all and eurything for

prosecuteing, advanceing, perfecting, and bringing the said work of vniformitie in religion in all his Majesties dominiones to a happie conclusion, conform to the former Commissione granted by preceeding Assemblies thairanent. And to that effect appoints them or any sevintein of them, quhairof thrittein shalbe ministers, to meet at Edinburghe the 19 of this moneth, and thairafter vpon the second Wedinsdays of August, November, Februar, and May nixt to cum, and vpon any other day, and in any other place they shall think meet; and further, renues to the persones befor named the power contained in the Act of the said Assemblie 1643, intituled—A reference to the Commissione anent the persones designed to repair to the kingdom of England; as also the power contained in the seuerall acts of the said Assemblie 1644, Sessione 6, made against secret disaffecters of the Covenant, and for sending ministers to the armie, with full power to them to treat and determine in the maters aforesaid, and in all other maters referred unto them by this Assemblie, as fullie and freelie as if the same were here particularlie expressed, and with as ample power as any Commissione of former General Assemblies hath had or bein in use of befor: they being alwayes for ther whole proceedings comptable to and censurable by the next Generall Assemblie.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> We subjoin the commission given by the same Assembly to certain members of their Commission to repair to England and prosecute the Treaty of Uniformity with the Houses of Parliament and the Assembly of Divines there :—

‘The Generall Assembly, taking to their consideration that the Treatie of Uniformity in religion in all His Majesties dominions is not yet perfected, Therefore renues the power and commission granted by preceding Assemblies for prosecuting that Treatie, unto these persons afternamed, viz. M. Alexander Henderson, M. Robert Douglas, M. Samuel Rutherford, M. Robert Baillie, M. Geo. Gillespie, *Ministers*; and John, Earl of Lauderdale, John, Lord Balmerino, and Sir Archibald Johnston of Wariston, *Elders*: Authorizing them with full power to prosecute the said Treatie of Uniformity with the Honourable Houses of the Parliament of England, and the Reverend Assembly of Divines there, or any Committees appointed by them: And to do all and everything which may advance, perfect, and bring that Treatie to a happy conclusion, conform to the former commissions given thereanent.’—*Peterkin's Records of the Kirk*, p. 450.

# THE ACTS AND PROCEEDINGS of the COMMISSION of the late GENERALL ASSEMBLIE holdin at Edinburgh in the month of June 1646.

*Edinburgh, 19 Junij 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. John Oswald: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. John Dalzell: Mr. John Knox, Selkirk: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. Richard Dickson: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. Robert Eliot: Doctour Colvill: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. John Smyth: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. Alexander Kinneir: Mr. William Peuman: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. John Freebairn: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. John Nevay: Mr. Mathew Brisbane: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Lindsay: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. David Lindsay: Mr. Thomas Law: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. James Wright: Mr. William Jamesone: Mr. John Knox, Carinton: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Alexander Somervell: Mr. James Bruce: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Moncreiffe: Mr. Patrik Gillespy: Mr. John Hume: Mr. Walter Swinton: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. George Young: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. John Weer: Mr. William Rate: Mr. William Douglas: Mr. William Jaffray: Mr. William Campbell: Mr. Walter Stuart. **ELDERS**.—Erle Marshall: Master of Yester: Lord Craighall: Laird Innes: Laird Lammingtoun: Laird Moncreiffe: Laird Clerkington: Laird Cuninghamehead: Laird Arnistoun: Tutor of Pitsligo: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Fingask: Laird Brodie: Mr. Alexander Colvill of Blair: Laird Dudistoun: Laird Glanderstoun: Laird Colbrandspeth: Laird Wedderlie: William Hume of Linthill: James Stuart: George Porterfeild: William Hume: Mr. David Weemes: Thomas White: Thomas Paterson: John Johnstone.

Mr. Robert  
Blair, *Moderator*.

After incalling vpon the name of God by Mr. Robert Blair, moderatour of the late Generall Assemblie, the names of the Commissioners being called, and the commissione red, a list was made for chooseing a moderatour, viz. Mr. Robert Blair, Mr. James Bonar, and Mr. William Bennet, and the said Mr.

Robert Blair was chosen moderatour of the Commission in all the sessiones and meetings therof.

The Commissione of Assemblie haveing found it very convenient that correspondence be kept with Ragatzie, Prince of Transilvania, will therfor take to ther consideratione the best ways for doeing it. Ragatzie.

The Commission of the Generall Assemblie, haveing considered the good testimonies produced wnto them by Mr. Eleazar Gilbert, doe therfor recommend him to be employed in the ministrie by any regiment in the Scotts armie who shall give wnto him a calling. Mr. Eleazar Gilbert.

The Commissione of Assemblie appoints sumonds to be direct against Mr. David Leith, for givinge protectiones in name of the late Marquise of Huntlie, and for any other malignant behauiour that informatione shalbe given of. Mr. David Leith.

The Commission of Assemblie haveing heard Mr. Hew Archbald doe, notwithstanding the reasones proponed by him for his stay at home, ordain him to repair to Colonel Robert Montgomeries regiment with dilligence, for performing ministeriall dueties to them, and thinks it fitting that he stay with them only tuo moneths—certifieing him that, if he do not go to the regiment without more bussines, they will proceed against him according to the Act of the Assemblie. Mr. Hew Archbald to Colonel Robert Montgomeries Regiment.

The Commissione appoints Messrs. John Adamson, and William Bennet, and James Stuart, to represent to the Committee of Estates or the President, the great offence which is taken at the Lord Gray and Colonell James Hays staying in this toun, notwithstanding the tyme is expyred of ther abod within this countrie. Lord Gray and Colonel Hay.

This day the petitione of the Erle of Dumfreis referred to them by the Assemblie being considered and himself at length heard, the Commissione thocht fitt to receave him to the Covenant, and the said Erle did solemnlie suear and subscribe the said League and Covenant in the presence of the Commissione. Erle Dumfreis.

The Commissione of the Generall Assemblie entring vpon the consideratione of the bussines concerning the planting of the kirk of Gordon referred wnto them by the late Assemblie, thinks it necessare for cleering of persones interessed to try the Haliburtones business.

Concerning the  
kirk of Gordon.

particulares in the paper given in by Haliburton, and to reseae any other things he hes to give in, and therafter they will consider of the mater of transportatione, and for this effect appoints Haliburtone to cite all the witnesses he mynds to vse for proveing the particulars in the paper produced to the nixt meiting of the Commissione vpon the 2d Wedinsday of August, and also that he give in any other thing he hes to say in the mater against the same day.

Commission  
concerning  
Haliburtones  
bussiness.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie give heirby power and commissione to Messrs. William Jamesone, John Knox, and William Penman, and the Laird of Blaikader to try and examine vpon oath the Lady Swintone elder, and the Lady Swintone younger, Cathrin Swinton daughter to the Lady Swintoun elder, the Lady Ednam and Margaret Durie her servant, the Lady Haliburtoun, the Lady Plendergest and

Hume her daughter, spouse to Majour Alexander Hume, the Lady Comlich and Jean Fleck her daughter, and siclyk to examine vpon oath Mr. Robert Hume of Carrlesyd, and Mr. Andro Kinneir, in the particulars contained in a paper given in by the Laird of Haliburton in the proces depending betuixt him and the presbitrie of Ersltoun, and for this effect that they meit at Ersltoun vpon the 18 day of Julij nixt, and therafter in any place and at any time they shall think meitest for examining the said persons: with power also to them to direct citationes for ther appearance befor them if it be necessar: and appoints the Commissioneris afornamed, to report ther dilligence herein with the depositiones of the persones examined in writt subscryved by the moderator of the meiting, and the deponers themselves, if they can write, to the first meiting of the Commissione in August.

Another Com-  
mission con-  
cerning Hali-  
burtones  
bussiness.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie give hereby power and commission to ther reverend brethren, Messrs. Alexander Hendersone, Robert Douglas, Andro Cant, Robert Blair, and Johne Smyth, to try and examine vpon oath Mr. James Dares, minister at Ersilton, Captain Robert Douglas, Mr. Patrick Home, minister at <sup>1</sup>, Livtenant Colonel Home of Plendergast, and , tuo of his servants, vpon the particulars contained in a paper given in

<sup>1</sup> Ellem; a small parish now united to that of Longformacus. See Scott's *Fasti*, vol. i. p. 422.

by the Laird of Haliburton, in the proces depending betuixt him and the presbitrie of Ersltoun, and for this effect that the bretheren meet together at such times and in such places as they shall think fitt, who shall report their dilligence herein with the depositiones of the said persones in writt, subscryved by the moderatour of ther meeting and the deponers themselves, if they can writ, against the first meiting of the Commissione of Assemblie in August.

*Edinburgh, ultimo Junij, 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. William Bennet : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. John Knox, Carinton : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. David Drumond : Mr. William Campbell : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Robert Fleeming : Mr. Evan Cameron : Doctour Colvill. ELDERS.—Mr. Alexander Colvill : Thomas Paterson.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie considering that the Lord Balmerino, who is appointed by the late Assemblie to be on of the Commissioners for this Kirk, for endeavouring the intendit uniformitie in religion and Kirk Government betuixt the kingdomes, is not now to repair to London, and haveing certain knowledge of the faithfullnes and abilities of the Right Honourable Archbald Lord Marquise of Argyll, who is now ther, doe therfor, according to the power granted to them, nominat his Lordship in the place of the said Lord Balmerino, giving hereby to him full power to joyne with the remanent Commissioneris in prosecuting the treatie for vniformitie with the Honourable Houses of the Parliament of England and the reverend Assembly of Divynes ther, or with Committees from them, and to doe all things necessar with the said Commissioners for promoveing the work aforsaid alse freely and fully as any other of the Commissioners, or as if his Lordship had bein particularlie nominat to that effect by the Generall Assembly.

Commission to  
the Marquis of  
Argyle.

The Commissione refers the other particulars in the letters from the Commissioners at London to a more frequent meiting.

Reference,  
Commissioners  
Letters.

*Edinburgh, 14 Julij 1646, ante meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. William Bennet, *Moderator* : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. John Knox : Mr. Robert Lightoun : Mr. David Drumond : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. Patrick Fleeming : Mr. Richard Dickson : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. James

Guthrie : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. William Campbell : Mr. William Colvill. ELDERS.—Tutour of Pitsligo : Laird of Brodie : Sir James Nicolson : Mr. Alexander Colvill : John Sempill.

Mr. William  
Bennet,  
Moderator.

After incalling on the name of God by Mr. William Bennet, the Commissione put in list for choosinge a moderator, Messrs. William Bennet, Richard Dickson, and James Guthrie, and the said Mr. William Bennet was chosen moderator for this meeting of the Commissione allanerlie.

This day were produced and read letters from the Commissioners at London of the 16<sup>th</sup> and 23 of Junii, and 7<sup>th</sup> of this instant, with a printed paper concerning the considerationes and cautiones of the ministers of London touching the putting of Presbiteriall Government in executione : with the letters from Mr. Andro Leirmonth and Mr. Andro Collace, mentioned in the letters from the Commissioners—tenor of all which letters followes :—

Letter concern-  
ing Mr. A.  
Learmonth.

‘RIGHT HONOURABILL, RIGHT REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,  
—Wee are waiting for your answer to our former letters, wnto which wee can adde no new thing but that this day the House of Comons hath agreed to the substance of the new expedient concerning the propositiones of the militia intendit to be sent to the King. This propositiones, as now altered, many look vpon as a considerable step towards a peace, and a ground of hope that it is not in vaine to indeavour a healing of the present differences. [The new expedient concerning Church Government, and the late ordinance concerning it, we sent yow by our last, which ordinance hath so farr (thogh not fullie) satisfied the ministrie in and about London, that this day, in a meeting of thers at Zion Colledge, they haue resolved to act and put in executione the Presbiteriall Government without further delay, but have referred to ther nixt meeting to consider of such a maner of proceeding as may best salve ther consciences in those things wherin the ordinance doth not satisfie them.] Yow will receave heerwith a letter from Mr. Andro Learmonth, who hath taken the Covenant heer, with a professione of repentance for the offence which he gave to the Church of Scotland. Wee desire to know whether vpon this his takeing of the Covenant, and his letter to yourselues, yow will give ws warrand to certifie that he hath satisfied the



Church of Scotland, in which particular wee desire your answer with the first occasione, and so remaine, Your Loving Brethren,

*Worcester House,* LAUDERDAILL. SAMUELL RUTHERFURDE.  
*the 16th of June 1646.* A. JHONSTONE. GEO. GILLESPIE.  
 ROBERT BAILLIE.'

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Generall Assemblie of the Kirk of Scotland.*

'RIGHT REVEREND,—Being all this time in the countrie of England, remot from the citie by reason of our manie troubles and distractiones, could not intertaine the least correspondence with your Commissioners here, which I most earnestlie desired, till of late it hath pleased God to open a way, which no sooner proferr'd but I embraced, and, coming to London, I heard that which I thought never to have heard, that a sentence of deprivatione is passed against me in the Church of Scotland, for the which I am verie sorie. Sorie I am not onlie for the sentence itselfe, but most sorie that I should have done anything or left anything undone which should have deserved that sentence, for the which I humbly begg pardon and submitts myselfe in all humilitie and submissione wnto your good pleasour and to your government, which now I am suorne wnto and promises by Gods assistance earnestlie to prosecute and follow the same.

M. Andro  
Leirmonth's  
Letter.

Therfor I humbly begg of yow that yow will be pleased to show your will concerning me to your Commissioners. I know your correctiones ar not for destructione but amendment, which by God's grace I promise and really intends.

Your answer he expects who sall euer remaine your most humble servant and oratour, and for the present your humble petitioner,

*Sic sub<sup>r</sup>.*, ANDRO LEARMONTH.'

*London, 16 of June 1646.*

Direct: *To the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of Scotland at Edinburgh.*

'RIGHT REVEREND,—Wee haue receaued in answer to ours the letter of the Generall Assemblie of the 15th of this instant, which came verie seasonably in regard of the propositiones of peace which are now agreed vpon by the Houses of Parliament, and our consent presentlie expected for sending them to the King. Wee shall with Gods assistance walk according to the directiones which are sent ws. (That which wee gave yow notice of by our last of the 16th wee shall now give yow a

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

more particulare accompt of by this inclosed paper<sup>1</sup> agreed vpon vnanimouslie by the ministers of London and since published. According to these principles and rules they intend without anie further delay to put in executione the Presbiteriall Government.] God give a blessing to it.

Wpon occasione of the Marques of Argyle his being here (which is verie seasonable, and we trust sall serve for good ends), wee desire that yow will joyne his Lordshipe in commissione with ws, that he may go to the Assemblie and assist ws ther as ther shalbe occasione, and that your commission and warrand to this effect may be sent with the first occasione after the reseat hereof. So, commending your counsellis and endeavours concerning the difficulties at home to Gods gracious directione and blessing, wee rest, Your Loving Brethren, *sic subcr.*,

Worcester House, A. JHONSTON.

SAMUELL RUTHERFURD.

the 23 of June, 1646.

GEO. GILLESPIE. ROBERT BAILLIE.'

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie of the Kirk of Scotland.*

Letter from the  
Commissioneris  
at London  
concerning  
Mr. P. [sic]  
Collasse.

'RIGHT REVEREND,—We haue receaued by this last post the letters of the Generall Assemblie to the Parliament, Assembly, and citie of London, which ar to be delyuered tomorrow. Wee wrote to you before concerning Mr. Andro Learmonth, bnt haue receaued no answer. Wee haue now such another case to communicate wnto yow concerning Mr. Andro Colesse. He hath taken the Covenant and hath written a penitentiall letter, which wee send herein inclosed, whervpon we desire to know whither ye will allowe ws to say to the Assemblie here that you are satisfied concerning them, that ther names may be taken out of the List which yow sent to ws to be given in to the Assemblie. Haveing no further bussines at this time to write of, wee recommend your meittings and endeavours to the blessing of God, and rest, Your loving brethren,

A. M. ARGYLL.

ROBERT BAILLIE.

LAUDERDAILL.

GEO. GILLESPIE.'

A. JHONSTONE.

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie of the Kirk of Scotland.*

<sup>1</sup> *Considerations and Cautions* from Sion College, 19 June 1646, in which the London ministers, while agreeing to organise for Church Government under the Ordinances of Parliament, intimate their resolution to practise according to the Ordinances, so far as they conceive them to correspond to the rule of the Word.<sup>1</sup>

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—I haveing (to my great greife) foolishlie and ignorantlie protested against the lawfullnes of that venerable Assemblie holden be the Church of Scotland, wherof at that time I was an unworthie member, at Glasgow, and being scrupolous also then to joyne with yow in the Nationall League and Covenant, and some other delinquincies alledgit against me, was be a committee holden at Dundie, wher I for the time was minister, deposed from my ministrie, the equitie of which sentence I doe heartilie acknouledge as lawfullie proceedit against me, and what miserie or distress I haue suffered abroad since that time as a just and most deserved punishment inflicted be God vpon me, for contemning and not hearkening to the voice of that Church, my mother, quhairin I was educat and had served (thoghe in weaknes) for the space of 24 years as a minister.

Mr. Patrik [sic]  
Collasse's  
Letter.

And now, being come to a serious consideratione of my former errorrs, doe humblie begg at your hands whom the Assemblie hes entrusted to be Commissioners for the Church at Edinburgh, that yow wold be pleased to open the bowells of mercie towards me, to pardone my former escapes, and to receaue me againe into your former grace and fauour; and, seing now I haue taken the Covenant, which your reverend brethren here will testifie, yow will not obstruct that fauour from me yow are pleased to communicate to others vpon ther submissione; promising, by the assistance of Gods Spirit, to amend by a double dilligence my slownes in not joyning with yow befor now. I am glad I haue to doe with graue religious divynes, not Nouationes,<sup>1</sup> ministers of the gospell of peace, not given to revenge, my owne countriemen, not strangers, who seeks the conversione not the confusion of anie, which makes me confident of your gracious ansuer by the first returne direct to your brethren here, with whom I will comply in evrything. So, praying for the peace of Jerusalem, and a particular blessing vpon you, commends you heartilie to Gods grace, and shall continue, Yours in the Lord Jesus,

*Westminster, 2 Julij 1646.*

MR. A. COLLACE.’

Direct: *To the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie of the Church of Scotland.*

<sup>1</sup> i.e. Novatians.

Ratification of  
Commission to  
Marquis  
Argyle.

The Commissione of Assemblie ratifies and approves the commissione granted to my Lord Marquesse of Argyll vpon the last of June in the haill tenor therof, lyk as be the tenor heirof they give and committ to the said Lord Marquise the whole power particularie or generallie expressed in the said commissione, as fullie and ample as if the same were here expressed, renued, and repeated.

Mess<sup>rs</sup> Andro  
Learmonth and  
Collace.

The Commissione refers the consideratione of the particulars concerning Mess<sup>rs</sup> Andro Learmonth and Andro Collace, mentioned in the letters from the Commissioners at London, unto the quarterlie meiting of the Commission in August.

Tracquer.

This day the petitione of John, Erle Tracquer, referred to them be the Assemblie, admitting of him to the Covenant, continued whill afternoone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. William Bennet, *Moderator*: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Richard Dickson: Mr. John Knox: Mr. Robert Lighton: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. William Campbell: Mr. John Smyth: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Patrick Fleeming: Mr. Patrick Gillespie: Mr. William Dalgleish. ELDERS.—Erle Crawford: Erle Marshall: Erle of Cassles: Laird Waughtone: Lord Craighall: Tutour of Pitsligo: Laird Brodie: Sir James Nicolson: Laird of Libbertoun.

Erle of Trac-  
quer.

This day, the Erle Tracquers petitione being again considered, and the said Erle himsele at length heard, the Commissione thocht fitt, that, according to his earnest and frequent desires, he sould tak the Covenant, and accordingly the said Erle instantlie suore and subscryued the League and Covenant of the 3 kingdoms in presence of the Commissione.

Concerning the  
offers to the  
rebells.

The Commissione appoints ther nixt meeting the morne at 9 hours, and in the meane time desirs the Moderator and Maisters William Colvill, John Smyth, James Guthrie, Patrik Gillespie, and Robert Lightone, with the Erle of Cassles, Libberton, and Brodie, to consider of the interest of the Kirk in the articles given by the Committee of Estates for bringing of rebells, and to report ther opinione to the Commission, and to this effect, that they meet the morne at 7 hours in the morneing.

*Edinburgh 15 Julij 1646.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. William Bennet, *Moderator*: Mr. John Oswald:

Mr. Robert Lightone : Mr. Alexander Dicksone : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Johne Smyth : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. Patrik Fleeming : Mr. William Dalglish : Mr. David Drumond. **ELDERS.**—Erle of Crawford : Erle Marshall : Erle of Cassles : Laird Brodie : Laird Libbertone : Mr. Alexander Colvill of Blair : Tutour of Pitsligo : John Semple.

The brethren present, becaus they are not now frequent, think fitt that ther be advertisment for conveneing the Commissione this day 8 dayes frequentlie that the bussines concerning the bringing of the rebells and the Kirks interest therin may be than considered, and desirs Mr. William Bennet, Mr. John Smyth and Libbertoun to represent to the Committee of Estates ther consideratione, that, seing ther is to be heir a frequent meiting the said day, whither it may please ther Lordships to continue any further proceeding in the mater concerning the articles of peace offered to the rebells, wntill the said meeting in respect of the correspondence ther Lordships use to keep in lyk cases.

The brethren also desirs that the Committee of Estates may be remembered to take to ther consideratione the mater concerning the electione of the magistrats of Aberdein recomendit to ther lordships by the late Assemblie.

*Edinburgh 22 Julii 1646, post meridiem.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. William Bennet, *Moderator* : Mr. John Adamsone : Mr. John Dalzell : Mr. James Fleemin : Mr. Johne Knox : Mr. William Dalglish : Mr. Patrik Fleming : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. John Nave : Mr. John Hamilton : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Weer : Mr. William Campbell : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Oswald : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Robert Lighton : Mr. Alexander Dicksone : Mr. Alexander Kinneir : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. Allan Ferguson, Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. David Dicksone : Doctour Colvill. **ELDERS.**—Laird of Libbertoun : Laird of Arnistoun : Laird of Balhousie : Laird of Dudistone : Mr. Alexander Coluill : Thomas Paterson.

A list being this day made for choosing a Moderatour for this meeting in respect of the absence of Mr. Robert Blair the Moderator viz. Mr. William Bennet, James Fleeming, John Oswald and James Guthrie, the said Mr. William Bennet was chosen Moderator of this meeting.

The Commissione, considering that the meeting was appointed for a serious consideratione of the offers sent to the rebells and of the Kirks interest therin, and of what is incumbent to them to

Concerning the offers to the Rebells, a new meeting appointed, and Recommendation to the Committee of Estates.

Magistrats of Aberdein.

Mr. William Bennet Moderator.

Committee. The offers to the rebells.

doe in the mater, Therfor, for prepairing the bussines, appoints Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, William Colvill, Doctor Colvill, John Adamson, James Guthrie, John Nevy, Robert Ramsay, Alexander Kinneir, Robert Lichtoun, Arnistoun, Libbertoun, Balhousie to conferr vpon it, and to report ther oppiniones of the mater itselfe and some overture concerning the Kirks dutie in relation thereto.

**Erle Abercorn.** The Commission recommends to the presbitries of Edinburgh and Pasley to take notice of the Erle of Abercorn, when he comes within ther bounds, and, if they receave not satisfactioun from him concerning his religion, that they proceed against him without delay.

**Innerness.** The Commissione appoints Mr. Robert Ker and Mr. Robert Trail to conferr with Mr. Patrik Dumbartoun vpon the particulars in the letters from Innerness and which he himselfe hes mentioned, and to propose sum overtures to the Commissione theranent.

The next meeting the morne at nyne houres.

*Edinburgh 23 Julii 1646, ante meridiem.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. William Bennet, *Moderator*: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. James Dalzell: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. Patrik Fleming: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. John Neave: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. William Campbell: Mr. Mathew Brisban: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamson, Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. John Knox: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Alexander Kinneir: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Patrik Colvill, Mr. Allan Ferguson: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Weir: Mr. John Moncreiffe: Doctour Colvill: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. John Knox, at Selkirk. **ELDERS.**—Laird of Libbertoun: Laird of Dudingstoun: William Hume of Lint-hill: Thomas Paterson: Mr. Alexander Colvill.

**Haliburton.** This day, Mr. James Guthrie's petition being considered, the Commissione appoints Halyburtoun personallie present to cite all the witnesses he myndis to vse for proveing the particulars in his paper, produced to the Assemblie, against the 2d Wednesday of August next, and also to give in anything he intends to add to that paper at the same day, declaring that they will receave no new exceptiones but such as sall be given in at that meeting.

Meeting of a  
Commission in  
Aberdeen.

The Commissione thinks that it were verie necessar that they satt in Aberdeen, to tak order ther, vpon the place, with

the malignants in these parts, but continues the determinatione of the dyet untill the nixt meeting in August, and that the conditione of the countrie be learned from the Generall Major and Mr. Andro Cant.

The Commissione appoints the agent of the Kirk to get the <sup>Rebells.</sup> rolls of the pryme actours in the rebellion from the Clerks of Parliament and Committees therof.

The nixt meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

MINSTERS.—*Omnes in sessione proxima cum* Mr. John Oswald : Mr. William Jamesone : Mr. William Dalgleish : excepting Mr. Alexander Kinneir, absent this sessione. ELDERS.—*Omnes qui sessione precedenti cum* Lord Burleigh : Laird of Innes : Laird of Brodie : Laird Balhousie : John Sempill.

The Commissione appoints the Clerk to give out sumonds <sup>Magistrats in</sup> against the magistrats and others in Aberdein vpon the particular<sup>s</sup> informed against them.

The result of the conference of the Committee for the offers with the rebells being heard and considered, after much debate the form of a petitione to the Committee of Estates drawne vp by them was agreed vpon, and the Commissione appoints the same to be presented to the Committee the first occasione that can be had. Tenor of which petitione follows :—

‘The searcher of hearts knowes that as we are the messengers <sup>Petition to the</sup> of peace from God soe we doe earnestlie wish to procure and <sup>Committee of</sup> preserve peace amongst men : Wee wer worse then brutishe if <sup>Estates</sup> after so much wasting of a destroying suord we did not desire <sup>concerning the</sup> a breathing time wnto this afflicted land. Wee know it to be <sup>offers to the</sup> our dutie to pray for it, and to endeavour it, and it sould be our <sup>Rebells.</sup> hearts exceeding joy to hear the Lord speak peace wnto his people. Yit the deep sense of the great trust committed wnto <sup>us</sup> leads <sup>us</sup> seriouslie to think vpon a mater of such consequence, wherein Religion and the Church ar so much interested, and humblie to offer wnto your honours our desirs thereanent. Your Lordships doe well know with whom we have to doe, ane handfull of base, cruell, treacherous men, who have eaten the flesh and drank the blood of ther countrie, blasphemed the name of our God, troden vpon his cause, and studied by all means to cause the whole land to blaspheme by denying and forsaking of

the Covenant, manie of which are cut of from the Church, and declared to be of these whom Christ commandeth to be holden by all and evrie on of the faithfull as Æthnicks and publicanes that they might learn to blaspheme no more. And yit to this day they have not seen ther iniquitie nor acknowledged ther sinne but continue with instruments of crueltie in their hands, rather prescryeing conditiones than receaveing commandments, and submitting themselves wnto lawes. Wee need not put your Lordships in mynd of the resolutiones of his Majesties third Parliament, Sess. 2, Act ii, of prosecuteing the warr against these men in ane hostill maner to their wtter ouerthrow and destructione ; Nor of the obligatione that the same Parliament, Sess. 2, Act 14, found themselves and all good patriots and true Christianes wnder in pursuance of ther Covenant, to which they ar so straitlie tyed befor God and man, against these enemies, who are going on with full resolutione to wndoe the whole natione and ouerthrow the liberties of the Kirk and kingdome so happilie established by Gods mercifull providence ; Nor of the purpose of the Parliament at St. Androes, Sess. 5, Act 9, of the prosecutione of the warr against those horrid rebells wntill the same by the blessing of the God of hostes be brought to ane happie end ; Nether need wee lay befor yow what we owe wnto the memorie of our dear brethren who dyed in our defence, nor what we owe wnto the honour of our natione, wnto the cryes of manie widowes and fatherles, wnto the desirs and expectationes of the godlie throughout the land, nor what we may fear heirafter in regard of the insolencie and treacherie of these men who ar now puft up and confirmed in a conceat of ther owne wickednes and strength ; Nor what inconveniencies may arise vpon the on hand from those who seing themselves disappointed of the publick justice of the kingdome will thirst after revenge in a private way ; and vpon the other hand from discontented myndes who have bein censured happilie for delinquencie in degrees inferiour wnto the guiltines of these men. Nor shall wee insist in remembering your Lordships how prejudiciall this course may prove wnto Acts of Parliament against excommunicat persones. The great mater of our fear is that the course which your Lordships have fallen vpon being well examined shall not answer that measure of endeavours which the word of



God and our Covenant oblishes ws wnto for punishing such cruell murtherers, and soe expose ws wnto the wrath of God. Therfor, as the servants of Jesus Christ and your servants for his sake, wee doe in all humilitie from no other respect then the tender conscience of our duty earnestlie beseech your Lordships againe to weigh what yow have done in relatione to pardon and peace with these rebels, as that which much concerns the glorie of God, the honour of the natione, the blood of our brethren, the preserveing of truth, and the preventing of manie inconveniencies amongst ourselves and indignatione from the Most High; and in your wisdom and pietie to think how the same may be tymouslie helped.'

This day a letter from the Presbiterie of Sutherland concern- Letter  
ing the Lord Raes read, and referred to the consideratione of Lord Rae.  
the meeting of this Commission at Aberdein.

The Commissione doe earnestlie recommend the desire of the town of Cullen for charitable supplie to the presbitries within Recommendation  
the bounds mentioned in the recommendatione of Parliament. Charitie for  
Cullen.

The nixt meeting the morne afternoone.

*Edinburgh 24 Julii 1646.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. William Bennet : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. William Jamesone : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Mathew Brisbane : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. John Dalyell : Mr. John Knox : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Patrik Fleeming : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. James Hamilton : Mr. Patrick Colvill : Mr. John Knox at Selkirk : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Patrick Gillespie : Mr. Thomas Donaldson : Mr. John Oswald : Mr. John Weer : Mr. John Neave : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Allan Fergusone : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Doctur Colvill : **ELDERS.**—Laird of Bousie : Laird of Libbertoun : Laird of Brodie : Mr. Alexander Colvill : Thomas Paterson : John Sempill.

This day the clerk produced a register of Parliament bearing the sentences of forfaulter against the rebels with an extract he had made of ther names and crymes, which was compared with the Register. Ordinance for  
excommunicat-  
ing Alaster  
M' Donald, the  
sometyme Erle  
of Airlie, Laird  
of Gorthie,  
young Inch-  
brakie, Tutor  
of Strowan,  
Sheirglasse,  
and Col.  
William  
Stewart.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, taking to ther sadd and serious consideratione the horrid and bloody rebellion of sum wnaturall and treacherous countrie men, joyning with a bloody crew of Irishes, who these years bygone haue cruellie murthered manie thousands of our dear brethren, and by robbing, spoyling, burning of houses, cornes, and other goods,

and other acts of barbaritie and horrid insolencie, have wasted and destroyed this kingdome, and eaten the flesh and drunk the blood of many harmles and innocent people for the cause of God and our Covenant: As also considering the obstinat continuance of these bloodie rebells all this time in that wickedness, retaining still the wasting and destroying suord in ther hands; and finding by sufficient evidences produced, as it is also notorie knowne and sensible felt by this whole Kirk and kingdome, That Allaster M<sup>c</sup> Donald, a principall actour in the whole course of this rebellion, hes exerced the place of General-Majour over these rebells, was the leader of the bloodie Irishes, and others wnder his command in dyverse fields and places wher they cutt down and destroyed many faithfull subjects, spilling much Christian blood on the ground lyk water, and committing manie other horrid insolencies: as also haueing found that James Ogiluie, sometime Erle of Airly, Daid Grahme, sometime of Gorthie, Patrick Grahme, sone to the Laird of Inchbraikie, Donald Robertsons, sometyme called Tutour of Strowan, John Steuart sometime of Scheirglasse, and Colonell William Stewart did joyne themselves wnto these bloodie rebells, hes had charge and command in ther rebellious armie, and being vpon the fields and in the places quhair the insolencies befor mentioned were committed, haue bein themselves exceedinglie and notoriouslie active in these wicked courses: And the Commissioners of Assemblie being verie sensible of the highe provocatione of God for such haynous offences against him, and of so great contempt of all ecclesiasticall and civile authoritie; Therfor being moved with the zeale of God, Do decerne and ordaine the persones befor designed, all and eurie on of them, to be summarlie excommunicat and declared to be those whom Christ commandeth to be holden by all and eurie on of the faithfull as Ethnicks and publicanes; and appoints the said sentence of excommunicatione to be pronounced by there brother, Mr. John Adamsone, in the east kirk of this citie upon the nixt Lords day, the 26th of this moneth, and that thereafter publict intimatione be made of the same through all the kirks of this kingdome so soone as advertisment shall come unto them.

The Commissione appoints the agent to get ane extract of the rebells processed befor the Committee and of ther parti-

cular offences, and ther probatione therof, and to give it to the clerk, that he may give therby informatione to the Commission of the principall actours in the rebellion not yit processed or censured ecclesiasticallie.

Act for an extract of rebells processed befor the Committee.

The Commission appoints Messers David Calderwood, Robert Murray, John Moncreiffe, John Oswald, John Adamson, William Colvill, James Fleeming, John Hamiltone, John Daljell, Bousie, Brodie, Libbertoun, Mr. Alexander Colvill, John Sempill, to present the petitione to the Committee of Estates concerning the offers of conditiones to the rebells, and for that effect that they come to this toun the next week against Tuysday to attend the first dyet of the meeting of the Committee.

Ministers and Elders appointed for presenting the Petition to the Committee of estatse concerning rebells.

The Commissione of the Generall Assemblie appoints the moderatour and clerk to prepare all the particular references made by the late General Assemblie wnto them against the 2nd. Wedinsday of August, and to cause cite all parties interessed and wittnesses against that day, and for the reference concerning Sir John Smyth that intimatione be given wnto him for his appearing that day in respect of his residence heir in Edinburgh.

Particular References of the late Assemblie to be prepared for the Commission, with intimation to Sir Jhon Smith.

The Commissione, considering the reference of the Assemblie concerning Dr. Balcanqualls letters, doe therfor for tryell therof appoint the Moderator to wryt to the Commissioners at London, to send down any of Dr. Strang or Mr. William Wilkies letters to Dr. Balcanquall they haue found ther, that they may take the same to ther consideratione.

Dr. Balcanqualls Letters.

The Commissione haveing receaued a letter from Lievtenant Generall David Leslie, bearing a list for ministers to his regiment, viz. Mr. John Duncan in Dumfermling, Mr. Alexander Moncreiffe in <sup>1</sup>, and Mr. Patrick Scougall in St. Androes presbitrie, doe appoint the said Mr. Alexander Moncreiffe to repair to the said regiment, and that letters be written for that effect to him and to his presbitrie, and for supplieing his place dureing his absence.

Lieutenant Generall David Leslies letter for a Minister.

The Commissione, finding that they cannot choose any of the last sent from Dumfermling for a minister to his regiment, because of thee inabilitytie of Mr. James Sibbald and Mr. Thomas Melvill, and in respect ther are so manie alreadie out of the

A new List for Ministers to the Armie for Dumfermlines regiment.

<sup>1</sup> Kirkcaldy; see Scott's *Fasts*, vol. ii. p. 558.

presbitrie quhair Mr. Johne Meldrum is, therefor appoints advertisement to be sent for a new list.

Overturs concerning Malignants approuen to be used in the meeting at Aberdeen.

The Commission approues the ouerturs presented by Messrs. Robert Ker and Robert Traill concerning malignants in the north, and appoints them to be made vse of by the Commission when they meet in Aberdein, and that the ministers in the list and the Lord Rae be ther processed.

Quarterly meeting in August.

The Commissione desirs the quarterlie meeting in August to be kept frequentialie, and that the brethren giue advertisement to these that are absent in ther presbitries adjacent nixt wnto them.

*Edinburgh, 12 August 1646, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. John Oswald: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. James Wright: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. Alexander Kinneir: Mr. William Penman: Mr. William Jameson: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. David Drumond: Mr. Robert Elliott: Mr. John Freebarne: Mr. Alexander Turnble: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Allan Ferguson: Mr. George Young: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. John Moncreiffe: Mr. John Duncan: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. John Daljell: Mr. John Knox: Mr. John Hume: Mr. Walter Suinton: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Alexander Somervell: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. John Nave: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. George Tomson: Mr. Patrik Gillespy: Mr. John Robeson: Doctour Colvill. ELDERS.—Erle Craufurde Lindsay: Erle Marshall: Lord Balmerino: Lord Craig-hall: Laird Clerkintoun: Laird Lamintoun: Laird Garthland: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Dudistoun: Laird Glanderstoun: Laird Linthill: James Rochhead: Laurence Henderson: George Porterfeild: George Gardne: Thomas Paterson.

Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator.

This day Messrs. Robert Douglas, William Bennet, Andro Cant, David Dickson, being put in list, the said Mr. Robert Douglas was chosen Moderatour for this meeting of the Commissione in absence of Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator of the Commission.

Sumonds paroshiners Leith against Mr. John Smyth continued.

The Commission continues the sumonds of the paroshiners of Leith against Mr. John Smyth wntill ther first meeting in November, in respect of the said Mr. John his absence in publick employments, declareing that the interest of all parties is reserved wntill that day, and that the Lord Balmerinochs dilligence shall be then considered.

This day the Lord Duke of Hamiltoun appeared befor the Commissione desireing to represent wnto them that, as he had signed the Covenant in England, and now befor the Committee in this kingdome, so he come befor them to expresse wnto them the reasones why he had soe long been in taking the Covenant, that the scandale thereof might be removed. The Commission having at length heard the Lord Duke verballie desired his Lordship to put his declaration in write wnder his hand against to-morrow.

Lord Duke  
Hamiltons  
appearing befor  
the Commis-  
sion.

This day the Laird of Halliburtoun and others, compearing in name of the paroshiners of Gordoun against Mr. James Sympsone transportatioun to Gordoun, produced ther dilligence for sumonding of witnesses, together with a 2d. paper containing exceptiones against the said Mr. James transportatioun, and Messrs. James Guthrie, Thomas Donaldsone, the Lairds of Sticheil and Wedderlie, compeering for the said Mr. James his transportatioun, and presenting a petitione to the Commissione, and the said Mr. James Sympsone compeering personallie, the Commission, after reading the papers produced, ordaines the said parties each of them to answer others papers produced against the morn befor noon, and continues the receiveing of the witnesses.

Haliburton and  
others against  
Mr. James  
Simpsons trans-  
portation to  
Gordon and  
others for it.

The next meeting the morne afternoone.

*Edinburgh, 13 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas : Mr. John Adamsone : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. John Knox : Mr. John Daljel : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Robert Elliott : Mr. John Hume : Mr. Walter Suinton : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. William Jameson : Mr. John Knox : Mr. Alexander Turnble : Mr. John Nave : Mr. Mathew Brisbane : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. James Wright : Mr. Alexander Somervell : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. Alexander Kinneir : Mr. William Penman : Mr. Thomas Donaldsone : Mr. Thomas Wilkie : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. James Bonar : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. John Hamilton : Mr. Allan Fergusone : Mr. George Young : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. John Weer : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. Robert Lightoun : Mr. John Oswald : Mr. Richard Dickson : Mr. John Weer : Mr. Patrick Fleeming : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. David Dicksone : Mr. John Lindsay : Mr. James Bruce : Doctour Colvill : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. John Robsone : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. William Addair : Mr. Alexander Dicksone : Mr. David Drumond. ELDERS.—Erle Craufurd : Lord Craighall : Laird Lamington : Laird Garthland : Laird Clarkingtoun : Laird

Arnistoun : Laird Dudistoun : Laird Linthill : Laird Wedderlie : Laird Glanderstoun : Laurence Hendersone : George Porterfeild : William Home : Thomas Patersone : Sir James Morisone : James Rochhead.

Petition—  
Robert Max-  
well to be  
receaved to the  
Covenant.

This day the Commissione, haveing receaved a petitione from Robert Maxuell, sone to the late Erle of Nithisdale, earnestlie desiring that he might be receaved to the Covenant, doe therfor desir Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Ramsay, George Young, Mathew Brisbane, and Jhone Hamiltone, with Georg Porterfeild, to conferr with the gentleman, and to report ther judgment of him concerning his education and religion.

Declinatours in  
the mater of  
Gordon Kirk.

The Commission repells the declinatour against the Commissioners in the presbitries of Duncce and Chirnside expressed in the supplicatione given in by the paroshiners for Mr. James Sympsone transportation in so far as concernes Messrs. Alexander Kinneir, Alexander Casse, and Walter Suintoun, in respect of ther purging themselves of partial counsell; but admitts the same in so farr as concerns Mr. John Hume and Linthill, and therfor declyns them in this mater of Gordone and Mr. James Sympsone.

The nixt meeting afternoone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut supra in sessione precedenti.*

Toun of Edin-  
burgh and Mr.  
Robert Ker.

The Commission continues the sumonds of transportatione at the instance of the toun of Edinburgh against Mr. Robert Ker untill the morne afternoone, and appoints all the defenders to answer at that dyet peremptorie.

Duke  
Hamiltoun.

This day the Lord Duke Hamiltones declaration being red and seriouslie considered, the Commission accepted of the same and rested satisfied therewith, and dischargeing any further proceeding against the Duke for not receaveing the Covenant : and appoints his declaratione to be put vpon record, the tenor whereof followes :—

Duke  
Hamiltons  
Declaratione.

‘I am sorie that I haue bein so long from giving sattisfactione to the Kirk of Scotland for my not subscriueing of the Covenant, which was occasioned by my departure out of the kingdom and by imprisonment almost ever since, from which I was no sooner delivered and come to London (haveing the honour to be a peere of England, and wnderstanding that

by the jointe declaratiōne of both kingdomes the Covenant was ordained by all to be taken) but that I applied my selfe to the House of Peers to shew my willingnes and expresse my desire for taking therof, which accordinglie was administered wnto me by their Lordships in a verie honourabill maner. Therafter, being sent for to come home by the Honourabill Committee of Estates here, I addressed my selfe to them and declared my readines to take thee Covenant, ether then or at the meeting of the Commissioners for the Kirk. It pleased them to give me order at that time to take the same, which I did; and I hope that therby I haue given sattisfatiōne to the Kirk, which (by Gods grace) I sall ever be a true member of, and readie to serve to the wttermost of my power. And thoghe I am on of the latest that is entred into the Covenant, and one that heartlie wishes and prayes for the future happines and peace of these kingdomes, and that ther may not be further occasiōne to make prooffe of mens constant adhering therewnto, yit I shall be as readie as any to contribute my endeavoures reallie and zealouslie for the mantainance of the same to the hazard of my lyfe and estate, which (with Gods help) shall be manifested by my actiones. *Sic subscribitur,*

Edinburgh, 13th of August 1646.

HAMILTONE.

Haliburtone haveing this day proponed declinatour against Mr. William Jamesone, alledging his cariage in the Commission appointed for examinatiōne of witnesses was partiall, he being moderator of that Commissione, and not examining the witnesses vpon all interrogatours necessar, and in other things which he referred to the report given in by that Commission, and the Commissione of Assemblie having considered the said report finds not the said declinatour proven, and haveing heard the said Mr. William purging himselfe of partiall counsell, doe therfor admitt the said Mr. William to be judge in the mater of Gordon.

Haliburtons  
declinatour  
against Mr.  
William Jame  
sone repelled.

The Commissione haveing considered the declinatour proponed against Mr. James Nasmyth, viz.—that he was concerned in on of the articles of the paper given in by Haliburtoun, doe repell the same, and receaued Mr. James oath purging himselfe of partiall counsell.

Declinatour  
against Mr.  
James Nasmyth  
repelled.

Committee for  
examining  
Laird Ednam.

The Commissioun appoints Messrs. William Bennet and James Bonar, Libbertoun and Clarkintoun, to examine the Laird of Ednam in the particulars of Haliburtouns paper, and siclyk appoints them to examine witnesses in Mr. Eduard Wrights bussines.

Erle Eglinton.

The Commission appoints Messrs. Mathew Brisbane, James Hamiltoun, James Nasmith, and John Lievingstoun, Craighall, Libbertoun, and Brody, to conferr with the Erle of Eglintoun and the Presbitrie of Glasgow concerning a presentatioun to the kirk of Eglishame.

Mr. John  
Meinzies.

The Commission thinks fitt that the particulare concerning the prefering of a regent befor Mr. John Meinzie in the Colledge of Sant Androes, represented in a bill from Mr. William Campbell, on of the regents ther, sould be taken notice of by the Vniversitie, and therfor recommends it to thar care to be taken order with; and if that be not done the Commission doth earnestlie recommend it to the Commission appointed for visitatioun of the said Vniversitie, and to this effect appoints the agent to speak to so many of the commissioners in toun for a meeting of that Commission.

Laird Swinton.

This day young Suintone compearing and desireing that witnesses sould not be examined in the particulars of Haliburtones paper, quhairin he was concerned, wntill he were first heard in the mater, the Commission found the same reasonable, and recommendit it to the Committee appointed for examining the witnesses.

The nixt meeting the morne.

R. Maxwell.

The brethren appoynted to confer with R. Maxwell reporting that they were well satisfied, and yit for further satisfactioun the Commission think fitt that some others also conferr with him.

*Edinburgh, 14 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessionibus precedentibus.*

Shyrefdom of  
Argyll.

The Commission having considered the letter sent from the sherefdome of Argyll representing ther hard and lamentable conditione, and desyryng ther assistance to the Committee of Estates for supplie of forces against the rebels ther raging,



and support of mantainance, doe appoint Messrs. Daud Dickson, Robert Ramsay, and the Laird of Clarkingtoun, and Lawrence Hendersone, to assist the gentlmen sent heir from that shire befor the Committee, and desirs the Moderator to speak to the President in that particulare that some present effectuall course may be taken for that supplie and help.

The Commission appoints the charities appointed for Mr. Robert Lindsays wyfe to be againe remembered in the letter sent to presbyteries.

Mr. R. Lindsays relict.

The Commission appoints Suinton, Mr. John Somervell, and any others concerned in the particulars given in by Haliburtoun against Mr. James Sympsone, to give in answers for themselves to these particulars in so farr as they ar concerned.

Swinton, Mr. John Summer-vale and others.

The Commission desirs Messrs. Daud Calderwood, William Colvill, and William Bennet, to conferr with Robert Maxuell concerning his education, and his present profession of the religion, and to report.

Committee for conference with Robert Maxwell.

The Commission appoints Messrs. Daud Calderwood, William Colvill, Daud Dickson, Andro Cant, James Bonnar, William Bennet, Robert Ramsay, John Adamsone, Doctour Colvill, Alexander Somervell, Patrik Gillespie, The Erle of Craufurde, Lord Craighall, Innes, Gartland, Arnistoun, Brodie, Libbertoun, to consider the relevancie of the paper given in by Haliburtoun against Mr. James Sympsone, and to report ther opiniones therof, recommending also to them that ther reverend brother, Mr. Alexander Hendersone, be consulted therin if his health may permitt.

Committee to consider the relevancie of Haliburtons paper.

The Commission desirs Messrs. Calderwood and John Adamsone to revise Mr. Alexander Casse his book concerning the practises of the Jesuits, and vpon ther approbatione, authorizes the clerk to give warrand for printing therof.

Mr. Alexander Casse.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator* : Mr. Richard Dickson : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. John Oswald : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Patrik Fleeming : Doctour Colvill : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. John Freebarne : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Robert Elliot : Mr. James Wright : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Daud Dickson : Mr. John Weer : Mr. Robert Lightone : Mr. Daud Calderwood : Mr. John Knox : Mr. William Adair : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Robert Wright :

Mr. James Bruce : Mr. William Penman : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. David Drumond : Mr. Alexander Someruell : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. William Jamesone : Mr. John Lindsay : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. James Bonar : Mr. John Knox : Mr. Mathew Brisbane : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. John Neive. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall : Laird Libbertoun : Laird Didistoun : Laird Lamingtoun : Laird Arnistoun : Laird Clarkingtoun : Laird Linthill : Thomas Patersone : Lawrence Hendersone : James Rochhead.

Garison of Innernes.

This day a letter from the garisone of Innernes being red, the Commission appoints for supplie of ther necessities that the Moderator and others speak to ther acquaintance of the Committee privatlie that some effectuell course may be taken speedilie concerning it; and for ministers appoints them to send lists according to the order, and they sall be furnished that way.

Mr. James Douglas.

The Commission, understanding that Mr. James Douglas, sumtyme minister at Carnwath, now latelie deposed from the ministrie, is permitted alreadie by the Presbyterie of Lanerick to be vpon the exercise, doe therfor discharge the said Mr. James from preaching, and recommends the presbitrie that they doe not suddenlie admitt him vpon the exercise but that they keep the order prescryued by the Assemblie.

Mr. David Dikson, Moderator.

This day the Moderator and remanent ministers of Edinburgh being remoued in the mater concerning Mr. Robert Kers transportation to Edinburgh, Mr. David Diksone was appointed to moderate in that bussines.

Absolvitor, Mr. Robert Ker, from the kirk of Edinburgh.

Concerning the petitione of the toun of Edinburgh for Mr. Robert Kers transportation to the kirk of Edinburgh and the sumonds raised thervpon against the said Mr. Robert and his parosh[in]ers of Saltprestoun, as also against the paroshiners of Haddington for ther entress, the said sumonds being often called, and this day James Roughead and Lawrence Hendersone, bailzies, and some of the counsell, with the ministers of Edinburgh compearing for the said toun, the said Mr. Robert compearing personallie, and the Laids of Prestoun and Prestoungraing and Thomas Hume with sum others compearing for the paroshiners of Saltprestoun, the Laids of Clarkingtoun and Elvingstoun and Patrik Young compearing for the parosh of Haddingtoun, and Gilbert Johnstone compearing for the Erle of Haddingtoun, patrone of the kirk of Haddingtoun, the Commissioners of the

Generall Assemblie haveing seriouslie considered the said petitione and the sumonds raised therupon, with the reasones therin contained for the said Mr. Robert Kers transportation to Edinburgh, as also the reasones vpon the other part against the said transportation given in be the said Mr. Robert and his paroshiners of Saltprestown and be the said patron and paroshiners of Hadingtoun for ther interest in the said Mr. Robert, and haveing with mature deliberatione examined the haill reasones moved *hinc inde* in the said mater, Find and Decerne that the desire of the petitione of Edinburgh concerning the said Mr. Robert his transportatione sould not be granted, and therfor Absolue him from the same and from the sumonds raised therupon: Declairing alwayes that the question concerning his transportation to Hadingtoun is left entire to the presbitrie of Hadingtoun, and the persones adjoynd to them, to be considered and determined according to the commission given be the late Assemblie to them theranent, and that this sentence, nor nothing done now in this matter is or shall be prejudiciall therwnto.

The nixt meeting the morné at 9 hours.

*Edinburgh, 15 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione praecedenti.*

This day Mr Robert Row cited to be witnes in Mr. Edward Wrights bussines, being suorne, deponed judiciallie.

Mr. Row, witness.

This day Mr. David Calderwood and the remanent brethren appointed to confer with Mr. Robert Maxwell reported that they got exceeding great sattisfactione from him concerning his religion and therfor the Commissione thought fitt to receive him to the Covenant; and accordinglie he did first suear and subscriue the Nationall Covenant and thereafter the League and Covenant of the thrie kingdomes befor the Commission.

Robert Maxwell, son of the late Erle of Nithsdale, received to the Covenant.

The Commission, after consideration of the particulare articles in Haliburtones paper produced to the Commission and of the report of the Committee appointed to consider the relevancie therof, doe approve ther oppinione, and appoints Messrs. Alexander Somervell, Robert Ramsay, William Bennet, William Colvill, James Bonar, Mathew Brisbane, Lord

Approbation of the Report of the Committee, with a power to them for examining witnesses.

Craighall, Clarkingtone, Garthland, to examine the witnesses vpon the articles found relevant for tryell, and to meet after-noone for that effect.

The next meeting vpon Monday in the afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 17 August 1646, post meridiem.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. Richard Dickson: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. William Penman: Mr. Alexander Kinneir: Mr. John Freebairn: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. John Nave: Mr. Mathew Brisbane: Mr. Allan Fergusone: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Patrick Gillespie: Mr. John Robertsonsone: Mr. John Moncreiffe: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. John King: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. David Drumond: Mr. Walter Suinton: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Alexander Turnble: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Nasmyth: Doctour Colvill: Mr. John Duncan: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Jamesone. **ELDERS.**—Erle Crawford: Lord Craighall: Laird Clarkingtoun: Laird Arnistoun: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Dudistoun: Laird Garthland: Laird Glanderstoun: George Porterfeild.

Committee in  
the mater of  
Gordon.

The Commission appoints the Committee appointed formerlie to consider the relevancie of Haliburtones paper to meet again in the afternoon, and to consider the particulars proven and not proven, and to prepare the mater to this Commission.

Committee for  
drawing a  
declaratione to  
the Committee  
of Estatiss.

The Commission considering that the petition to the Committee of Estates concerning the offers of peace to the rebels, could not be presented to ther Lordships, seing the rebels had come of and accepted the offers, befor a quorum of the Committee mett, therfor they think it verie fitt that some remonstrance or declaratione wer drawn up, and to that effect appoints the Moderator to assume any to himself for making sum draught thereof.

Seafort and  
J. Ogilvie.

The Commission continues the petitiones of Seafort and James Ogilvie for ther relaxatioun wntill they hear themselves.

The next meeting the morne befor noone.

*Edinburgh, 18 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. R. Douglas, Moderator: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. William Jamesone: Mr. Mathew Brisbane: Mr. John Nave: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Weer: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Alexander Turnble: Mr. Walter Gregg: Mr. Patrick Gillespy: Mr. Richard Dickson: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. John Daljell:

Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. James Bonar : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Walter Suintone : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. William Penman : Mr. John Lindsay : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. Georg Young : Mr. Robert Wright : Doctour Colvill : Mr. William Adair. **ELDERS.**—Laird Clarkington : Laird Libbertoun : Laird Dudistoun : William Hume.

The draught of the Remonstrance being this day read, the Commission appoints the Committee for the mater of Gordoun to revise the same and to report ther oppiniones, and to meet afternoon for that purpose, and appoints the Commission to meet the morne befor noone.

*Edinburgh, 19 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. William Colvill : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Robert Lightoun : Mr. James Wright : Mr. Thomas Wilkie : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. Walter Suintone : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Patrick Fleemin : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. William Dalglish : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. John Knox : Mr. John Daljell : Mr. John Knox at Selkirk : Mr. William Jamesone : Mr. Alexander Kinneir : Mr. William Penman : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Richard Dickson : Mr. Robert Elliot : Mr. John Freebairne : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. Patrick Colvill : Mr. Allan Fergusone : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Lindsay : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Walter Gregg : Mr. Patrick Gillespie : Mr. Andro Elliott : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. John Neve : Mr. J. Hamilton : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. George Young : Mr. John Weer : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. John Robeson : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. James Bonar. **ELDERS.**—Erle of Crawford : Erle Marshall : Erle of Cassles : Erle of Tullibardin : Lord Burleigh : Lord Craighall : Laird Lamington : Laird Clarkington : Laird Arnistoun : Laird Garthland : Laird : Laird Libbertoun : Wedderlie : George Porterfeild : William Home : Thomas Patersone.

The Remonstrance concerning the offers of peace to the rebels being this day read, the Commission appoints Messrs. David Dickson, Andro Cant, Robert Murray, William Colvill, William Bennet, John Moncreiff, with the Moderator, Lamington, Libbertoun, Fingask, William Home and Thomas Patersone, to present the same to the Committee of Estates. Tenor wherof followes :—

‘Amongst manie things which doe afflict our spirits in these sadd and callamitous times, ther is none that wounds ws and all the lovers of Zion throwghout the land more deeplie then the issue of that horrid rebellion so treacherouslie wndertaken and wnnaturallie prosecuted by that excommunicat traitour, James Grahme, and his adherents ; who although ther crueltie sall be

Remonstrance  
to the Com-  
mittee of  
Estates.

accursed wnto all generationes, yit ar now in a better conditione then they who haue bein straight in the cause of God, and haue suffered to the effusione of ther blood and losse of ther freinds and meanes in the defence of the samine. Wee shall not dispute of the necessitie of such a way of peace; your inducements and ends ar knowne wnto the searcher of hearts, before whose judgment seat all of ws must on day stand to render ane account of our actiones and to receave according to our works. It is without contraversie that it is a testimonie of the indignatione of the Lord against ovr backslydings and provocations, which concernes ws all to search after and to lament for both in our selves and others. We should wrong our trust if we did not lay befor your Lordships the exceeding great prejudice that accresces hereby wnto the hiest and gravest censurs of the Church. Your Lordships are not ignorant that excommunicatione by the lawes of the kingdome inferr civill censures, which by this course are interrupted, albeit that dreadfull sentence hes not been pronounced against any for more haynous crymes at any time. Your ingadgment in the Covenant is wnto us a ground of confidence that yow will be so farr from weakening the discipline of the Kirk that yow will endeavour to preserue the same in its full strength and integritie against all persones whatsoever. What hes been, and still is the mortall enmitie and implacable malice of those men against all the godlie and zealous in the land, whither professours or ministers, is better knowne then that we need to insist upon it. And thoghe we be not affrayed nether for our selues nor for others of the Lords people, knowing that we are in the hand of our God, yit since the violence and furie of these men tends not only to the endangering of the saftie and restraining of the libertie, but also wnto the interruptione of manie in the free exercise of ther callings in ther places and stationes; Therefor we earnestlie desire that your honours will think vpon effectual remeadies for preventing of these euills; chieffie to consider how men may duell in quietnes and peace beside these who haue murdered ther neerest and deerest freinds. Our solemn ingadgment with England was the mater of manie supplications and endeavours, and hes been a mean of manie blessings wnto ws and them both. And as we blesse the Lord that it

hes been hitherto kept inteere, notwithstanding of all the purposes and designes of open enemies and secret underminers to the contrarie, so we cannot but commend your faithfullnes and care since the Kings comming into our armie in applying your selfe wnto the exercise of the best meanes whereby jealousies might be kept of, and a right understanding preserved betuixt the nationes. That sacred and solemne tye is the great eyesore of the enemies of our happines and peace, for dissolving of which they will leave no meanes unessayed, knowing this to be the surest and readiest way to ther owne rising and our ruine. Therefor doe we promise wnto our selues, from the confidence which we haue in your wisdome and pietie, that your Lordships will, in the strength of the Lord, endeavour to maintaine and hold it fast, as that which much concerns the good and peace of both kingdomes. God forbid that after so manie sad and sore stroaks from the Popish and Prelaticall party, wee sould dash one against another; that wer not onlie to destroy ourselues but to become a reproach to all the world. Finallie, ther is nothing which we more wish then that a good correspondence bee kept betuixt your honours and ws in all things which concerns this great work of reformatione, espetiallie in this period of time wherin religion and the comone saftie are in so much hazard; which we doe not desire from any purpose of stretching ourselues beyond our lyne, but that we may know what to entreat the Lord for on your behalfe, how to give faithfull warning to his people, and acquyt our selues with discretione and zeall in our statione wnto the discharging of our trust to the advantage of the cause of God.'

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, considering the petitions from Irland for certaine brethren to repair ther for exercising ministeriall duties in a settled charge of the ministrie in some congregationes of that kingdome, and finding that in regaird of the present conditione of this Kirk, they cannot at this time advyse any to embrace a settled constant charge ther, Therfor in respect of the present necessities of ther brethren in that kingdome, doe ordain Messrs. John Levingstone Harie Colwart, George Hutchisone to repair to the kingdome of Irland for a visite for thrie moneths tyme, and

Commission for  
Messrs. John  
Liviston, Harie  
Colwart, and  
George Hutche-  
son to repair to  
Irland.

ther for that space to performe all ministeriall duties, for the good of Gods Kirk there, and to doe all and euerie thing committed and recommended to the brethren sent formerlie to that kingdome, heirby authorizing them with the same power in all things dureing the time aforesaid.

Mr. Jhon Mein-  
zies.

The Commission desirs Mr. Daud Dickson, with Doctour Colvill, to desire the members of the Commission for visitatioun of St. Androes to meet in the beginning of October, and to recommend to them to tak that mater concerning Mr. John Meinzies to ther consideratione, if the same be not taken notice of by the Vniversity befor that tyme.

The nixt meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes qui in sessione ante meridianâ.*

Mr. James  
Symsones oath.

The Commission considering the opinione of the Committee appointed for the mater of Gordoun touching the 4th article in Haliburtouns paper, think fitt that Mr. James Symsones purge himselfe by his oath, and the said Mr. James being suorne judiciallie, did purg himselfe that he never knew Elspeth Hume, now his spouse, befor he was married to her.

Mr. Edward  
Wright.

The Commission appoints Mr. Andro Rind to be sumond as a witnes in Mr. Edward Wrights processe against Setterday, and in the meane time desirs Messrs. William Colvill, William Bennet, and Libbertoun to think vpon some fair way for concluding that mater conforme to the recommendatioun of the Assemblie.

Mr. James  
Row.

The oppinione of the Commission of Assemblie concerning the questione proponed from the presbitrie of Auchterairdour is that they may receive Mr. James Row to publick repentance and sattisfactione according to the Acts of Assemblie and the order of this Kirk, and the Commission ordaines in the mean time the said presbitrie to plant the kirk of Muthell with dilligence.

Report of D.  
Stranges  
Declaration.

This day the Report concerning D. Stranges declaratioun being produced and read, the Commission appoints the same to be registrat, the tenor wherof follows:—

‘The whilk day the brethren and ruleing elders wnder-subscriying appointed by the Generall Assemblie to hear and



report anent the declaratione to be made by Doctour Strang of his infirmities mentioned in the ordinance of the Commission of the Generall Assemblie, being conveyed immediatlie after they had bein witnesses of thee samine, agreed to make ther report as followes:—That the said Doctour Strang did obey the Act as it stands *in terminis*.

*Sic subsc<sup>r</sup>*      GEORGE PORTERFEILD.  
WM. MURE.

M. DA. DICKSONE,  
M. RO. RAMSAY.  
MR. GEO. YOUNG.  
M. JO. NEVAY.  
M. PA. COLVILL.

The Commission appoints Messrs. Robert Murray, William Bennet, James Guthrie, John Nevay, and James Bonar to consider the reference from Zetland, Murray, and the Channerie, and to report ther oppiniones.

The nixt meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 20 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. Walter Swintoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. James Freebarne : Mr. William Adair : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. John Hamilton : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. George Young : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. Andro Elliott : Doctour Colvill : Mr. Alexander Kinneir : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Adamsone : Mr. Robert Elliott : Mr. Alexander Turnble : Mr. John Neve : Mr. Mathew Brisban : Mr. Allan Ferguson : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Weer : Mr. John Moncreiffe : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. James Bonar : Mr. Patrik Fleeming. ELDERS.—Maister of Yester : Laird Lamington : Laird Clerkington : Laird Libbertoun : Laird Dudistoun : Laird Glanderstoun : Laird Fingask : Laird Wedderlie : Mr. David Weemes : George Porterfield : William Home.

The Commission appoints that in letters to presbitries James Murays bussines be recommended carfullie.

The Commission appoints Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Ramsay, James Guthrie, and Libberton to speak with the Committee that is appointed for conference vpon the Remonstrance presented to the Estates.

The Commission having received lists for Balcarras Ministers of Balcarras, Lieutenant General Baillie, Sir James Lumsdan, and the Generalls regiments. regiment, Mr. Robert Traill in St. Androes, Messrs. William Lievistoun and Georg Tomsone in Couper presbitrie; for Lieutenant General Bailies regiment, Messrs. David Lindsay and Alexander Kinninmont in Forfare presbitrie, and Mr. Harie

Futhie in Dundie ; for Sir James Lumsdanes regiment, Mr. John M'Ghie in the presbitrie of Hadingtoun, and Mr. William Rate in the presbitrie of Brechine, and Mr. William Row in the presbitrie of Couper ; and for the Generalls regiment of horse, Mr. William Jamesone, Jedburgh, Mr. William Turnble in Kelso, and Mr. William Thomsonsone in Peebles presbitrie, doe nominate and appoint out of the said lists Mr. William Livingstoun, Mr. Alexander Kinninmont, Mr. William Row, and Mr. William Turnble to repair to the regiments afornamed *respective* for performing ministeriall duties to them, and that letters be written for that purpose and for supplieing ther place dureing ther absence.

Lady Barnes.

Concerning the questione proponed from the Presbitrie of Hadingtoun touching the Lady Barnes, it is the oppinione of the Commissione that she subscryue and sueare the Confession of Faith in testimonie of her renunciatioun of her errors of Poprie.

Mr. Hew Ker.

The Commission of the General Assemblie remits the mater concerning Mr. Hew Ker to the presbitrie of Peebles, desireing them, with the concurrence and advise of the brethren formerlie named at St. Androes, or any tuo of them, to conclude the said mater by a finall determinatione as they shall judge reasonable: giving power also to the said Presbitrie to determine therin by them selues in case after advertisment the brethren desired shall not come, and to doe eurie thing for concluding that mater incumbent to them, or which the Commission could do thereanent, and appoints them to report ther proceedings herein to the nixt meeting of the Commission.

Ludowick  
Gordon, sone to  
Sir R. Gordon.

This day the Erle of Sutherland and Mr. Robert Farquhaird, provest of Aberdein, having represented the wnfained sorrow of Lodovick Gordon, son of Sir Robert Gordoun, for subscryveing Seaforts Remonstrance, and his willingnes to renunce the same signified by his letter to the said Erle, and wnderstanding the good behaviour of the said gentleman in former tymes, doe therefor appoint the said Lodowick to subscryue a renunciatioun of the said divisieue band and remonstrance, and send it to the clerk to be put vpon record, which being done, they accept of the gentlemans acknowledgment and confessione.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. William Bennet: Mr. James Bonar; Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Mathew Brisban: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Hamiltone: Doctour Colvill: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. Walter Swintone: Mr. John Adamsone: Mr. Daud Calderwood: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. George Young: Mr. Patrik Fleeming: Mr. John Nave: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Alexander Kinneir: Mr. Allan Fergusone: Mr. William Adair. ELDERS.—Maister of Yester: Laird Lamingtoun: Laird Clarkintoun: Laird Arnistoun: Laird Fingask: Laird Libberton: William Home: Thomas Patersone.

The Commission wnderstanding that Generall Majour Middleton hes been misinformed by some persones intending to foment jealousies and divisiones concerning the cariage and respect of the Commissione and of the ministrie toward him, Therfor appoynts Messrs. Andro Cant, Robert Murray, John Adamsone, Mathew Brisbane, George Young, Maister of Yester, and Arnistoun, to sattisfie him concerning these false reports, and to certifie of ther respect and honourabill estimatione of him.

The Commission appoints Messrs. Andro Cant, Robert Murray, and James Fleeming to speak with Mr. Andro Ramsay concerning his preaching about the King wherat so much offence was taken, and to report.

The Committee of Estates desiring som consultation and conference, the Commission inhibites any to go out of toun without libertie from the Commission.

The Commission, having considered the questiones sent to them from the Synod of Murray, and the report of the Committee for answer therwnto, doe appoint the answers following to be sent wnto them. Followes the tenour of the questions and answers therwnto.

'*In primis.* In a parosh quhair all the elders and most of the fensible men ar disaffected and ar contrarie minded to ther honest minister, *queritur in tali casu* :—

'1. How he shall exercise discipline with such disaffected elders and amonst such disaffected people ?

'2. What shall be answered to a whole parosh that have for most part joyned with the enemie in ther bloodie courses, and

Generall  
Majour  
Middleton.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

Questions from  
Province of  
Murray.

never having repented desire to be admitted to the Sacrament?

'3. What shall be done with declarationes that ar from the South, quhair the whole parish is disaffected?

'4. What shall be done with Papists married by preests, whither ther mariage shall be esteemed lawfull or not?

'5. What shall be done with ministers coming from Irland, who having the testimoniall of tuo ministers coming from thence at the same time, that they were actuall ministers ther and forced to flie, in regaird of the persecutione, that they could bring no further testimoniall with them. *Queritur*; Whither we shall goe on with them as expectants or as actuall ministers?

'6. What course shall be taken with the ministers that haue subscribed the Marquise of Huntlys band?'

Answers.

The first Quaere it is answered:—That in such a case the minister can exercise no discipline. But the discipline and censure must be referred to the Presbitrie.

To the 2d.—Such persones cannot be admitted to the Sacrament wntill they satisfie according to the order of the Assemblie.

To the 3d.—So long as a minister can reside at his charge and performe the duties of his calling, he is obliged to performe that dutie, also in reading the declarationes emitted by publict order, as weill as other duties of his calling.

To the 4th.—Persones so married should be censured and satisfie, because ther mariage hes not been solemnized according to the order of this Kirk.

To the 5th.—The Presbitrie may admitt such to preach as expectants, and thereafter according to the order of the Kirk vpon lawfull calling and due tryell they may be admitted actually to the ministrie.

To the 6th.—The Presbitrie after tryell finding them guiltie, should suspend them and referr them to this Commission for further censure. And such as alreadie are found guiltie, that they be presentlie suspendit and referred to this Commission for further censure.

The Commission appoints ther nixt meeting to be the morn afternoon, and because that ther reverend brother, Mr. Alex-

ander Hendersone, is to be buried the morne before noone, desires all the brethren to meet heir thee morne after sermon that they may go together from this place to performe wnto him ther last dutie.

*Edinburgh, 21 August 1646, post meridiem.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Elliott: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Mathew Brisbane: Mr. Allan Ferguson: Mr. George Young: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. John Adamsone: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. James Wright: Mr. Alexander Carsse: Mr. Alexander Turnble: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Hamiltone: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Weir: Doctour Colvill: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Robert Lighton.  
**ELDERS.**—Erle of Crawford: Erle of Cassells: Maister of Yester: Lord Craighall: Laird Clerkington: Laird Lamington: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Dudistoun: Laird Fingask: William Home: George Porterfeild.

This day the Erle of Crawford, Lord Treasurer, desired that nothing sould be done in the mater of the kirk of Gordon to prejudice the Kings Majestie in his right of patronage. Gordon Kirk,  
Erle Crawford.

The Commission finds that the first instance of the 2d reason in Haliburton's large Paper being considered with Mr. James Sympones answer therto is not relevant for censure. 1. Instance of  
Haliburton's  
Paper.

In which vote Messrs. David Calderwood, William Colvill, Robert Ker, Robert Wright, Doctour Colvill, Maister Yester, Clarkington and Laminton desired it to be marked that in ther votes they dissented.

The Commission finds that the 3d instance of the 2d reason in Haliburton's paper deserves admonition only. 3d instance.

In which mater Messrs. David Calderwood, William Colvill, Robert Ker, Robert Wright, Alexander Casse, Doctor Colvill, Mathew Brisbane, James Wright, Allan Fergusone, Maister Yester, Lamington and Clarkington desired it to be marked that ther voyces wer dissenting.

In the particular concerning Mr. James Sympones cariage at Restoun in the 4th instance of Haliburton's Paper the Commission finds so much proven as makes a scandall, notwithstanding his purgatione of himselfe of carnall dealling vpon oath, and therfor thinks he sould be sharplie rebuked. 4th instance.

Mr. James  
Symson.

The Commission, considering the articles in Haliburtons paper quhair Mr. James Sympsone is concerned which ar proven, as also the articles quhairin he is concerned which are not proven, finds that they ar not exceptiones relevant to debarr the said Mr. James Sympson from the kirk of Gordon.

In which vote Messrs. Daud Calderwood, William Colvill, Doctor Colvill, Robert Ker, Robert Wright, Alexander Casse, Mathew Brisbane, James Wright, Allan Fergusone, Maister of Yester, Lamington, Clarkington, desired ther dissenting voices to be marked.

Rebuk of Mr.  
James Symson.

This day Mr. James Sympsone was called and rebuked for his cariage at Restoun mentioned in the 4 instance of Haliburtones paper that he sould haue been alone in a chamber with Elspeth Home in the night tyme befor ther mariage, and admonished that he sould not give such scandall and offence in time coming.

The nixt meeting the morne at 8 houris.

*Edinburgh, 22 August 1646.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Thomas Donaldsone: Mr. Alexander Turnbull: Mr. John Neve: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Daud Calderwood: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Allan Ferguson: Mr. George Young: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. James Wright: Mr. Daud Dicksone: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamsone. ELDERS.—Maister of Yester: Lord Craighall: Laird Garthland: Laird Lamington: Laird Clarkington: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Dudistoun: William Home: Thomas Patersone: Georg Porterfeild: Laurance Henderson: Jo. Ken-  
nadie.

Mr. James  
Symsons  
transportation.

Concerning the transportatione of Mr. James Sympsone from Sproustoun to the Kirk of Gordon, referred to the Commission for Publict Affaires by the late Assemblie, the said Mr. James Sympsone compeiring personallie, the Presbitrie of Ersltoun compeiring by Mr. James Guthrie and Mr. Thomas Donaldsone, the paroshe of Gordon vpon the on part compeiring by Alexander Home of Haliburtoun opposing the said Mr. James his transportatione, and the paroshiners of Gordon on the other part desiring his transportatione compeiring by young Stitchell and Wedderlie, and the Presbitrie of Kelso and paroshers of Sproustoun lawfullie sumoned and not compeiring,

the Commissioners of Assemblie, haveing considered the reasones given for and against the said Mr. James his transportation by the said parties compearing, and haveing at length heard them theranent, after mature deliberatione finds that the said Mr. James sould be transported to Gordon, notwithstanding the reasones proponed against the same, And therfor heirby transports the said Mr. James from his present charge at Sproustoun to the said kirk of Gordon, and ordaines him to remove and setle himselfe ther for performing all ministeriall duties to that congregation with all diligence.

To which sentence Messrs. David Calderwood, William Colvill, Robert Ker, Allan Fergusone, Robert Wright, James Wright, Lamington, and Clarkington, desired ther voices to be marked dissenting.

This day, Mr. James Guthrie haveing complained of sum speeches wttered by Haliburton, the said Mr. James and Halyburton wer examined thervpon, and ther declarationes theranent were subscriuit by ther owne hands.

The nixt meeting vpon Monday afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 24 August 1646, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Nave: Mr. James Bruce: Mr. David Dicksone: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. James Wright: Mr. Allan Ferguson: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. John Adamsone: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. William Adair: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. George Young: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Alexander Turnbull. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Dudistoun: Laird Wedderlie: William Home: George Porterfeild: Thomas Patersone: Laurence Hendersone.

This day, the Counsell and Committee of Estates answer to the Remonstrance presented to ther Lordships concerning the offers sent to the rebells being this day red, the Commission appoints Messrs. Andro Cant, David Dicksone, James Guthrie, Robert Ramsay, William Colvill, and Libberton, to reasone with such as shalbe appointed by the Committee vpon the said answer. Tenor of which answer followes :—

‘The Lords of Privie Counsell and Committees of Estates and Processes haveing read and considered the Remonstrance within written, given in to them be the Commissioners of the Generall

Answer from  
the Committee.

Assemblie, doe returne this answer:—That the distractiones within this kingdome, and the present conditione of affaires, haue moved the Committee of Estates for the peace and quyet of the country to make vse of the power granted to them be the Parliament, which, notwithstanding, they have managed far within what vpon good consideration was condiscendit wnto be the Estates of Parliament, and without any prejudice to the Kirk censures.

‘And as it hes pleased God to make them instruments in restoreing thee Kirk to its just power and libertie, so they will still be carefull, according to ther place, to preserue and strengthen the authoritie therof, and so to order the publict affaires that peace may be settled within the kingdome, and all his Majesties good subjects may enjoy the fruits of the same.

‘The Counsell and Committees have hithertills and will still be carefull to entertaine and preserve the vnion betuixt the kingdomes, and are verie desirous of such a correspondence with the Commissioners of the Assemblie as Kirk and State may go on togither for promoveing the comone cause and setleing of truth and peace.’

Minister for  
Marshells  
regiment.

The Commission, haveing receaued a list of Ministers for the Erle Marshells Regiment, viz. Mr. Patrick Leslie at Fitteresso, Mr. John Forbes at kirk, and Mr. Dauid Strachin at Fittercairne, doe nominat and appoint the said Mr. Dauid Strachin for the said regiment; ordaines him to repair wnto it for performing ministeriall duties with all dilligence, and that letters be written to the Presbitrie of —<sup>1</sup> to sie him dispatch himselfe thither, and for supplieing his place dureing his absence.

Act for citing  
Halyburton.

The Commission of Assemblie ordaines the Laird of Hali-burton to be summond to appear befor them at Edinburgh vpon the eleventh day of November nixt, to answer for the particular speeches he spoke to Mr. James Guthrie vpon the 22 of this moneth, and siclyk for the words he spoke the same day in presence of the said Commission; as also ordaines the said Laird of Haliburtone and Mr. John Home of Bellita to lead probatioun vpon the particulars in his papers not yit proven, against the said day, withe certificatioun if they faill in

<sup>1</sup> Probably Kincardine O'Neil. See Scott's *Fasti*, vol. iii. p. 518.



the premisses that they sall receave such censure as therby they sall be found to deserue.

The Commission thinks fitt that a letter be written to the brethren at Newcastle for informing the Kings Majesty concerning Mr. James Symsons; and the extract of the vote concerning his clearing be sent for that effect, that a draught of the letter be prepared against the morne.

This day Mr. James Laing compearing personallie, and producing a paper containing his defences, which being red, and the witnesses sumond being called, and not compearing, the Commission of Assemblie refers the said mater to the Presbitrie of Edinburgh, desiring them to proceed to the tryell and censure therof with all dilligence, and that they report ther proceedings therin to the Commission.

Mr. James  
Laing.

The Commission continues the sumonds against the inhabitants in Aberdein wntill the nixt meeting in November, and appoints them and witnesses to be cited to that dyet, and if ther be a meeting of the Commission at Aberdein befor that day, that they be cited to that meeting.

Complyers in  
Aberden.

The Commission of Assemblie continues the sumonds against Mr. James Harvie, minister at New Machar, and Mr. John Cheyn, minister at Kintour, wntill the ii day of November nixt, and ordaines them to be cited to that day, with certificatione, if they compeir not, ther absence will be holden for contempt, and lykwayes ordaines witnesses to be cited to that same day.

Mr. Harvie and  
Cheyn.

*Edinburgh, 25 August, ante meridiem.*

**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Knox: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Mathew Brisbane: Mr. Allan Ferguson: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Robert Lichten: Mr. James Wright: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. John Neve: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Ewan Cameron: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Andro Cant. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall: Laird Libberton: Laird Dudiston: William Hom: George Porterfeld: Thomas Paterson.

The Commission thinks fitt a letter be sent to the Presbitrie at Newcastle for informing the King concerning Mr. James Sympsone, tenor quhairof followes:—

be so profitable in Glasgow as elsewher, Therfor ordaines that he sall remove and transport himselfe therfra against the last day of November nixtocum in this present year 1646, and for facilitating the way of his transportation, doe be thir presents relaxe him from the censure of suspensione, declareing always that, if he sall not remoue from Glasgow befor the said day, they will enter into a more particular and exact examinatione of all the articles of the said Mr. David his processe, and that this relaxatione shalbe no prejudice therunto, and appoynts Mr. George Young to intimat this relaxation the nixt Lords day in Glasgow.

Anent Mr. A. Cant, and his sones stay.

The Commission continues that mater concerning the reasones of Mr. Andro Cant and his sones stay here wntill the morne, and desirs Messers David Dickson, Robert Murray, John Moncreiffe and Libbertone to think vpon some lettre to be written to ther presbitries theranent.

Concerning Mr. Andro Ramsays Sermon.

The Commission desirs Messrs. Andro Cant and Robert Murray to requyr Mr. Andro Ramsay to be heir the morne to cleir himselfe concerning his sermon quhairin he medled with sum questiones concerning the King not fitt for the time.

The nixt meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 26 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—M. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: M. William Dalgleish: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. John Nave: Mr. Allan Fergusone: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. James Bruce: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Wright: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Wear: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Patrick Gillespie: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. Patrick Colvill. *ELDERS*.—Laird of Lamington: Laird Garthland: Laird Libbertoun: John Kennadie: Thomas Paterson: William Home of Glasgow: Laird of Fingask.

Mr. Joseph Brodie for the Kirk of Keith.

The Commission desirs Mr. Andro Cant and Mr. William Bennet and Mr. Joseph Brodie to recommend to the Laird of Cragivare the kirk of Keith that it may be speedilie planted.

Anent ane order of relaxing excommunicat persones and receaving them.

The Commission desirs Messrs. David Dickson, Andro Cant, William Bennet, William Colvill, Robert Ramsay, Robert Murray, James Guthrie, Patrik Gillespie, Libbertoun, Fingask, Thomas Paterson, William Home, with the Moderatour, to think vpon the way and order of relaxing and receaving of excommunicat persones and to report ther oppiniones, and also to think vpon the causes of a fast.

The Commission of the Generall Assemblie refers to the Presbitrie of Edinburgh the tryell and censure of Thomas Wood, and ordaines the clerk to that effect to give wnto them his letters to wmqhill Mr. Francis Colasse.

The nixt meiting afternoone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes preter* Garthland *qui in sessione antemeridiana cum* Messrs Alexander Balfour and Robert Wright.

The Commission thinks fitt that in the letters to Presbitries the intimatione of the excommunicatione of Seafort be remembered if it be not alreadie done.

This day Mr. Robert Douglas and Mr. Andro Cant made report of the discharge of ther commission which was put vpon them and Mr. Robert Blair by the late Assemblie and of ther freedome with his Majestie, and produced a paper which they presented to his Majestie ; Tenor wherof followes :—

√ ‘ Wheras we are intrusted by the Generall Assemblie of the Church in your Majesties natiue kingdome of Scotland to improue the opportunitie of your Majesties presence in this armie for perfyting the begunn and much desired wniformitie in religion and for preserving and strengthning the happie vnione between the kingdomes, wee intreat your Majestie to interpret all our proceedings whither by word or writing to be no other but the expressiones of our faithfullnes to Jesus Christ, of our loue and loyaltie to your Majestie, and the neccessarie discharge of that trust put vpon ws. And first we desire to assure your Majestie in the name of the Generall Assemblie by whom we are sent that it wold be the great joy of all our hearts to sie yow established on your throne, exercising your just power in ruling righteouslie, and advancing Christ in all his ordinances throwout all your three kingdomes. It is also the desire of our hearts that your Majesties just power and greatness by all lawfull meanes may be preserued for the comfort of all your loyall subjects and the good of your person and posteritie. But because soveraigntie is the Lords, who quhen he will, bringeth princes low and powreth contempt vpon them, and quhen he will, exalts again and clothes them with glory and majestie, who also hath preserued your lyffe in the midst of many perills and

Tryell and  
censure of  
Thomas Wood.

Paper  
presented to  
the King in  
Newcastle.

dangers, and keepeth yit a door of hope open for yow, which we wish your Majestie shutt not by rejecting the wholesome counsellis of your good subjects tendered to your Majestie in this nick of tyme, quhen after so many sufferings and prayers the hearts of your people are waiting and longing for a sure and weell grounded peace, wee most earnestlie intreat your Majestie, after your owne personall reconcilment with God by Jesus Christ, the Prince of Peace, in true zeale to God, in compassion to your perishing people, and in a prudent foresight and regaird to your selfe and posteritie, to embrace all the offers of peace proceeding from the Great Counsellis of your kingdomes. And, because heervpon, as we conceaue, doth depend the future happines or miserie of those kingdomes, wee doe againe most humbly supplicate your Majestie by the mercies of God, that nether the relying vpon your owne wisdom, nor the prejudice of anie former principles, which have occasioned so great calamities and brought your Majestie wnder so low a conditione, hinder or retard so desirable a conclusion. When it shall please the God of heaven to move your royall heart to incline to this our just and reasonable desire, it shall be no grieffe nor offence of heart to your Majestie, being settled on your throne, to sie the streames of blood stopped and your selfe and your people flourishing in religion, righteousness, and peace. /

*Vera copia*

(*Sic Subsc.*) A. CANT,

R. BLAIR,

Mr. RO. DOUGLAS.'

The Commission of Assemblie appoints a solemne fast and humiliatione to be kepted in all the congregationes of this Kirk vpon the 3d Sabbath of September nixt for the reasones and causes following:—

Reasons and  
Causes of a  
Fast.

'1. Notwithstanding of our profession in the last article of our Solemne League and Covenant, yit to this day the Sonne of God is not honoured amongst ws in the excellence of his person, nor imployed in the vertue of his offices; but the wnsearchable riches of Christ and the inestimable treasure of the gospell ar neglected and despised as things of no value.

'2. We doe not tremble wnder the threatnings of the Law verified vpon ws in many sadd and sore judgments, nor doe we follow the directione therof as a rule of our obedience; but the

whole land almost, and many in our armies, still lye in deep securitie, and liue under grosse prophantie and hardnes of heart.

‘3. We haue reasone to mourne for the issue of that horrid rebellion as a testimonie of the continued indignation of the Most High against our backslydings and provocaciones.

‘4. The lamentable condition of our brethren in Ireland almost brought wnto fainting and neere to be swallowed up by the power and crueltie of the rebels ther, together with the danger that we are threatned with from them, and the afflicted estate of those parts of the kingdome which yit lie wnder the feet of the enemies.

‘5. Seeing the Lord hath been pleased to staine the pryd of all our glorie by blasting all our carnall confidence and making the emptinesse of meanes to appear, wee wold seriously intreat Him, that He would make Himselfe glorious in the midst of ws by the manifestatione of his free grace and wonted favour, in pardoning our sines, reclaiming ws from our backslydings and healling our land for his owne name sake.

‘6. That the Lord wold soften the Kings heart and give him the spirit of humiliatione that he may mourne for his iniquitie, and that the spirit of wisdom and wnderstanding may be given to him] and all those that are imployed in the publike affairs in both kingdomes, that all ther counsell and actiones may be means for the advancement of the kingdome of the Son of God, promoving the work of vniiformitie, holding fast the League betuixt the nationes, and for procuring a firm and well grounded peace in all the three kingdomes.

‘7. That the spirit of faithfullness, vnitie, and zeale may be poured vpon all the ministers of the land, that in integritie and loue they may bear burden, one with another, for seeking the honour of Jesus Christ and the edifying of his body, the Church.

‘8. That the Lord would crowne the year with his goodnes in granting a fair and fruitfull haruest.’

The Commission desirs the charities for Argyll ministers and Mr. Robert Lindsays relict be remembered in the letters to Presbitries, and James Murrays payment also.

Charities for  
Argyll  
ministers.

This day the Lord Burleigh, the Sherreffe of Teviotdale, and

Robert Lockheart produced from the Committee of Estates the articles following, desiring an answer therunto :

‘The Committee of Estates and Processes and Lords of Privy Counsell appoints the Lord Burleigh, the Shereffe of Tiviotdale, and Robert Lockheart to represent these particulars to the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie, viz. :—

‘1. That they haue recommendit to ther commissioners at London to presse their former instructiones concerning the settinge of religion and vniformitie of Kirk Government.

‘2. That they haue sent some of ther number to his Majestie to desire him to signe the propositiones of peace as the best meanes conducing to the good of both kingdomes.

‘3. To desire the Commissioners of the Kirk to craue ane accompt from ther Commissioners at London of the progresse of vniformitie in religion.

‘4. To recommend to the said Commissioners to give warrand to some of the ministrie to conferr with the Erle Seafort and James Ogluie, and vpon sattisfactione and repentance, that they may be relaxed from the sentence of excommunicatione by the Presbitries quheir they duell, in regaird the Commissioners ar presentlie rysing, and are not to sitt for a long time heirafter.

‘5. To represent that both Committees and Counsell are of opinionne that the Atholl men and others taken of from the rebellion be the Generall Majour who ar not excommunicate may be made vse of for publict service as the Generall Majour thinks expedient.’

Vpon the grounds aboue written, they ar to inlarge the meaning of the Committee to the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie.

The Commission appoints the Moderator Mr. Robert Douglas, Messrs. Daud Dickson, William Bennet, Andro Cant, Robert Ramsay, James Guthrie, Libbertoun, Fingask, to conferr vpon the articles this day produced from the Committee with such as their Lordships shall appoint for that purpose.

The Commission of Assemblie, after hearing Mr. Andro Ramsay expresse himselfe concerning the particulars in his sermon which gave offence, finds that quhat Mr. Andro spoke was vnseasonable, and that he spoke in a problematick way,

Articles from  
the Committee  
of Estates.

Committee for  
Conference.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

therfor do gravlie admonish him that he doe not the lyk in tyme coming.

The nixt meeting the morne befor noone.

*Edinburgh, 27 August 1646, ante meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Nave: Mr. Allan Fergusone: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Bonnar: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. James Bruce: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. John Hamiltone: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Weer: Mr. William Dalglish: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Moncreiffe: Mr. Andro Cant: Doctour Colvill: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. James Guthrie. ELDER.—Laird of Lamington: Laird of Libbertoun: Laird of Fingask; Thomas Paterson: William Home: George Porterfeild.

The result of the conference with the Lords and others appointed to that effect by the Committee being reported by those to whom it wes committed, the Commission thinks good to advyse vpon the answer to the articles sent to the Committee in the afternoon, and now to dissolue that they may meet the sooner.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes qui in sessione antemeridiana.*

The Commission of the Generall Assemblie, after hearing the report of the conference with some of the Committee of Estates and Processes and Lords of Privie Counsell vpon the articles presented from their Lordships by the Lord Burleigh, sherreff of Teviotdale, and Robert Lockheart, doe humblie returne the answer following:—

‘They are sattisfied with the sense and end expressed by your Lordships of the first tuo articles concerning the present pressing the settleing of vniformitie in religion and government and the Kings signing the propositiones of peace, which is no other then that which is contained in the Declaratione made by the Commissioners at Londoun quhen they assented to the sending of the propositiones to the King. So that, although the Parliament of England sall not be broght further on in the work of vniformitie at this time, yit that sould not prejudge the vnione betuix the kingdomes nor hinder the peace betuixt the King and his subjects, and the peace being concluded that the

Answer to the Committee.

perfecting of the work of vniformitie may be still vrged according to the Covenant.

'2. They haue receaved from the Commissioners at London informatione of quhat is alreadie done, and according to ther progresse expects ane further account, for which purpose they are to write to the Commissioners, and shalbe readie to communicat ther answer to your Lordships.

'3. The Commission hes recommendit to the moderatour that he and such as he sall call for may conferr with the Erle of Seafort and James Oglvie quhen they come heer to Edinburgh and desire it, and for ther relaxatiōe the Commission can only doe it, which may be conueened by the Moderatour as he sall find occasiōe.

'4. The opiniōe of the Commissioners is that such of the Atholl men taken of that are not excommunicate sould not be employed befor they give sufficient evidence of repentance of ther bygone rebellion. But in caice of pressing necessitie the Generall Majour may make vse of them in that exigence against the comone enemie.'

Appointment  
for presenting  
the said answer,  
and concerning  
Aberden and  
Glasgow.

The Commission appoints Messrs. Dauid Dickson, William Bennet, Robert Ramsay, James Guthrie, Lamington, Libbertoun, and Thomas Paterson to present the answers to the articles sent to them by the Committee, and also to remember ther Lordships to take notice of the election of the Magistrats of Aberdein conforme to the recommendatiōe of the Assemblie and the frequent desirs of this Commission to that purpose.

Commissioners  
sent to New-  
castle.

The Commissione, finding a necessitie that some be sent to Newcastle at this time to labour with his Majestie conforme to the desire of the late Assemblie, Therefore doe appoint Messrs. Dauid Dickson, Andro Cant, Robert Blair, to repair to Newcastle to prosecute the desirs presented wnto him from the late Assemblie.

Appointment of  
Mr. Andro Aber-  
crombie for  
Montgomeryes  
Regiment.

The Commission of the Generall Assemblie haveing considered ane letter sent wnto them by the Lord Montgomerie desiring that Mr. Andro Abercrombie may be sent to attend his regiment for the reasons mentioned in the letter, and the said Mr. Andro personallie present submitting himselfe therin to the determinatiōe of the Commission, they therfor appoint the said Mr. Andro to attend the said regiment for performing



ministeriall duties to them for the space of thrie moneths only : in the meane time condescending that he go first north to visit his charge ther for some short time, that thereafter he may returne and attend the said regiment.

The Commission, considering the necessitie of Mr. Robert Douglas going to Newcastle, doe therefore joyne him to the brethren formerlie appointed to goe thither, giving wnto them full power to addresse themselues to the King, and to present the commission and desirs of the late Generall Assemblie.

Mr. Robert Douglas for Newcastle.

The Commission appoints Mr. William Bennet, with any other brother, to assist Mr. Dowgall Darroch befor the Committee of process and money for procureing him a speedie dispatch.

Mr. Dowgal Darroch.

The Commission appoints Messrs. William Colvill, William Bennet, and Mungo Law to present the desirs of this Commission and of the late Assemblie to the Committee of Estates concerning the electione of the magistrats of Aberdein, as they sall be requyred.

Aberden.

The Commission, hearing the reasons moved by Mr. David Dickson for exeeming him from going to Newcastle, refers to the remanent brethren appointed to goe thither, viz., Mr. Andro Cant, Mr. Robert Douglas, and Mr. Robert Blair to consider his reasons, and to exeem if they think fitt.

Concerning Mr. David Dikson's excuse for going to Newcastle.

The Commission, haveing this day heard Mr. Andro Cant expresse the reasones of his sones stay in this countrie, think fitt to send his excuse to the Presbitrie, as also to represent Mr. Andro his employments heir, and that the letters following be sent to that purpose :—

Mr. Andro Cant.

‘RIGHT REVEREND, — Thogh the condition of affairs with yow hes been such as our brother, Mr. Andro Cant, could not bot apprehend some hazard in the exercise of his ministrie ther at such a time, yit this was not the only nor the cheefe cause of his stay heir, but his publict employments, which wer mor frequent then conduceable to the cause. From the Generall Assemblie he was sent to Newcastle, in commission with others, to his Majesty, and now we have thocht good to returne him thither again, with the rest, to prosecute ther former endeavours. How soone he can discharge himself of these employ

Letter to Presbitrie, Aberden, concerning Mr. Andro Cant.

ments we know not. Bot seing he is thus delayed, yow will be carefull to help his college with some supplie indureing his absence, which is all we haue to say. So recommends yow in all your labours to the Lords blissing, and wee remaine

Edinburgh,  
27 August 1646.

Your loving brethren,

THE COMMISSIONERS OF ASSEMBLIE.'

Direct: *To ther Reverend brethren of the Presbitrie of Aberdeen.*

Letter concern-  
ing Mr. Alex-  
ander Cant.

'RIGHT REVEREND,—The iniquitie of the time hath scattered and dispersed sundrie brethren of the ministrie this time bygone, and made them wnvsefull for ther particular charges, among quhom we know that Alexander Cant, on of your number, hath been heer this long time attending his father and waiting for better and more peaceable residence at his charge, when the Lord shall be pleased to grant it. Both his fathers conditione and his owne were taken to consideratione by ws, and it was advised that the said Mr. Alexander sould wait on till a fitter opportunitie sould be granted of returning; and therfor we trust ye sall construct his absence the more brotherlie and charitable. And so, commending yow to God, wee rest, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
27 August 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.'

Direct: *For the brethren of the Presbitrie of*<sup>1</sup>

This day the Lord Burleigh, sherrefe of Teviotdale, and Robert Lockart presented a paper fra the Committee craveing ther sense of the answer sent to ther propositiones and articles: tenor of which paper followes:—

Return from the  
Committee.

'The Committee and Counsell, haueing receaued the four articles given in to them this day by the Commission of the Kirk, do returne this answer: That they haue still been carefull to preserve the vnione between the kingdomes and peace betwixt his Majesty and his subjects, and will still be so. Yit they conceaved it no wayes fitting at this time to publish the wtmost of ther condiscendence in the mater of religion and vniformitie least it sould prejudice the further progresse of the treatie by the Commissioners at London.'

Kincardine O'Neil. See Scott's *Fasti*, vol. iii. p. 521.

The Commission appoints the letter following to be sent to Presbitries :—

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—We haue found it necessar at this time Letter to Presbitries. to enioyne a publict fast for the reasones which we haue sent to yow in print. Ye will be carefull that the same be religiouslie observed, and if this come not to your hand in time so that ye cannot keep it vpon the day appointed, that ye keep it the nixt convenient Sabbath thereafter. We belieue that ye were advertised long ago, by your brethren the Commissioners in the late Assemblie, of the excommunicatione of the Erle of Seafort, the intimatione wherof was recommendit by the Assemblie wnto them, so that we hope it is already done. Bot if it be otherways, we desire that yow give orders for the intimationoun of it with the first convenience. Ther are others also, pryme actours of this bloodie and wnnaturall rebellion, quho ar excommunicat heir in Edinburgh be our appointment, viz., Alaster M'Donald, a principall actour in the whole course of the rebellion, and James Ogiluie, sometime Erle of Airlie, Dauid Grahm, sometime of Gorthie, Patrik Grahme, sone to the Laird of Inchbraikie, Donald Robertstone, sumtyme called Tutour of Strowen, John Stewart, sumtime of Sheirglasse, and Colonell William Stuart, exceidinglie active in that bloodie rebellion. Yow wilbe therfor pleased to cause make intimation therof in your severall congregationes. We haue often desired and recommendit wnto you that you wold proceed against these that have joyned in the rebellion. Now yow have a rule in the Acts of Assembly, which are herewith sent wnto yow in print, and we expect ane account of your dilligence therin. Bot for such of them as have bein pryme actours and men of qualitie, against quhom ye will find difficultie to proces, it wer fitt they wer brought befor our selues; therfor yow will cite such of them to compeir befor ws at our nixt quarterlie meiting, the second Wedinsday of November. Ther are presented to ws verie pitifull regraits that the charities desired for our distressed brethren in Argyle, and for Mr. Robert Lindsays relict, are not so cheerfullie and readilie delyuered as was expected; particular notice is not yit given wnto us of the deficients heirin. Therfor we only remember

that if any of yow haue not done that dutie, it may be gone about with dilligence and chearfullnes. You are not ignorant of the ordinance of the Assemblie concerning James Murrays payment of his bygone fies, books and other printed papers, and thogh at this time we sie no report of your dilligence, and so mycht have gone on and put the Act of Assemblie to executioun, we yit again require that at our nixt quarterlie meeting in November you send heir that which is due wnto him, other wayes we must doe that which the Assemblie hes requyred to be done in the Act made theranent. So being confident of your care in all the premises, and the report of your dilligence to our nixt quarterlie meeing, we commend yow to the Lords grace, and rest, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
27th August 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.'

*Edinburgh, 17 September 1646, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas : Mr. Johne Oswald : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Thomas Wilkie : Mr. James Flemyng : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Adame Penman : Mr. Patrick Flemyng : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. Robert Elliot : Mr. Patrick Colvill : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Johne Lyndsay : Mr. James Bruce : Mr. Johne Moncreiff : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. William Dalgleshe : Mr. William Jamison : Mr. Johne Dalyell : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Johne Knox : Mr. Robert Lightoun : Mr. Richard Dickson : Mr. Alexander Somervell : Mr. Johne Nevey : Mr. Johne Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Weir : Mr. Andrew Cant : Mr. Patrick Gillaspie. ELDERS.—Laird Lammington : Laird Cunynghamhead : Laird Arneistoun : Thomas Paterson : George Porterfeild.

Mr. R. Douglas,  
Moderator.

After calling on the name of God by Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator of the preceding meeting, the said Mr. Robert being put in list with Messrs. Andro Cant, David Dickson, and William Bennet, was chosen Moderator for this meeting of the Commission in all the sessions therof, in absence of Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator of this Commission.

Report of  
Messrs. Robert  
Douglas, Andro  
Cant.

This day, Mr. Robert Douglas and Mr. Andro Cant made report of ther frequent addresses to the King, with their earnest desires for giving satisfaction to his good subjects of both kingdomes in signing the propositions of peace, and that the Commissioners sent from the Estates laboured to the same purpose exceeding earnestly, but that his Majesty remained still obstinat in refusing their desires.

The Commission having received a list for ministers to the Generalls excellence, viz. Mr. David Forret in St. Andrews, Mr. Walter Greg in Cowper, and Mr. Johne Duncan in Dunfermling presbyterie, and for the Erle Lothians regiment Messrs. James Ker and Johne Scott in Jedburgh, and William Penman in Kelso presbyterie, do appoynt the said Mr. David Forret for the Generalls, and Mr. Johne Scott for Lothians regiment, and that letters be writtin to that purpose, and for supplying their places during their absence.

Minister for th  
Generall and  
Lothian regi-  
ment.

This day, a letter received from the Commissioners at London, the tenor quhairof followes :—

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE, RIGHT REVEREND, AND LOVING BRETHREN,—  
As we have from tyme to tyme given an accompt of our proceedings heir, both to the Generall Assembly and to yourselues, so there hath not bene of late any considerable occasion of our wryting to yow. We having formerlie desired a resolution in our greatest difficultie, touching agreeing or not agreeing to that part of the propositions of peace which concerneth religion, there being in the ordinances of Parliament (which we sent unto yow formerly, and unto which these propositions concerning religion do relate), diverse particulars prejudiciall to the intended uniformity between the kingdoms, which we could not approve of but had given our publick testimonie against them, in our Remonstrance of March 26th, which knot was loosed to us by the answer of the Generall Assembly of the dait June 15th<sup>1</sup> bearing that, lest the blame of retarding the desired peace should be cast upon them, it is their judgment that, things considered as they stand, we might not only consent to the sending of that which wes alreadie agreed upon concerning religion, but also for these things wherin we differ, giue way, and not make any lett to the sending of them to the King in order to peace, with an expresse declaration (which wes accordinglie done) that this giving way doeth neither import our approbation of all the particulars contained in the foresaid ordinances, nor any prejudice to the established and received Government of the Kirk of Scotland, nor shall impede our con-

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

<sup>1</sup> This letter has not been inserted among the printed proceedings of the Assembly.

stant endeavouring a further and neerer vniformity according to the Covenant; whence we cannot but gather the judgment of the Generall Assembly (which is to us in this negotiation the chief rule to walk by, nixt to the Word of God), that they do not lay so much weight upon the want of a full uniformity in religion between the kingdomes, or upon the present differences concerning it, as that the so much desired peace should be thereby hindered, or a quarrel between the kingdomes founded thereupon, especiallie considering that not only Episcopacie and the Book of Common Prayer (the tuo mountaines which seemed immoveable) ar removed, and a common Directory of Worship agreed upon by the Assemblies and Parliaments of both kingdomes, and here ordered to be observed under certaine penalties;<sup>1</sup> but that likewise for the positive part of Church Government there is a foundation laid and a good progresse already made, as may appear by the ordinances concerning Congregationall, Classicall, Provinciaall, and Nationall Assemblies, and their subordination, concerning ruling elders and their election, concerning the suspension of ignorant and scandalous persons from the Lords Supper, and concerning the ordination of ministers.<sup>2</sup> This last ordinance concerning ordination, as it was concluded in Parliament upon the 28th of August last, we do heirwith send unto yow.<sup>3</sup> The House of Commons hath also in present consideration an ordinance against hereticks and sectaries, which we shall be carefull to send unto yow how soon it shall be finished by the Houses: But we believe it shall not be finished till they have seen and considered the Confession of Faith, which will be within few days (we trust) perfected by the Assembly and transmitted to the Houses. And although, to our unspeakable grief, this reformation and vniformity is much retarded and obstructed, yet we shall detain from God the glory due unto his name, if we should not say, it is a wonder Reformation is already so

<sup>1</sup> *Ordinance of the Lords and Commons . . . for the more effectual putting in execution of the Directory for Public Worship.* London, 23 Aug. 1646.

<sup>2</sup> *All the severall Ordinances, Directions, and Votes of the Lords and Commons . . . for the speedy establishing of the Presbyteriall Government.* London, 1646.

<sup>3</sup> *Ordinance of the Lords and Commons . . . for the Ordination of Ministers by the Classical Presbyters.* London, 31 Aug. 1646.

farre advanced in this kingdome. /Howbeit our former zeale in pressing the neerest vniformity is not in any measure cooled or remitted, for we do and shall by Gods assistance still presse it at all opportunities, as long as yow think fitt to continue us in this employment, and if in any other materiall point we can not obtain our desires, or if any new thing (as God forbid) shall be concluded prejudiciall to a further vniformity, we shall discharge ourselves by giving our testimony against it, and by representing it to yow for our further direction. It is another question whither, in poynt of conscience and Covenant, the perfecting of the vniformity in religion is to be stood upon as a condition without which our army shall not remove out of this kingdome (and consequently without which there shall be no peace), although satisfaction be given them for their paines, charges, hazards, and sufferings. This question, although in our privat judgments we conceive it to be resolu'd already by the aforementioned letter of the Generall Assembly (the disbanding of armies being a chief upshot of the propositiones of peace sent to the King), yet for our further exoneration we desire your judgment (unto which we submitt our own), concerning a mater of so much consequence, quhairin we know not how soon we must give our opinion and advice to the Commissioners from the Parliament (who use to consult and advise with us in any business which concerneth religion), and therfor do desire to know your resolution the sooner. The Lord direct the counsels both of Church and State towards that which is most conduceable to the ends of the Covenant, and the God of peace confirme yourselues and us in a constant and faithfull discharge of dueties, and in preventing, by all good and possible means, new and worse troubles in that land, and a breach between the tuo kingdomes, which many, both malignants and sectaries, (though for different ends and interests) drive at. This free and faithfull accompt of the condition of affairs yow have from Your loving brethren,

*Subscr* LOUDOUN, ARGYLL, SAMUELL RUTHERFURD,  
LAUDERDAILL, A. JHONSTON, ROBERT BAILLIE,  
Worcester House, the GEO. GILLASPIE.'

10th of September 1646.

*Postscript.*—' We send yow herewith that which may be new

matter of comfort and encouragement to yourselves and all the well affected, the Remonstrance of the County of Lancaster, with the ansuere of the House of Peeres therupon.'<sup>1</sup>

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the General Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland mett at Edinburgh.*

The nixt meeting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 18 September 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione precedenti cum*

Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. William Penman : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. John Knox at Selkirk : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. George Thomson : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Patrick Gillespie : Mr. Johnne Moncreiff : Mr. Thomas Donaldson : Mr. William Adair.

Concerning the elections of magistrats in Aberdene and Glasgow.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly humblie desires that the honourabill Committee of Estates may be pleased to appoynt some of their number to conferre with such as shall be appoynted by the Commission upon the particular recomended by the Generall Assembly touching the magistrats and counsell of Aberdene, and upon the interesse which they humblie conceive the Kirk hes in the persons that will have place in the election of the magistrats and counsell of Glasgow for the year ensueing, and appoynts Messrs. William Bennet, Alexander Somervell, and William Jamesone to represent the same to their Lordships.

The nixt meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johnne Knox: Mr. Johnne Dalzell: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrick Fleming: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Alexander Somervell: Mr. Johnne Nevey: Mr. Johnne Hamilton: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Johnne Weir: Mr. James Bruce: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Johnne Moncreiff: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Jameson: Mr. William Penman: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. James

<sup>1</sup> This was the petition 'of many thousands of the well-affected' of the County of Lancaster for settling Presbyterian Church Government, suppressing of heresy and schism, and continuing the union between the two kingdoms. The Lords on 25th August expressed their agreement with the petitioners, and promised to take the particulars 'into due consideration' (*Journals of House of Lords*, vol. viii. pp. 470, 471). The petition was also presented to the House of Commons, who on 15th September had before them in consequence an Ordinance for the division of the County of Lancaster into nine presbyteries (*Journals of House of Commons*, vol. iv. pp. 668-70). This was ultimately passed by the Houses and the Presbyteries united in a Provincial Synod.



Fleming : Mr. Johne Knox : Mr. Ritchard Dickson : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. Robert Elliot : Mr. Patrick Colvill : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Johne Lyndsay : Mr. William Adair : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. George Thomson : Mr. Patrick Gillespie : Mr. Thomas Donaldson. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall : Laird Lammington : Laird Cunynghamhead : Laird Arneistoun : Johne Kennedy : Thomas Paterson : Lawrence Henryson.

The Commission having considered the petitions of James Ogilvy for his relaxation, together with his declaration and confession of his bygone miscarriages (tenor of which declaration followes), and having found that they have sufficient power from the Assemblie to relax the said James Ogilvy, do therefor appoynt Messrs. Andro Cant, David Dickson, William Jameson, John Moncreiff, and Patrick Gillespie, with the Lord Craighall, and Cunynghamhead, and the Moderator, yet again to conferre with him in this place the morne at 8 hours. Followes the tenor of James Ogilvies declaration above-mentioned :—

Committee for  
conference with  
James Ogilvy,

‘I declare be these my unspeakable and heartie grief for my accession to these rebellious wayes and courses, which hes justlie moved the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie in respect of the notoriety and atrocity of my haynous offence thereby to ordain me to be excommunicat; and as I sincerely acknowledge the justice and equity of their ordinance and of that heavie sentence of excommunication which followed against me therupon, and that I deservedlie ly under the samen, both for the offences committed be me before the said sentence and therein mentioned, and my persisting in the said courses after the said sentence, and my coming out of the Tolbuith of Edinburgh: So on the other part I humblie desire that I may be received within the bosome of the Church, which is never shutt to these who repents, and to be eased of the heavy burden of that fearefull sentence under which I have groaned this long tyme, and hes beene longing to have the happie occasion to expresse my grieff and repentance for the said offences, and my earnest desire to be reconciled again to my mother Church, as is known to some of this Judicatorie, who can witnesse how much I pressed and sollicitied both the Generall Assembly when I wes in prison in this town, and the Commissioners of the General Assembly at St. Andrews with reiterat desires and petitions to the effect forsaid, since which time I have ever entertained the same desire, albeit human frailty

James Ogilvyis  
Confession.

and the naturall desire, that all men hes to preserve themselves, caryed me to endeouore and mak an escape out of prison, and to adhere to the foresaid courses, in so farre as I conceived ther wes a necessitie for my safety; for which escape out of prison and any thing done be me since, I will not plead excuse as being acts of necessity, but professeth my guiltynes and unfained sorrow for the samen, and shall endeavour, be Gods assistance, to witnesse my sinceir acknouledgment and remorse for my offences before mentioned be a dutyfull and circumspect cariage in tyme coming, as becometh a good Christian and true patriot. All which I do declare and promise as in the sight of God.' (*Subur*) OGILVY.

Mr. Jhon  
Cunnisonc.

Mr. Johne Cunnysone having given in some queries anent his going back to his charge, the Commission declares that it is their opinion, that he go about to doe the dueties of his calling as carefully as he may with safetie, and desires Mr. David Dickson to speak to the Provost of Glasgow, that he delyver to Mr. Johne, heer in this town, his part of the contribution for the ministers of Argyle, unto whom he was joyned.

Erle of Seafort.

Earle of Seafort, personallie present, being desired to produce the principall subscribed divisive band, declared that it wes burnt, but remembred neither of the tyme nor place quhen and quhair he did it, affirmed, that to his memorie there wer no witnesses present when he did it, and that the reasons moving him therto, wer only because the same wes condemned by the Kirk and State, and that he did not think he should have been desired to produce it, and conceived not any necessity of the keeping of it.

Erle of Seafort.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly finds they have no power to give any determination in the petition of the Earle of Seafort, touching his relaxation from the sentence of excommunication presented to them, with a paper containing his confession of his offences subscribed by his hand, and therfor refers the matter to the next Generall Assembly.

Jhon  
Anstruther.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly refers the mater concerning Johne Anstruther, together with his petition presented to them this day, wnto the Provinciaill Assemblie of Fyffe, and appoynts the said Johne to be cited to ansuere to the said Assembly in the said mater.

The Commission desires Messrs. James Bruce and Johne Moncreiff to go to the Earl Craufurd, the president of the Committee, and humbly desire a meeting of the Committee for the mater concerning Aberdene and Glasgow.

The next meeting the morne at ten houres.

*Edinburgh, 19 September 1646, ante meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. William Jameson: Mr. William Penman: Mr. John Dalryell: Mr. Ritchard Dickson: Mr. Robert Elliot: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. George Thomson: Mr. Patrick Gillespie: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Patrick Flemyng: Mr. Alexander Somervell: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. Johne Hamilton: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Allane Fergusson: Mr. Thomas Donaldsone. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Lammington: Laird Arneistoun: Laird Cunynghamhead: Thomas Paterson: Johne Kennedy.

The Commission having considered the petition following for the mater of Aberden and Glasgow, think fitt the same be presented, and to that effect appoynts Messrs. Alexander Somervell, Ritchard Dickson, William Jameson, and James Guthrie, with Lammington and Cunynghamhead. Tenor of the petition follows:—

*'To the right honourabill the Committee of Estates the humble petition of the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie :*

*'When we consider the great excellencie and advantage of the work of Reformation, we cannot but conceive your Lordships and ourselves and evrie one in ther stations under a verie great hight of obligation, with all faithfulness and care to keep that which is committed unto us. The attaining and establishing of it wes not mater of greater reputation and joy then the lossing or weakening of it by our negligence would be sorrow and shame unto us all. And therfor ar we bold to represent unto yow our grievance upon the progresse of the said particulars, which concerne the election of the magistrats of Aberdene and Glasgow. We shall not streitche ourselves beyond our line, but desires your Lordships humblie in the bowels of Jesus Christ to consider, whether the putting men evill affected to the work of God and under publik censures of the Kirk in a capacity of publik trust in these tuo eminent places of the kingdome, may not onlie weaken the hands of those who ar*

Aberden and  
Glasgow.

Petition to the  
Committee of  
Estates con-  
cerning the  
Elections of the  
Magistrats of  
Aberden and  
Glasgow.

faithfull and honest, but prove verie obstructive and dangerous to the work of reformation itself. It is truely mater of astonishment unto us, to sie the desires of the Generall Assemblie and our own desires, so frequently renewed upon so good grounds in that which concerns Aberdene, so farre disappoynted after so faire hopes: And what concerns Glasgow is as a dream, and we may say beyond anything which we did imagine or feare. Therfor, having no respect but the glorie of God and the good of the present cause, we do againe and againe humblie desire, that your Lordships may from the same respects take these particulars to your serious consideration, and find out such a way as an election dishonourable to Kirk and State, made and forced by the power of the excommunicat and forfault enemies therof, may not have either your Lordships direct or tacit allowance or oversight in the least measure. And, on the other part, where persons disaffected to the publik cause have beene held off publik employments, and the well affected have been chosen by authority of preceeding Committees, that nothing issueing from your Lordships may produce contrarie effects, nor tend to the weakening of the hands, discouraging of the hearts, or to any prejudice of the well affected so elected, nor to the strengthening, animating, or the advantage of the disaffected so excluded.'

James Ogilvie.

This day report being made concerning the conference with James Ogilvy, that they found good beginnings in him, acknowledging his offences verie ingenuously, as they wer aggreadged unto him, and regrating his own wants, especially of expression, that he could not expresse his sense of his miscariages so as he wished: The Commission thinks fitt that he be yet dealt with by conference, and to this purpose that he stay in toun, that the ministers heir may conferre with him, desyring in the meantyme that he repair to the kirk for hearing the word, but so as he do not communicat in the publik prayers, but that he come in after the first prayer before sermon and remove before the last, and that he abstain from visiting his freends and evrie other thing that may give offence, behaving himself in all things as it becometh one in his condition. All which wer intimat to the said James personallie present.

Erle of Seafort.

The Commission of Assemblie upon the consideration of the

Earle of Seaforts petition, this day presented unto them, finds the desire therof touching his repairing to the kirk for hearing sermon verie reasonable, provyding that therby he take not occasion to communicat in the publik prayers, singing of psalms, nor in the blessing, but that he abstain from these and all other publik ordinances, the hearing of the word only excepted. And concerning his desire of conference with ministers the Commission hereby recomends to the Presbyterie quhair he resids, that upon his desire they appoynt some well affected of their number to conferre with him; they always abstaining from eating, drinking, or keeping fellowship with him, and from communicating with him in any act of worship, and so carrying themselves evrie way as becometh them to do towards one in his condition.

*Edinburgh, 21 September 1646, ante meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. William Jameson: Mr. William Penman: Mr. Ritchard Dickson: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. George Thomson: Mr. Johnne Nevey: Mr. Johnne Weir: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johnne Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Robert Elliot: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Allan Ferguson: Mr. Patrick Flemyng: Mr. Johnne Dalyell.

ELDERS.—Lord Burghlie: Lord Craighall: George Porterfeild: Laird Cunynghamhead.

This day report being made of the ansuere of the Committee of Estates to the petition presented unto them concerning Aberdene and Glasgow, that they not only had taken course for bringing these relations contained in the petition to the Parliament to be considered by them, but upon occasion therof made a generall Act recommending that no person under processe for compliyanse, who have not satisfied the Kirk, should be chosen magistrats or upon the counsell for the year ensueing; and made the like recommendation to shires and burghs, for the election of Commissioners to the Parliament: The Commission upon consideration therof appoynts Messrs. Alexander Somervell, Andro Cant, David Dickson, James Guthrie, with the Moderator, the Lord Burghlie and Craighall, to meet presentlie and consider what is further to be done by the Commission upon the said recommendations.

Report from the Committee concerning Aberdeen and Glasgow, and concerning the elections of Magistrates and Commissioners to Parliament.

The Commission appoynts the said Committee also to con-

sider of an ansuere to the letter from the Commissioners at London and to report.

Erle of  
Abercorn.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie appoynts the presbyterie of Paisley to desire the Earle of Abercorne to give his children to some Protestant freends, that they may be well educat in the religion professed in this Kirk, and that they presentlie enter in processe against the Erle himself in respect of his obstinat continuance in Poperie.

The nixt meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: Mr. Johne Oiswald: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. William Jamison: Mr. William Penman: Mr. Ritchard Dickson: Mr. Robert Elliot: Mr. Johne Nevay: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. George Thomson: Mr. James Sibbald: Mr. Patrik Flemyng: Mr. Johne Dalyell: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Alexander Somervell: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Johne Duncan: Mr. Allane Fergusson: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Johne Knox: Mr. William Colvill. **ELDERS.**—Erle Cassills: Lord Craighall: Laird Lammingtoun: Thomas Paterson: George Porterfeild: Laird Dudingstoun.

Erle Lithgow.

The Commission appoynts the Presbytery of Linlithgow to cite the Earle of Linlithgow to the next meeting, if he do not satisfie themselves according to the ordinance of the Assembly and the degree of his delinquencie.

Committee to  
prepare a Remon-  
strance  
concerning  
Argyle.

This day a letter being produced from the Provinciaill Assembly of Argyle and read, the Commission thinks fitt it be represented to the Committee of Estates, and that some brethrene meet after dissolving to prepare a remonstrance to present with it, viz.—Messrs David Dickson, William Colvill, Andro Cant, James Guthrie, and the Moderator, with the Erle of Cassillis, Lammingtoun, and Cunynghamhead. Followes the tenor of the said letter:—

Letter from the  
Provinciaill of  
Argyle.

‘**RIGHT REVEREND,**—We have bene bold at diverse occasions both by letters and petitions to make your wisdomes acquainted with these many distresses and pressing calamities, quhairunto we have bene redacted by the long continued cruelty of a most insolent enemy. But never did we represent our condition with more grieved and pressed down hearts and soules then at this occasion, quhen not only our dangers and fears begin to encrease and multiplie, by reason of appeirance to be excluded from the fruits of that peace intended for the

rest of the good subjects of the land, the warre therby liklie to be continued with us, but also by reason, that the cause of God is like to suffer, the ark in danger to be taken, the glorie like to depart from Israel, and Dagon like to be set up beside the ark, all our labours in the gospell lyklike to become fruitlesse. For with the enemy there ar a number of freiris and seminarie priests, who are going about Kintyre and some of the Iles, using all diligence and endeavour to seduce the people to Poprie; and many, not only in Kintyre but also of the adjacent Iles, even of the better sort, already following their wayes, and not only countenancing, but embracing their superstition. The suord of the rebells quhilk hes bereft us of our freends, spoiled us of our goods, and burnt our duellings, the apprehension of a following famine,—there being no sowing in our country,—except we be helped by your gracious bounty, (as we have bene already in a good measure refreshed by yow,) cannot parallell the bitternes that the feare of the sorest of all plagues, the removall of the light of the gospell, hes possessed our soules with. In this extremity we know not what to do; but as our eyes ar towards the Lord, so our recourse is towards your wisdoms to entreat yow in the bowels of Jesus Christ, and from the tender pitie yow ow unto us, as being embarked in the same bottome with yow, and conjoyned in the same Covenant, that yow would bestir yourselves according to your places, in the use of all means competent for yow, for the not only hindering of the farder spreading, but the vtter suppression of the contagion; and especially to interceed for us, to represent our condition and feares to the Committee of Estates, and to intreat them by all the intrresses of religion and nature, according to their trust and place, that they would speedily and effectually think upon some course for the preventing of such danger, as the not tymous suppression of that gangren may threaten the whole land with. We ar confident that ye will take a mater of such concernment and consequence carefully to heart, which expecting, we recomend yow to the goverment of Gods Spirit, and rests, Your loving brethren,

*Subscr* M. J. CAMEROUN, *Moderator*,  
and M. DUG. DARROCH, *Clerk*,  
at the comand of the provin-  
ciall meeting.'

*Inncrarey, the 10th of  
September 1646.*

Postscript,—‘We ar certainly informed from the rebellis quarters, by diverse reports and letters, that there is one Mr. Murdoch M’Keinyie hes latlie come towards Antrum from the North, and, as is reported, is negotiating with him and Alester M’Donald in name of the Earle of Seafort. And, even at the wryting of these presents, there came a letter to our hands shewing that the rebellis were to remove, if not already removed, towards Ila, quhair ther is a great feast prepared for them, and thence intends for Ardnimurchan; quhairas they make the people that ar joyned with them persuaded that Seafort, M’Laine, Captane of Clan Ronald, and Sir James M’Donald ar to meit them, and Mr. Murdoch M’Keinyies being with them does confirme the people the more to believe the same, so that many that wer of purpose to come off ar resolved to adhere to them.’

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

Recommendation concerning the giving the names of Complyers to Shires and Burghs for information in the election of Commissioners and Magistrats.

The Commissioners of Assembly considering how necessar it is to them, by all means and wayes incumbent, to promote and preserve the work of reformation, and that to this purpose the Honourabill Committee of Estates have carefully provydet by ther serious recomendation to Shyres and Burrowes that no persons be elected commissioners to Parliament, or magistrats and counsellors in burghs, who have complied with the rebellis, ar under processe for the same, and have not given satisfaction to the Kirk, Therfor, according to the power committed to them, they appoynt evrie presbyterie or minister of burgh, or either of them, to give a roll of the complyers under processe in their bounds to the meeting of the shire or towne counsell respective, that they may the better know how to give obedience to the said recomendation of the Committie; and withal to intimat that the Commission will proceed with the censures of the Kirk against such persons, elected and accepting the employment, with the greater severity and diligence;) requiring the presbyteries and ministers aforesaid, or either of them, to do their exact diligence herein, and to report accompt hereof to the next meeting of the Commission.

The Commission thinks fitt that letters be sent to ministers in burghs and presbyteries togidder with the above written



Act and the Act of the Committee with diligence. Tenor of the letters follows:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BROTHER,—From the sense we have <sup>Letter to ministers in Burghs.</sup> of the necessity at this tyme of a good election of commissioners to Parliament and magistrats in burghs, we have obtained a serious recommendation from the Committee of Estates, that such as have complied with the rebells, and have not satisfeid, may not be elected either on the one or the other employments, and for this cause have thought fitt for our parts to appoynt diligence to be done, for giving information of the compliers, that no ignorance be pretended therof: Therfor yow will not fail to do that carefully and exactlie concerning the election of magistrats and counsell of your burgh, which is required from yow in this Act, and to report us account therof at our next meeting. And that the like diligenece be done at the meeting of shyres toward election of commissioners to Parliament, yow will not fail (because we know not who is moderator of your presbyterie) to convene the presbyterie so soon as these shall come to your hands, and delyver to them this letter, that they may take the lyk course concerning that purpose. So commending the successe of this and all your employments to the Lords speciall blessing, we remaine, Your loving brethren, THE COMMISSIONERS OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

*Edinburgh,* (Subr) Mr. ROBERT DOUGLAS, *Moderator.*  
21 September 1646.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—From the sense we have <sup>Letter to Presbyteries.</sup> of the necessity at this tyme of a good election of commissioners to Parliament and magistrats in burghs, we have obtained a serious recomendation from the Committee of Estates, that such as have complied with the rebells, and have not satisfied, may not be elected either on the one or the other employment, and for this cause have thought fitt for our parts to appoynt diligence to be done for giving information of the compliers, that no ignorance be pretended therof: Therfor yow will not fail to do that carefullie and exactly as is required from yow in this Act, for information to the meeting of your shires, and to report us account therof at our next meeting. We have recommended the like to the ministers of burghs for informing their burghs concerning the recommendation of the Committee.

So commending the successe of this and all your employments to the Lords speciall blessing, we remain, Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,* THE COMMISSIONERS  
21 September 1646, OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.  
The next meeting the morne at eight hours.

*Edinburgh 22 September 1646, ante meridiem*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator* : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. William Jamesone : Mr. John Knox at Selkirk : Mr. Alexander Somervell : Mr. Johne Nevay : Mr. George Thomson : Mr. Allan Fergusson : Mr. Johne Dalzell : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Ritchard Dickson : Mr. Robert Elliot : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. James Sibbald : Mr. Patrick Flemyng : Mr. Johne Knox : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. William Dalgleish.

ELDERS.—Lord Craighall : Laird Lammingtoun : Laird Dudingstoun : Thomas Paterson : George Porterfeild : Laird Cunynghamhead.

The Commission appoynts the Remonstrance following concerning the oppressed people of Argyle to be presented to the Committee of Estates by the Moderator and Messrs David Dickson and Andro Cant. Tenor of the Remonstrance folowes :—

*‘To the right honorabill the Committee of Estates the humble Remonstrance of the Commission of the Generall Assembly.*

Remonstrance  
concerning the  
Province of  
Argyle.

‘It hath bene our happienesse and glorie now for many yeiris, in the midst of the nations that ar round about, that religion hath bene preserved pure and spotlesse in our land, and ther is nothing under heaven could make us so miserable as to be robd of the riche and inestimable treasur of the precious gospell of Jesus Christ our Lord, which is the crown of His glorie and the life of our soules : Therfor we can not but from the deep sense of the danger that threatneth His honour and our happynes represent unto your Lordships what with much sorrow of heart was communicat unto us yesternight from the Synod of Argyle, to wit, that the enemy in these parts ar attended with a number of friers and seminarie preists, who go about Kintyre and the Iles seduicing the people unto Poperie, and have so farre prevailed with many of the better sort as not only to make them countenance but to embrace their superstition. Nay, that these men ar come to that hight of insolencie as to professe, that in a short tyme the masse shall be set up there to the open view and beholding of all men, and that this was the end of their

comeing into this kingdome. Your Lordships know Brittan hath alwayes bene looket upon as the strongest bulwark of the Protestant religion, and therfor the Romish party hath never ceased by all means to endeavour the reduceing of this iland, as the shortest and fairest way unto the ruin of all our sister Churches in Europ; and we do easily believe that quhen they have seen their hopes cutt off amongst the more understanding that they have thought best to dryve their designe in these places quhair there is les knowledge and zeale, and from thence by their means to propagat it southward, untill they have made a prey of us quhom they have long hunted for. Neither ar they destitut of means to foster their hopes and strengthen their attempts. Besyd the Popish party, in both kingdomes, and the rebellis under the command of Alester M'Donald, we ar enformed that there is an army in Irland upon the Popes retinue carrying his liverie, under the command of Oven M'Kart, who hath refused to embrace the peace there, having (no doubt) designs for further advancing the Popish cause. Our spirits have bene much afflicted now for many dayes to heare that our brethren there, whose interests we ar bound, by the oath of God in our Covenant, to tender as our own, should have their country made desolat, their houses bnrrnt with fire, be spoiled of their goods, many of themselves slaine by the sword, many exposed to nakednes and famine; but to sie the remanent that is left have their soules made a prey to Antichrist is bitter as death. And therefor not only as members of the same body do we intreat your honours, but as the servands of the living God and embassadours of Jesus Christ do we lay these things before yow, exhorting yow in his name to think upon it seriouslie. We ar persuaded that we shall not seem unto your Lordships in a thing of this natur too apprehensive. Now, for well nigh three-score yeirs have we not heard of so bold attempts against religion; neither hath the Lord at any time put us to it in so direct a way to give a testimony of our zeale to the trueth, and of the estimation we have of the gossell. All Israel assembled themselves at the hearing of the altar built beyond Jordan, and shall not we raise a cry, and all the land bestirr themselves, to go out against those who, after they have for a long tyme fed their cruelty upon the flesh of our brethren, at the last intend to set up the abomination

of desolation in our land? Sad experience hath taught us not to despise the beginings of evill. From thence come forth a suord that did overflow and devour and passe throw from one end of the land unto the other. But we ar confident that your wisdom will consider of these things as maters of so high consequence do require, and from your zeale to the honour of Jesus Christ, your respect to your Covenant, your regard to your religion, love to your country and affection to your posterity, after serious deliberation, apply yourselves unto speedy and effectuall remedies, quhairby religion may be secured and help and comfort brought to our afflicted and distressed brethren.'

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione antemeridiana cum*

Mr. William Colvill : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Alexander Balfour : Mr. David Auchterlony : Libbertoun :

Erle Seafort.

This day the Earle of Seafort desyring to be heard and called, did purge himself of the particular mentioned in the letter from the Provinciaall of Argyll concerning him, absolutlie denying the same with great asseverations.

Erle Home  
concerning the  
kirk of Gordon.

The Commission, understanding that the Earle of Home is now in toun, appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, Andro Cant, and William Jameson to speak with my Lord concerning the kirk of Gordon, and to labour for his consent to Mr. James Simsons admission therunto.

Mr. William  
Turnbull to the  
Generalls  
regiment.

The Commission appoynts Mr. William Turnbull in the presbyterie of Kelso, as of before, to repaire with diligence to the Generalls regiment.

Sir John  
Smyths publik  
satisfaction.

Concerning Sir John Smith, the Commission finds in respect of the reference of the late Assembly touching him, and the appoyntment in July last of intimation to be given to him for his appearing in August thereafter, that he is under processe for compliance with the rebels, and therfor of new appoynts him to be required by Messrs. James Flemyng and William Dalgleish to appeir the morne, to ansuer in the mater of the said reference, and in such particulars as shall be informed against him; and that this advertisment shall be sufficient and æquivalent to a citation.

The next meeting the morne before noon.

*Edinburgh, 23 September 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: Mr. John Oiswald: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Johnne Dalyell: Mr. Ritchart Dickson: Mr. Robert Elliot: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Johnne Knox: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. George Thomson: Mr. David Ochterlony: Mr. Robert Lich-toun: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. Alexander Somervell: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Johnne Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Patrik Flemyng: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Johnne Weir: Mr. Allan Fergusson: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johnne Moncreiff: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. William Colvill. ELDERS.—Lord Balmerinoch: Lord Craighall: Lammington: Arnistoun: Cunynghamhead: Libbertoun: Dudingstoun: James Rouch head: Lawrence Henryson: James Stuart: Thomas Paterson.

The Commission of Assembly ordaines any farther informa-  
tions concerning Sir John Smyths miscariage and compliance Sir John  
with the rebells be prepared, with the evidences therof, against Smith.  
the afternoon, and that search be made for the letter sent to  
Lodovick Lyndsay, wherof the paper producet is alleadget to be  
the just coppie, against the same tyme: appoynting in the  
mean tyme the clerk to direct summonds for citing witnesses in  
toun to the same dyet, and that the agent have a care for  
execution therof.

This day Mr. David Forret, personallie present, wes excused, Mr. John  
and Mr. John Duncan, ane of the list, appoynted to go to the Duncan to the  
Generalls Excellence, and that letters be written to him and to Generall.  
the Presbyterie for that effect and for supplying his place  
during his absence.

The brethren appoynted to speak the Earle Home reporting Erle Home,  
that they received no satisfaction from his Lordship, neither touching  
wes he satisfied with the mater of Gordon kirk; Therfor the Gordon kirk.  
Commissioners appoynt the brethren to speak my Lord again  
in the said mater.

The Commission appoynt James Ogilvie if he go North to James Ogilvie.  
conferre with Mr. John Robertson, minister at Dundy, Mr.  
Sylvester Lambie, minister at Glames, and Mr. William Rate,  
minister at Brechin, and that he carie himself everie way as it  
becomes one in his condition.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Oiswald: Mr. William Dalgleish:

Mr. Patrick Colvill : Mr. Patrick Flemyng : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. Alexander Balfour : Mr. Johne Dalyell : Mr. Ritchard Dickson : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Johne Weir : Mr. Allan Fergusson : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Hamilton : Mr. Robert Eliot : Mr. Alexander Somervell : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. John Knox : Mr. James Flemyng : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. David Auchterlony : Mr. Robert Lightoun : Mr. William Adair : Mr. Thomas Donaldson : Mr. Thomas Wilkie. **ELDERS.**—Buckcleugh : Balmerinock : Maister of Yester : Lord Craighall : Laird Cesnock : Laird Dudingstoun : Laird Libbertoun : Laird Arnistoun : James Roughhead : Lawrence Henryson : George Porterfeild : Thomas Paterson.

Act concerning  
Sir John  
Smyths satis-  
faction.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie having considered the mater concerning Sir Johne Smyth, Lord Provost of Edinburgh, referred unto them by the late Assembly, and having this day heard himself, personallie present, acknowledge his sorrow and greiff of heart for his accession to the publishing of James Grahames proclamations, to that letter sent to Lodovick Lyndsay and James Ogilvy, and to the receiving a protection for the town, and for his other failings in that kind in the houre of tentation from a prevailing suord and a raging pestilence : As also perceiving his sense of the provocation of God by these his offences, with his humble submission of himselfe to what censure should be enjoyned for the same ; Therfor that the publik scandall therof may be removed, the Commission appoynts him to acknowledge humblie upon his knees his said offences tomorrow, the 24 of this instant, in the East Kirk of Edinburgh, in his own seat after sermon.

Remonstrance  
concerning  
Argyll.

The Commission appoynts the Clerk to cause print the Remonstrance concerning Argyll as soon as the ansuer therof shall be obtained from the Committee, together with their Lordships ansuer given therunto.

The Commission appoynts the ansuer following to be sent to the Commissioners at London with diligence :—

Ansuer to the  
Commissioners  
at London.

¶ **RIGHT HONOURABILL AND DEARLIE BELOVED BRETHREN :—**As we blesse the Lord who hes put yow in his service, and of quhom yow have obtained mercie to be accompted faithfull, so we can not but acknowledge your watchfulness and diligence to giue both unto the General Assembly and us an exact accompt of your proceedings at all occasions. And we do not question but according to your former zeale yow will continue to acquite yourselves with all integrity and care in the place quhair yow ar for promoting the work of Reformation and

Vniformity in all seasonable and fair wayes. Albeit as yet we have not attained the hight of our hopes and desires in that work, yet we wer more then ingrate if we should not acknowledge the great things which the Lord hes done in making so many mountaines plaines, and crooked things straight, and laying so fair a foundation for a more perfect building. For the particulars quhairin yow craue our judgment, we do not think that so much weight is to be laid upon the want of a full vniformity in religion betuixt the kingdomes, or upon the present differences concerning it, as that the so much desired peace should be therby hindered, or a quarrell betuixt the kingdomes founded thereupon. Neither in the poynt of conscience and Covenant is the perfyting of the vniformity in religion to be stood upon, as a condition, without which our army shall not remove out of that kingdome, and consequently without which there shall be no peace. We do conceive it encumbent unto yow and us both in this nick of tyme seriouslie to studie and endeavour the preservation of the vnion betuixt the kingdomes, that the bond of our Covenant may be kept inviolable, as that which is most necessarie for the safety of both kingdomes and of religion therin. Our eyes wer so much upon this at our last meeting that quhen the Committee of Estates wes pleased to communicat unto us some articles for pressing the work of vniformity, that for our satisfaction we did desire a conference with some of their number; after the hearing of quhom we did humblie offer unto the Committee itself a paper, quhairin we professe ourselves to rest satisfied upon the meaning of these articles, as they wer laid open to ws in that meeting. A coppie of this paper we have herewith sent unto yow, by which yow will perceive how circumspect and tender we stryve to be in all things, that may be grounds of jealousie or feare in this poynt of so high concernment. We shall trouble yow no farther at this tyme, but desire the Lord, quhom yow serue, so to blesse yow and your paines that his pleasour may prosper in your hands, and that we and yow both may sie and enjoy the fruit of the travell of your soules, unto your own encouragment and the comfort of

Your affectioned and deir brethren,

Edinburgh,  
23 September 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS OF  
THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

‘Postscript,—We received a letter from the Synod of Argyle bearing the danger that threatens religion and the work of Reformation in this Iland from the purposes and practises of the rebellis there, which we took so farre into consideration as to present a Remonstrance concerning it to the Committee of Estates; a copie of both we have sent unto yow; and thinks fitt that in relation therto yow should desire the Commissioners of this kingdom with yow, to deale seriously with the Parliament, to do what may be most conduceable for preventing both their own danger and ours. For the Committees answer—their Lordships ar to give it with diligence, and so soone as it shall be obtained the clerk is to send a copy of it unto yow.’

Direct: *To their reverend brethren the Commissioners for the Kirk of Scotland at London, These.*

Earle Seafort.

Concerning the petition of the Earle of Seafort this day presented, the Commission of Assembly finds, that they cannot change their former judgment concerning the petitioner, given upon the 18th of this instant, and therfor remits his stay heir and his going hence to himself; and for ministers to conferre with him they have already resolved therupon on the 19 of this instant, which resolution they appoynt to be given unto him.

*Edinburgh, 9 November 1646.*

Lodovick Gordons Renunciation of Seaforts Band.

This day Mr. Robert Ferquhard gave in to the Clerk, Lodovick Gordon, sone of Sir Robert Gordon, his renunciation of Seaforts band to be put upon record according to the ordinance of the 20 day of August last, tenor of which followes:—

‘Whereas I amongst diverse others of greater age and abilities and more experienced in affairs then myself have subscribed the Earle of Seafort his unhappie Remonstrance, thinking therby that I did nothing either against our Nationall Covenant and League, or to offend either the Church or Estates of this kingdome, such wes my miserable ignorance; yet finding now that it hath proven contrary to my intention, I do heirby declare that I am heartily sorie for what I have done, and do really disclaime the said unhappie Remonstrance; and shall stryve and endeavour by God his grace to walk more warely and circumspectly in all tyme coming; Submitting



myself heirin to the favour of the Generall Assembly of the Church of this kingdome, or their Commissioners, earnestly intreating them to pardon my offence in this escape. In witness of this my unfained repentance for and detestation of my deplorable escape and earnest entreaty for pardon therof, first at the hands of God, and then at his Church, whom I have offended, I have subscribed these presents with my hand the ffyft of November 1646, before thir witnesses, Mr. Robert Farquhar, late provest of Aberden, and Patrick Dun, his servitor.

*Subscr,* LODOUICK GORDON,

PATRICK DUNE, *witnes,*

MR. ROBERT FARQUHAR, *witnes.'*

*Edinburgh, 11 November 1646, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. William Dalgleische : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Robert Eliot : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. George Thomson : Mr. Patrick Gillaspie : Mr. Samuell Oustean : Mr. Johnne Nevay : Mr. John Hamilton : Mr. Johnne Lyndsay : Mr. Johnne Robieson : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Johnne Oiswald : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. John Knox at Selkirk : Mr. John Leirmont : Mr. Patrick Colvill : Mr. Alexander Turnbull : Mr. Johnne Weir : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Thomas Donaldson. ELDERS.—Lord Marques Argyll : Earle Craufurd Lyndsay : Earle Glencairne : Earle Cassillis : Earle Tullibardin : Earle Lanerk : Lord Angus : Lord Burghlie : Lord Balmerinloch : Maister of Yester : Lord Waristoun : Lord Craighall : Laird Lammingtoun : Laird Garthland : Laird Clerkington : Laird Cesnok : Laird Blacader : Laird Libbertoun : Laird Dudington : Laird Glanderstoun : Laird Colbrandspeth : Laird Wodderlie : Laird Brodie : George Porterfeld : George Gairdin : Lawrence Henderson : Johnne Sempill : Johnne Kennedy.

This day, in respect of the absence of Mr. Robert Blair, Election, Moderator of the Commission, a list was made for choosing a Mr. Robert Douglas, moderator, viz., Messrs. Robert Douglas, Andro Cant, Johnne Moderator. Adamson, Johnne Moncreiff; and the said Mr. Robert Douglas was chosen Moderator for the meeting in all the sessions therof in caice of the said Mr. Robert Blair his absence.

This day, my Lord Wariestoun having produced a letter Waristouns Report. from the Commissioners at London of the date of 27 October, with the papers therin mentioned, and after reading therof, having made a relation of the proceedings of the said Commissioners, to which relation the Lord Marques of Argyll and the Lord Balmerinloch did agree respectively according to their

employments there; and the Commission also having caused read the speeches delyvered by Wariestoun to the Parliament and Assemblie of Divines: Therfor thinks that the saidis Commissioners entrusted by the Assemblie deserve many thanks (which the Moderator is to deliver to the Lord Marques, Balmerinoch, and Waristoun for themselves and remanent Commissioners) for their great paines, travels, and diligence, remitting the dew examination of the particulars to the Generall Assembly: Ordaining also that the said speeches be put upon record, and that the Lord Waristoun deliver coppies thereof to the Clerk for that effect.

Followes the said letter and the papers therein mentioned:—

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

‘REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—Vnderstanding of a more solemne meeting of yours in the begining of the next moneth (although the Lord Waristoun, lately gone from us, can and will informe yow sufficiently of the condition of affaires heir, yet) we held it our duety to give yow some additionall accompt, beside what we wrote before; still remitting to him a more particular information.

We have prepared a paper (the copie quhairof we herewith send unto yow), containing our desires of what is yet wanting in the poynt of reformation, which is to be given in at the first convenient occasion to the Grand Committee (appoynted to treat with us), and from them to be transmitted to both Houses of Parliament and to the Assembly.

The Confession of Faith is not yet perfected by the Assemblie, neither is there any more of it yet sent up to the Parliament but 19 chapters, concerning which an order wes sent to the Assemblie, which occasioned a petition of theirs, wherupon another order wes sent unto them. The copies of all three yee will herewith receive, together with the late ordinance concerning the Prelats and their lands.<sup>1</sup>

We supposed we had sent before the Remonstrance of the dissenting brethren concerning their declyning to deliver in their modell of Church Government, and the Assemblies ansuer

<sup>1</sup> These two Orders of the House of Commons are given in the printed *Minutes of the Westminster Assembly*, pp. 294-5; also in the *Journals of the House of Commons*, vol. iv. pp. 688, 692. The petition here referred to has not been inserted either in the Minutes of the Assembly or the Journals of the Commons, and we are indebted for our knowledge of its contents to these Records of the Commission. The Ordinance is given in the *Lords' Journals*, vol. viii. p. 515.

therunto<sup>1</sup> but upon a review we find they wer not sent, wherfor we send both these unto yow at this tyme. A part of the Catechisme is agreed upon in the Assemblie; the rest of it lyeth aside till the Confession of Faith be finished. The House of Commons hath made some progresse in the ordinance for suppressing and punishing of those that maintain and publish hæresies and other errouris destructive to the peace of the Church; but it is not yet finished. In the citie of London all the classes ar not yet erected, but some are, which have also mett and ordained diverse ministers. This is all we have to communicat for the present, and so, desiring your prayers and directions what yow shall further think fitt, we rest,

Subscr, Your loving brethern,  
 LOUDOUN, SAMUELL RUTHERFURD,  
 LAUDERDAILL, ROBERT BAILLIE,  
 GEO. GILLASPIE.'

Worcester House,  
 27th of October 1646.

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

'As the other Reformed Churches have beine much comforted with the hopefull beginnings and some happie progresse of a glorious Reformation of religion in this kingdome, so especially the Church of Scotland (which is more neerly concerned, and must needs expect to partake more then other Churches of the good or evill which shall here take root), hath greatly rejoyced and given thanks to God for so great a mercie. Neverthesse they ar also myndfull of the vowes of God, which ar upon all the thrie kingdomes, to endeavour such a reformation of religion in the kingdome of England and Ireland, in doctrine, worship, discipline, and government, as is according to the Word of God and the example of the best Reformed Churches, and to endeavour the neerest vniformity in all these between the Churches of God in the thrie kingdomes, together with the extirpation of hæresy and schisme; lest partaking in other mens sins they be in danger to receive of their plagues: which things they did not oblige themselves to endeavour for a tyme, but constantly, till they be obtained. Wherfor, in pursuance of the ends of the Covenant, and in discharge of that trust

Paper given by  
 the Commis-  
 sioners at  
 London to the  
 Grand Com-  
 mittee.

<sup>1</sup> Both were published in 1645-6, and are reprinted in Hanbury's *Historical Memorials relating to the Independents*, vol. iii. pp. 2-33.

which is committed to us, as likewise that some further account may be given by us to the Parliament of Scotland, and to a solemne meeting of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly at Edinburgh (both being to meet shortly), we have taken this occasion (without the least presumeing to prescribe any wayes, or to impose any conditions), to renew our most earnest desires to the honourabill Houses of Parliament, and to the reverend Assembly of Divines for their part, that all possible care may be taken, and greater diligence used, to expedite the begun Reformation and Vniformity, to supplie and make up those parts that ar yet wanting, and to put on and make effectuall what is already agreed upon. More particularly we doe desire that the Confession of Faith and Catechisme may be perfected and established, that course may be taken for the better observing of the Directory of Worship, which is in many places either wholly or in diverse materiall poynts neglected; that the censure of excommunication, and some other things belonging to Church Government, contained in the advice of the Assemblie of Divines to both Houses, but not yet settled by Ordinances of Parliament, may be taken into consideration, and the resolution of the honourabill Houses may be knowne therupon; and that in the meanwhile (as well before as after the settling of Church Government), the civill power may (according to the Word of God and the example of the best Magistrats both of old and of late), proceed to the suppressing of those scandalous books, doctrines, or practices which ar destructive to the Christian faith, the power of godlynes, or the peace of the Church; there being nothing more pernicious both to Church and State then the leaving of all men to an autonomy in religion. For, although it be farre from our thoughts to be so rigid as by intention, counsell, or suggestion to be accessory to the persecuting or troubling of pious and peaceable men, who, through scruple of conscience, cannot in all things come up to the common rule in poynt of Church Government; and, as it never wes, so it is not our purpose to make any impediment to the favouring or forbearing of such, so farre as may agree with the Word of God, stand with the publik peace, and not be destructive to the order and government of the Church; yet we cannot choose but againe represent the extreame necessity that some speedy and effectuall remedy may be

provided for cureing the present and preventing the future infection of pernicious errouris and hæresies, which multiplie, grow, and spread daylie more and more, to the great dishonour of God, to the shaking of the verie foundations of the Christian faith, to the seduceing and destroying of many poore soules, to the hardening and strengthening of the common enemy, to the renting and divyding of Church and State, to the scandalizing of the Reformed Churches, and to the disappointyng of the ends of the Covenant. So that it is now high tyme to purge out (we can not say a little leaven, but) that which hath alreadie leavened a great part of the lump. We do therfor pray and trust that God will so direct the counsels and prosper the endevoours of the honourabill Houses of Parliament for the reformation of religion and the peace of the Church, that their care and zeale may appear to be greater for the things of Christ than for their own things, to the glorie of God and of his Sonne Jesus Christ, the only Head and King of his Church, to the strenthening of the hearts and hands of their freends, and to the stopping of the mouths of their adversaries.]

The particulars above expressed we offer to this honourabill and reverend Committee, to be presented to the honourabill Houses of Parliament, whose resolution and ansuere therin we earnestlie desire, not only for our owne exoneration, but that we may seasonably give an account of our proceedings to those who have intrusted us, and do expect a further account from us, but also for the comfort and encouragment of the Church and kingdome of Scotland, and of the Scottish army, whose departur out of this kingdome within a short tyme, as it is really intended by themselves, so it will be the more comfortable and cheerefull if now, after all their paines, hazards, and sufferings, they shall know of a farther progresse in that which chiefly engaged them in this cause.'

'TO THE HONOURABILL HOUSE OF COMMONS IN PARLIAMENT ASSEMBLED.—The Assemblie of Divines having received an order from this honourabill House, bearing date the 9th of October, that five hundreth copies of the Advice of the Assembly of Divines concerning part of a Confession of Faith, brought into this House, and no more, be forthwith printed for

Coppie of the petition of the Assembly of Divines to the House of Commons in answer to their Order 9 October 1646.

the use of the members of both Houses only, and that the Divines be desired to put in the margent the proofs out of Scriptur to confirme what they have offered to the House, in such places as they shall think most necessarie; Do humblie represent that they ar willing and readie to obey that order. Nevertheles they humblie desire this honourabill House to consider that the reason why the Assembly have not annexed any texts of Scriptur to the severall branches of the Confession which ar sent up, wer, not only because the former Articles of the Church of England have not any, but principally because the Confession, being large, and as we conceive, requisit so to be, to setle the orthodox doctrine according to the Word of God and the Confession of the best Reformed Churches, so as to meet with common errouris, if the Scripturs should have bene alleadged with any cleirnesse to shew where the strength of the prooffe lyes, it would have required a volume. As also because the most of the particulars, being received trueths among all Churches, there was seldome any debate about the treuth or falshood of any article or clause, but rather about the maner of expression or the fitnessse to have it put into the Confession. Wherupon, quhen there wer any texts debated in the Assembly, they wer never put to the vote, and therfor evrie text now to be annexed must be not only debated, but also voted in the Assembly; and it is frie for evrie one to offer what texts he thinks fitt to be debated, and to vrge the annexing of scriptures to such or such a branch as he thinks necessary, which is lyk to be a work of great lenth. So that we humblie conceive if it be the pleasure of this honourabill House that we should annexe scriptures, it is not possible that we should foorthwith proceed to the printing of the Confession.'<sup>1</sup>

Followis the tenor of the said speeches:—

• Mr. Proloquutor, my sicknes hath retarded the delivery of this letter. I shall be loath to interrupt long your serious debates about other affairs; but since it is in obedience to their comands, who wrote the letter, I shall for a litle space crave your patience.

---

<sup>1</sup> A second order for printing these 19 chapters of the Confession was given on 23d October, and they were printed forthwith.

Your letter of the 15th of Januar directed unto the Commission of the Generall Assemblie of the Church of Scotland, was so full of resolution and confidence to carrie through the work of God against all difficulties on all hands, and so full of expressions of hearty love and respect unto them, and came so seasonablie unto them to be communicated to the Estates of Parliament in the very tyme quhen they wer exceedingly grieved to heare of the increase of sects and of great endeavours for tolleration therof within this kingdome, as also of many base calumnies invented and vented by unknown authors against that kingdome, their armies, and Commissioners, to raise jealousies and disaffections between the kingdomes; so that nothing could have bene more seasonable and comfortable unto them to revive and refresh them in so sadd a tyme then your letter of the 15th of Januar.

Lord Waristons speech to the Assembly of Divines.

Sir, I can assure yow this their returne is not in ane complimentall or customary way of answering affectionat expressions with the like, but did proceed from their reall sence and lyvely apprehension of the great assistance wherewith the Lord hes furnished and countenanced this Assembly in their debates and results, quhairby they have obtained in the hearts of the Church of Scotland ane high place and great esteem, which the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, in their own meeting, in their conferences with the Estates of Parliament, in their preachings, and in their prayers, and at all occasions testefied, and with all expressed their great confidence that the Author of this work, who hath called and assisted yow hitherto, will perfect and prosper this his work even in your hands.

They ar not ignorant of your difficulties, and as they pray earnestly unto God, who hes most interesse in the erection of the thron of his Sonne, to remove all mountaines and obstructions out of your way, so they desire at all occasions to testefie their consent, and contribute their testimony to encourage your hearts and strengthen your hands, that ye may go on with cheerfulness and without wearying to the end of the work.

They shew yow in their letter the summ of their desires and designes, and both Church and State in that land have often even of late, since their great troubles, declared before God and man that the setling of religion, the establishing of

vniformity between the Churches, and the continuing the brotherly correspondence and vnity between these kingdomes to be their chieffe and choisest demands, upon the grant quhairof they ar verie hopefull of the Lords inclyning all mens minds to an happie agreement of all other differences, and without the establishing of these they cannot prognosticat nor expect any solid peace or prosperitie to these kingdomes. The reason is cleare, for they conceive those to be Gods signes and interests in these kingdomes, and they can never be persuaded that these commotions were raised or continued by Gods providence for civill ends and interest of parties, man, or men, or that these commotions will be calmed and finallie settled, until Gods signes for his Sone, his Church and cause, be first accomplished.

They presse the lesse upon yow the poynt of vniformity because they know ye have past the most important and difficult parts therof, and so will continue with all diligence to perfyte what remains. But becaus the stoppe lyes at the honourable Houses, they have pressed it by three severall letters, directed unto them, since the dounsitting of our Parliament. They wryt more concerning the vnion and brotherly correspondencie between the nations, because they perceive of late more endeavours against it nor ever of before.

Truely, Sir, the scandalous papers and slandering letters of unknown authors wes verie grievous to all honest men in Scotland, who might and did, with Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh, attest the Lord God of Gods, the Covenanted God of this Island, that he knew, and Israel might know, that never such an imagination did enter in their thoughts. And therfor the Committee of the Estates of Scotland have written a full and free letter to the Honourable Houses that if any of that kingdome, or in their armie, or any of the Commissioners, had kept any correspondencie with the enemy at all, or any dealing with any other State, to the prejudice of this cause and vnity between the kingdomes, they do therin promise a reall demonstration of their justice by the exemplarie punishment of so haynous delinquents; but withall expecting from the honourable Houses, in this case where the informations ar so manifestly false, ane exact searching out and condigne punishing of



these incendiaries who, by the inventing of so basse calumnies, endeavour to sow division between brethren.

[I have beine these four moneths in Scotland, and had the honour to be present in the judicatories of that Church and State, and so may with the greater confidence and truth averr that there is no designe, contrivance, nor project in them to breed or foment the smallest difference between the kingdomes, much lesse to countenance or harbour any such divisive or dangerous motions as ar mentioned in these papers.] I have tryed and found the like in the officers of our army, who have writtin a full and free letter to the Parliament, which I am confident will give satisfaction to any that shall read it. Let us give and receive mutuall and brotherly satisfaction in all mistakes. Let us all pray, speake, and doe our utmost for the continuance of the happie conjunction of the counsels and courses of both kingdomes in the prosecution of this work, for therin, under God, lyeth their strength, their wisdom, and their solid peace and prosperity.

Sir, wee have all acknowledged often in our declarationes to the world, in our actions, and in our prayers unto God, that the Lord had joyned these tuo nations, as the tuo sticks of Judah and Israel, in his own hand. Wee have all passed between the parts of the calfe, and know what he hath foretold should be said by the subsequent generations concerning the nation that should be forgetfull of their Covenant and guilty of the breach therof. If we had beine joyned in a common providence be civill bonds and relations for humane interest and ends, incendiaries might have had hope to effectuat their designes. But seing in so special a way, by so sacred bonds, for so religious ends, God with his own hand hath cast the knott, and fastned these nations together, we ar confident that all the machinations of men and devills shall not be able to separate whom God hes joyned, and hath so joyned in himselfe, for himselfe, be himselfe, and to himselfe, that certainly this is VNIONUM VNIO IN DEO. We ar in this confidence the more conformed that we haue God himself as one of the partyes-contracters and Covenanter with us, that his name shall be one through this Island, and that we shall love and live as brethren, serving this his great name, and transmitt the same affections and desires to the generations that shall come after us.'

Lord Waristons  
speech to the  
Parliament of  
England  
concerning the  
propositions for  
Religion.

‘MY LORDS AND GENTLEMEN,—We ar now come to debate upon the proposition of religion which containeth *quod maxime necessarium*, if not *unum*, and wherin Christ, these tuo kingdoms joyntly, and evrie one of them apart, is most concerned.

Christ hes most interes in the pursuance of that article of our Covenant which is not only in his name, as all the rest ar, but also for his name, his croun, throne and scepter ; and as it is the first article of our Covenant amongst the sevin, like the first day of the week amongst the seavin, dedicat to himself in a peculiar maner, so, as Christs article, it clames from us most exact performance.

The tuo kingdoms ar most concerned, as both of them have often acknowledged their happynes and their vnion to depend therupon. I need not cite our Declarations, but only tuo passages of the Declaration of the honourable Houses sent to the Church of Scotland,<sup>1</sup> pag. 601,—That they have ever made it their chiefest aime, the reformation of Church discipline; and that as the samyne is the greatest honour and service that God receiveth from his people, so they with their brethren acknowledge it to be the most powerfull meane to preserve the truth and purity of the reformed religion from Popry, sects and hæresies, and to unite the more firmly and closely the tuo Churches and nations, and to be the surest foundation of glory, strenth and happynes which God bestowes upon any nation. And pag. 604, 605, they desire us to send some divines to the Assemblie here, wherby an vniformity of Church Government may be obtained, and therby an easie passage to settle one Confession, one Directory, and one Catechisme in all the thrie kingdoms, which, through Gods blessings, would most advance the honour and service of God, enlarge the greatnesse, power, and glory of the King, confirme the peace, prosperity, and security of his kingdomes, and tend to the relieff of the afflicted churches abroad, and to the rwin of Antichrist. We ar in a particular maner concerned by covenant, by treaty, by lossing our peace and hasarding our life for it, by your Lordships requiring our consent to this proposition, and lastly, by our mutuall brotherly interest, wherby we sink or swime, stand

<sup>1</sup> *Collection of Remonstrances, Declarations, &c.* Husband, London, 1643. The Scots Declaration is given on pp. 595-600.

or fall together, and therfor let none think we ar curious in *Ecclesia aut Republica aliena* when we debate upon this proposition. For we ar bound by Covenant,—

1. To endeavour the reformation of religion in England and Irland in doctrin, worship, discipline, and government, according to the Word of God and the example of the best Reformed Churches, even as your Lordships ar bound to endeavour the preservation of the reformed religion in the Church of Scotland in doctrin, worship, discipline, and government against our common enemyis.

2. We ar bound to endeavour the preservation of our own, and so whatsoever is necessary therunto. But not only the kingdome of Scotland in their papers and Remonstrances in the yeir 1641, and the Generall Assembly, Commissioners of the Kirk, Lords of Secreit Counsell, and Conservers of the Peace, in their severall papers unto this kingdom, have declared the impossibility to preserve theirs in peace without the reformation of this Church and the Government therof; but also the honourable Houses of Parliament in their declarations acknowledge the samyn, and that one and the same fate attended both kingdoms in maters of Religion and Church Government, and that quhatsoever corruptions should remain in England will quickly spread their venome and infection to the neighbour Church of Scotland.) And upon this verie ground, and upon the assurance of the tuo Houses fullie concurring with us in these pious intentions, as their commissioners in their papers expressed to us; and that the Houses had fully declared that the true state and cause of this quarrell wes for religion, in reformation quhairof they wer so forward and zealous, as that nothing wes expressed in our former or later Declarations which they had not seriously taken to heart and sincerly endeavoured to effect, that so the tuo kingdoms may be brought to a neere conjunction in one forme of Church Government, one Directory and Confession, and one Catechisme; and as the most effectuell and ready means therunto, they craved a stricter league with us, and our assistance of them, which upon this verie ground we did grant. And therfor, albeit all the world knoweth the great ground of our engagement wes for religion, yet we have no article or proposition to seek of the King for our religion,

but only this proposition in debate, for the settling of your reformation in a way of vniformity as the security of ours; which bringeth in the third part of the first article of the Covenant, laying a new obligation on us, and giving us a new interest by our promise and duety to endeavour the neirest conjunction and vniformity, that we and our posterity after us may live as brethren in faith and love.

The treatie is in pursuance of these ends, and our assistance and the hazarding of our lives is conforme therto, and our assent which is craved to this proposition in generall termes must be ruled by our conscience, and our conscience by our Covenant, wherby we ar bound sinceirly, reallie, and constantly in our vocation (and so as Commissioners of that Church and State for debateing and agreeing the propositions) to endeavour it and give our judgment theranent, as that which falleth under the articles of the Covenant, ends of the Treaty, propositions of peace: That which yow desired us to engage for, and judge of as necessarie for us, and so necessary as to ware our lives for it, we have farre more reason to plead for it and interest to judge anent it. But laying these aside, is not our mutuall brotherly interest sufficient for brethren borne in one Iland, sworne by one Covenant, to forwarne one another of their sinne and danger? Shall we see a flee in your cuppe, poyson in your pott, a worme in the gourd of your happie successe and prosperity, and be silent; will we not smart with yow for it? Why shall there be wrath on the Iland? Let all in the House of God be done according to the will of God, and take what we speake with freedome as from conscience and common interest, and not from presumption, incroatching or intermedling in *Republica aliena*.

Yow assured the kingdome of Scotland in your Declarations sent unto them of tuo things especially:—1. That the enemies signes wes to subvert religion and the government of the State; 2. That your signes and desires wer to reform religion as most agreeable to the Word of God and neerest to the Reformed Churches, and to setle a more firme and close vnion between the nations, and to preserve and nowayes to diminish the Kings just power and authority. Wpon tuo solide grounds these wer declared and vrged in verie many declarations sent

unto us (wherof I shall specify the particulars whensoever yow require) both to keep that nation from joyning with the King who charged yow with the contrary intentions, and to engage them with and for yow. By our beleeving these declarations ye obtained both your desires. We have heartily concurred in the warre, and we hope in the close therof ye will do nothing to make us repent it. Wheras it was insinuated by one in the last dayes debate upon another subject that these declarations were occasionall and alterable at the arbitrament of the Houses, we desire your Lordships to remember that yow told us yow would live and dye in that quarrell; that upon these grounds yow invited and engaged us in the quarrell, that yow declared the same to other nations, that yow conjured all who had Christianity or charity to believe yow, that many tymes yow attested the name of God to the truth of your expressions and sincerity of these your intentions, that yow declared this wes the greatest obligation that a Christian, and most solemne and publik faith that a State or Parliament could give, that no Christian or brother could misbeleeve a Parliament, so declaring, so protesting, and so swearing, that yow made these declarations to deceive none but to undeceive all men, least they should be ensnared by the contrary aspersions; and that if these who wer formerly emitted by the honourable Houses shall not be trusted nor rested on, how shall the present or subsequent declarations which can be of no greater authority, nor made with greater asseveration, be hereafter credited or relied upon? So that I cannot beleeve that ever the wisdom, piety, loyalty, integrity, faithfulness, and policie of the honourable Houses will ever suffer them to heare from any of their members, or admitt of such heterodox doctrin of an arbitrary alterability of so reall duetyis, founded on such deep foundations in relation to God, this Church and State, and vnion of the kingdomes, and so solemne declarations backed by attestations and oaths, upon any motives whatsoever of new successes or interests or ends, which ar the worst interpreters in the world of former covenants, treaties and duetyes not to be admitted amongst Christians, let be covenanting brethren, amongst quhom honesty and sincerity will hold out to the long runne, where subtilty, nimblnes, and Machievellian policie

will fail in the midle, and will be blasted instead of a blessing from the Author of this Cause.

In honest simplicity we beleevved those things, and still we expect from the faithfulness of the Parliament the performance thereof, and persuade ourselves they will never let this Covenant, Treaty, and warre engaged for these ends; reformation and vniformity of religion, the honour, happynes, authority of his Majestie and his posterity, the neerer vnion of these kingdoms, and the publik safety, liberty, and peace of these kingdomes (which cannot have the beeing, let be the well beeing of kingdomes, let be of vnite kingdomes, without preservation of the Crowne, nor the Croun continue a Crowne without the suord and scepter) thus end in a disconformity and in a confusion of all religions, in a disjoyning of former bonds of vnion between the nations, settled in the large Treaty, in so great a diminution of the Kings authority, and dissolution of the antient government of the kingdome and confusion of the State. I can not believe that they will give way to it, and least of all, that God will permitt this most glorious work to have so strange a close. But leaving all these declarations, let us returne to our Covenant, wherof wee beginne the preamble, by and attoure the title, with an attestation of having before our eyes the advancement of the kingdome of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, and we end the Covenant with the clause of the enlargement of the kingdome of Jesus Christ, as the principall effect of our Covenant, and we article the settling of religion in Doctrin, Disciplin, Worship, and Government, and taking away hæresies and schismes in the first and secund article, as ansuering to that ground and ayme before our eyes, and produceing that effect, and so as founded on and tending to the advancement of the Crowne of Christ, according to our daylie prayer, LET THY KINGDOME COME. Even as to the other aimes, and for the other effects relative to the King or kingdoms, other articles are conceived, wherein I am the more confirmed by the rule agreed upon, ACCORDING TO THE WORD OF GOD, which is not to be understood there *negative*, as not contrary to the Word and the example of the Reformed Churches, but *affirmative*, as agreeable, yea, most agreeable to the Word of God, and example of the Reformed Churches, which is the

most frequent expression in all the Parliaments declarations to Scotland, especially these sent by their Commissioners, with this addition in the letter of the Assembly of Divines sent by order of the Houses, That so to the utmost of our power we may exalt him that is the only Lord over his Church, his own house, in all his offices, and present this Church as a chaste virgine (I hope not to be violented by any civill Commissioners or appareld with civill intermixtures) unto Christ; all which imports the government of his Church to depend upon his royall office, whereunto we desire to vaill the cape, least we be amongst the number of those who will not have Christ to raigne over them, for that is Theomachy, and the worst kynd of Monochomachy.

In the title, in the preamble, in the methode of the articles and in the conclusion of the Covenant, wee subjoyne the happynes of King and kingdoms to that enlargement of the kingdome of Christ, as following therupon and caused therby. And the Declarations from the Church of Scotland long since told yow, that unlesse Christ his interest wer settled, whatsoever successe yow might have, yet a durable and solide peace wes not to be expected. Yow have sein King Charles dashe his idolized prerogative against that stone, that corner-stone of Christs crowne, and God hes brought it low, according to the prediction of many of his servants. As yow love Christ, as yow love yourselves, as yow love us who have hazarded all for yow, dashe not your prosperity, your successes, your previledges against the same, for it will dashe them all in peeces. He hes enlarged our rights; let us not straiten his tabernacles. Hee can be a moth who hes been a lyon. We may take latitude to cutt or carve upon our own things, but not upon his interests. And your Lordships, going upon grounds of conveniency and humane constitutions, hes a greater liberty in this debate to come to us, then wee, who beleve the Church Government to be *jure divino*, established by Christ, the Head and King of his Church, and who goe upon grounds of conscience. Let *jus humanum* cede to *divinum*, and conveniency to conscience, and we will soon draw to an end, remembring ay the last clause of our joynt Declaration:—That we have after long and grave consultation resolved and decreed never to lay down armes till truth

and peace by the blessing of God be settled in this Island upon a firme foundation for the present and future generations ; which shall be esteemed of us an abundant reward of all that we can do or suffer in this cause. Let Christ have justice according to his right, in this proposition, and we will the sooner agree in the rest, and expect his blessing the more sensibly therupon.'

Lord Waristouns speech to the Assembly of Divines in England, in answer to Sir John Erling<sup>1</sup> and Nathaniel Fynes concerning the breach of priviledge.

'MR. PROLOCUTOR,—I am a stranger, I will not medle with Parliament priviledges of another nation, nor the breach thereof. But as a Christian under one common Lord, a ruling elder in another Church, and a Parliament man in another kingdome, having a commission both from that Church and State, and at the desire of this kingdome assisting to your debates, I intreat for your favour and patience now (seing at all tymes I can not attend this reverend meeting according to my desire), to expresse my thoughts of what is before yow. In my judgment that is before yow which concerns Christ and these kingdoms most and above all, and which will be the chiefest mean to end or continew these troubles, and that not only speaking *humanitus*, and looking to the disposition of these kingdoms, but especially in reguard of divine dispensation, which hes bene so speciaall and sensible to the rise and continuance of these commotions, as I can never be persuaded they wer raised, or will be calmed, upon the settling of civile ryghts and priviledges, either of King or Parliament, whatsoever may seeme to be our present successe. But I am convinced they have a higher rise, from above, for the highest end, the settling the Crown of Christ in this Island, to be propagat from Island to Continent. Untill KING JESUS be set down on his throne, with his scepter in his hand, I do not expect Gods peace, and so no solide peace from men in those kingdoms ; but that soveraigne truth being established, a durable peace will be found to follow therupon.

Sir, let us lay to heart what is before us, a work which concerns God and man most of anything in agitation now under the sunne, and for the which we will one day be called to a more strick account nor for any passage of our life. Let us

<sup>1</sup> *Sic* in MS. for Evelyn. For notes of his speech and that of Fiennes or Fynes, see *Minutes of Westminster Assembly*, pp. 448-457.



both tremble and rejoyce when our thoughts reflects upon it, as under our debats and now in our hands.

I wes glade to heare the Parliament professe their willingnesse to receive and observe whatsoever shall be shewne from the Word of God to be Christ or his Church their right and due: albeit I wes sorie to see any in the delyverie therof to intermixe any of their own personall asperity, any aspersion upon this Assembly, or reflexion upon another nation. So I believe in this day of law for Christ wherin justice is offered, if he get not right, it will be counted your fault in not shewing his pattent from his Father, and his Church pattent from Him.

Sir, all Christians ar bund to give a testimony to evrie truth when they ar called to it, but yee ar the immediat servants of the Most High, Christs *præcones* and heralds, whose propper function is to proclame his name, preserve his offices, and assert his rights. Christ hes had many testimonies given to his prophetickall and preistly office by the pleading and suffering of his saincts, and in thir letter dayes he seems to require the samyne unto his kingly office. A king loves a testimony to his crowne best of any thing, as that which is tenderest to him; and confessors or martyres for Christs croune ar the most royall and most stately of any State martyres. For although Christs kingdome be not of this world, and his servants did not fight therefor, when he wes to suffer, yet it is in this world, and for this end wes he borne; and to this end that we may give a testimony to this truth, amongst others, were wee borne. Nor should we be ashamed of it or deny it, but confesse and avouche it, by pleading, doing, and suffering for it, even in this generation, which seems most to oppose it, and therby require a seasonable testimony. But in a peculiar way it lyeth upon yow, Sir, who hes both your calling from Christ for it, and at this time a particular calling from man. It is that which the honourable Houses requires and expects from yow, especially at such a tyme, when the settlement of religion depends therupon, and when it is the verie contraversie of the tyme, the *τὸ κρινόμενον*. And the civill magistrats not only calls yow before them to averre the truth therin, but also, to give yow good examples, comes before yow, out of the tendernes of their civile trust and dutie to maintaine the priviledge of

Parliament by the Covenant, and for respect to yow, to give a testimony assertory of their civile rights and priviledge, and to forewarne yow, least ye break the samen and incurre civile premoneries. Sir, this should teach us to be as tender, zealous, and carefull to assert Christ and his Church their priviledge and right, and to forewarne all, least they endanger their soules by incroatching therupon, and least our omission and remissnes bring eternall premoneries upon us. / Let all know that the spirit of your Master is upon yow, and that Christ hes servands who will not only make the pulpits ring with the sound of his prerogative, but also, if they shall be called to it, make the flame of their bodies, burning at the staiks for a testimony to it, carrie it aloft through the earth (like that voyce in Sicily), that Christ lives and reigns alone over and in his Church, and will have all done therin according to his Word and will, and that he hes given no supreme headship over his Church to any Pope, King, or Parliament whatsoever. /

Sir, ye ar often desired to remember the bounds of your commission from man, and not to exceed the samen. I am confident yow will make as much conscience not to be deficient in the discharge of your commission from Christ. But now, Sir, ye have a commission from God and man (for the which ye have reason to thank God and the Parliament), to discusse this truth, that Christ is a King, and hes a kingdome in the externall government of his Church, and that he hes set down the lawes, and offices, and other substantialls therof. If this be *pars evangelii*, and part of that kingdome for which to come we daylie pray, as Parker sheweth well, it is evident to me that it is made *pars confessionis* to yow, and that in so speciall a maner as no historie can shew a Christian Church so put to it by the civile Magistrat. / Wee must not now before men minch, hold up, conceall, prudentially wave any thing necessary for this testimony. All these would seem to me to be reteerings and fleeings, not to flow from the high spirit of the servants of the Most High, who will not flinch for an houre, nor quyt a hoofe, or edge away an hemme of Christs rob royall. These would seeme effects of desertions, tokens of being ashamed, affrayed, or politikly diverted, yea *gradus denegationis Christi*; and all these, and evrie degree of them,

Sir, I am confident will be verie farre from the thoughts of evrie one heir, who already by their vots and petitions, according to their protestation at their entrie have shewn themselves so zealous and forward to give their testimony, albeit they did easily foresee it would not be verie acceptable to powers on the earth. Who would hamper and stampe and half but his ansuer to one that questions if this wer a Parliament, a true, a full, a free one? Would he not, and should he not, be esteemed a great breaker of priviledge or *contemptor curie*? Albeit we be not so wise, yet let us be as tender and zealous in our generation.

Truely, Sir, I am confident ye will never be so in love with a peaceable and externall possession of any thing that may be granted to the Church, as to conceale, disclame, or intervert your Masters right. That wer to lose the substance for the circumstance, to disserve and dethrone Christ, to serve yourselves and inthroned others in his place. A tennent doing so to his overlord forfaults all. Who speaks for civill liberties would never so undoe them. Yee ar comandit to be faithfull in litle, but now ye ar called to be faithfull in much. For albeit the salvation of soules be called *cura curarum*, the well-fare and happynes of the Church made up of these is farre more. But the kingdome of Christ *est quid optimum maximum*; and to have it now under your debate, as it is the greatest honour God can bestow upon an Assembly, so it is the greatest danger; for according now as God shall assist yow or desert yow, yee may and will be the instruments of the greatest good or evill on earth. Let us do all as in, and for, and by Christ, and remember the compt we have to make to him who subjects the standing or falling of his crown in this Island to our debates. I speak *humanitus*; for *divinitus* I know it is impossible. And albeit we should all prove false or faint hearted, he can and will soone raise up other instruments to assert, publish, and propagat his right through the earth. For seing he has brought his right to a *forum contentiosum*, he will have it thoroughly pleaded and judged betuixt his kingdome and the kingdomes of the earth. And as he hes crushed the Churches incroatchings upon the civile magistrat, so he will stope Cesars usurping *quæ sunt Dei*. And seing he hes begun

to conquere, he will prevaile over all that stand in his way, whether Pops, Kings, or Parliaments, that will clame any thing or part of his headship, supremacie, prerogative, monarchie, over his Church.

Sir, some may think ye have had a designe in abstaining so long to assert the divine right of Church Government, and now to come in with it. Truly, Sir, I look on this check as from ane good Providence for your great spairingnes and abstemousnes in that poynt, and must beare witnes to many passages of Gods good hand in not suffering us to make a stand of our desires concerning religion, either in Scotland or heire, albeit we have oft set doune *mensura voti* to ourselves. But he hes as often moved us step for step to trace back our desertions, and made the last innovation a besome to sueepe out the former, and the Kings refusall to be a mean to engage us in Covenant with Himself and others, and so hes drawn us against our wills and beyond our designes to performe our duety and to give a testimony to his truth; that much of God and his divine wisdom and designes, and litle of man and his politick projects, might be seene in the verie progresse and contrivance of the whole work. By this good hand of God, and for this end, I hope these quæries<sup>1</sup> are brought to yow at this tyme.

Sir, your serving the Parliament a while I am confident hes bene and will be still, not that they may serve yow who hes *ministerium a quo absit dominatus, sed cui adsit autoritas*, as over us in the Lord, but to serve the Lord Jesus Christ, and that Parliaments will glorie more in their subordination and subservance to Him nor in their empire or command over the world.

Sir, we may heare much of breache of priveledge and Covenant in relation to civile rights. Let us remember in the Covenant the three ends in the title and preface, three maine duties in the body, and the thrie effects in the close. The Covenant begins with the advancement and ends with the enlargement of the kingdome of Christ, as the substantiall and overword of the whole. The first article of the sevin is Christs article, lyke *dies Dominica* in the week; all the rest are in *Domino* and subordinat therunto, *et subordinata non pugnant*.

<sup>1</sup> The famous nine queries left by the deputies of the House of Commons for the Assembly to answer. See *Minutes of Westminster Assembly*, pp. 225, 226.

And certainlie so judicious and happie, so protesting, covenanting, declaring, so doing and suffering a Parliament for reformation, will never clame any thing as a civile previledge or right which ye will demonstrat to be propper to Christs kingdom as distinct from the kingdoms of the earth, or do any thing prejudiciall or dirogatory therunto. All lawes contrare to the will of Christ ar acknouledged to be voyd, and with farre greater reason then the Constables orders against the ordinance of Parliament ar voyd in law. But, Sir, Christs throne is highest, and his priviledge supreme, as only Head and King of his Church, albeit kings and magistrats may be members in it. There is no authority to be ballanced with this, nor post to be set up against his post, nor the altar of Damascus against his altar, nor strange fire against his fire, nor Corahs to be allowed against his Aarons, nor Vziahs against his Azariahs. Is it so small a thing to have the suorde that they must have the keyes also? *Quae Deus sejunxit homine jungat.* And truely, Sir, I am confident Parliament, citty, country, both nations, will acknouledge themselves ingaged under and to this authority. And as they would not be drawne from it, for wee must deny our peace, take up our crosse, lay aside our love to father and mother, naturall or civile, yea, lay doun our lyves for to averre and confesse this truth against all allurements and terroures; so ye will never endeavour to draw us to any other authority. And whatsoever reflection to the contrary wes insinuat by the delyverer of the message, I can not but imput it to personall passion, which long ago is knowne to the world, but will never beleeve the honourable House would allow therof as farre beneath their wisdom and contrare to your merite.

And now, Sir, seing the quæries are before yow, I am confident that whatsoever diversity of opinions may be amongst yow in any particular, yee will all look and hold out the maine, Christs kingdome distinct from the kingdomes of the earth, and that he hes and might appoynt the government of his own house, and should rule the samen; and that none of this Assembly, even for the gaining their desires in all the poynts of difference, would, by their silence, concealment, and connivence, weaken, communicat, or sell any part of this fundamentall

truth, this soveraigne interest of Christ, and that ye will all concurre to demonstrat the samen by cleir passages of Scriptur, necessare consequences therfra, which can no more be denyed nor esteemed cold nor the letter itself, and by the vniversall constant practise of the Apostles, which ar as cleare rules unto us as any humane lawes, inferences, and practises ar or can be brought for any civile previledges. They certainly expect no more of yow, and needs not require so much, especially seing *in divinis* more nor *in humanis* we should not bound nor border with the cutting of the lappe of Christs garment or the hemme of his rob royall, for *in his dubiis tutius semper sequendum pro salute animæ*.

Sir, I will only close this with remembring yow of tuo passages of your letter sent by order of the House of Commons to the Generall Assembly of the Church of Scotland, That ye will sett out such a discipline as to the vtmost of your power ye may exalt Christ, the only Lord over the Church, his own house, in all his offices, and present this Church as a chaste virgine to Christ, and for this end that ye wer not restrained by the Houses in your votts and resolutions, nor bound up to the sense of others, nor to carry on privat designes in ane servile way, but by your oath wer secured against all fettering of your judgments, and engaged therby, according to the Houses desire, to vse all freedome becoming the integrity of your conscience, weight of the cause, and the gravity and honour of such an Assembly. I will no more trouble yow but with one word upon the whole matter, to desire yow seriously to consider if this business (quhairon the eyes of God and man ar fixed) deserves not a speciall day of humiliation and prayer for the Lords extraordinary assistance and direction of the Assemblie.'

This day another letter was read from the Commissioners of the Ministry concerning their desire to returne home, which the Commission is to take to their consideration afternoon. Tenor of the letter follows:—

'REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—We have thought good (beside the particulars in the publik letter) to represent unto

yow for our part, who have been so long absent from our flocks, that although, in our endeavours for reformation and uniformity, we have studied all the expeditious and accelerating means which we could, and not without successe, through Gods blessing, yet it is verie grievous to us to be so long tyme detained heir; and we do hartily desire a faire doore to be opened for our returne. It is true much of the work yet remaines to be done: the perfecting of the Confession of Faith and adding Scriptures unto it; the debateing the rest of the Catechisme; the ansuering of the House of Commons their quærees concerning Church government; the pursuance of the Treaty with the Houses for their agreeing for the Confession and Catechisme when the Assemblie shall transmitt them, and to the rest of the Government which the Assembly heir sent up long ago, which the Houses have not yet taken into consideration. But we verilie judge that these things will take a long tyme; and we ar so weary with our exceeding long absence from our particular charges, that wee humblie intreat from yow a permission to returne, so soon as yow may think fitt. Expecting your ansuere and directions herein, we commend your meetings to the blessing of God, and rest, Your loving brethren.

Letter from the Commissioners at London of the ministerie for their returne.

Subscr, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
ROBERT BAILLIE,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Worcester House, the 27th  
of October 1646.

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

The nixt Fryday being set apart by the Parliament for a day of fasting and humiliation by the members of Parliament, the Commission appoynts Mr. Robert Douglas and Mr. Andro Cant to preach that day.

Day of Fast by the Parliament.

The Commission appoynts Mr. David Dickson and Mr. William Colvill to preach before the Parliament the next Sabbath, and Mr. Samuel Oustene to preach for Mr. William Colvill in his kirk.

Preaching to the Parliament.

For praying in the Parliament, the Commission appoynts Mr. Johne Moncreiff the morne, Mr. Johne Nevey on Saturday, Mr. Johne Hamilton on Moonday or Tuysday, as the Parliament shall happen to meet, and Mr. Patrick Colvill the nixt day.

Praying in the Parliament.

The Commission continues all summonds and references untill Tewsdays nixt, the 17th of this moneth.

Mr. Johne  
Smith and the  
town of Leith  
and Edinburgh.

The Commission of Assembly continues the summonds raised at the instance of the town of Leyth against Mr. Johne Smith for his transportation to the first day of December nixt: And in respect of the condition of the congregation of Leyth, represented by the Lord Balmerino, declares they will not continue the mater any longer, but will proceed that day, Mr. Johns absence notwithstanding. And lykwise continues the town of Edinburghs summonds of transportation against him to that same day, and appoynts a letter to be writtin to Mr. Johne Smyth to give him advertisment hereof; Hallhill for the paroshiners of Burntiland, personallie present, warned hereof *apud acta*.

Mr. Robert  
Traill to  
Generall-Love-  
tennent David  
Lesly.

Concerning the list from Lovetennent-Generall David Leslie, viz.: Mr. William Dalgleisch, Mr. Robert Ker, and Mr. Robert Traill, the Commission appoynts the said Mr. Robert Traill, personallie present, to repare to the said Generall Lovetennent with diligence for performing ministeriall dueties to him, and that letters be writtin to the Presbyterie of St. Andrews to supply his place during his absence.

Concerning Dr.  
Balcanqualls  
Papers.

This day the Lord Waristoun, having shewn that he had warrant from their brethren at London, in ansuere to the letters sent to them for these letters and papers found amongst Doctor Balcanquells wryttis, to represent that it is their humble opinion these papers and letters should not be made any publik use of, for diverse reasons he had to expresse, if it should be thought convenient to do it publikly, which he had imparted already in privat to the Moderator and some others as he wes desired. The Commission thinks fitt that any who desires to be satisfied in the reasons wherfor these letters should not be made use of publikly may conferre with the Moderator, the Lord Marques of Argyll, Balmerino, Waristoun, and Mr. David Dickson in that mater.

Act for Mr.  
Edward  
Wrights satis-  
faction and  
admission to  
the ministerie,  
with an explana-  
tion of their

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, having received this day a petition from Mr. Edward Wright desyring, in respect there is now a fair call offered unto him to the kirk of Falkirk, and the matter so farre advanced, as the Synod of Lothian have appoynted the 25 of this instant for his admis-



sion, that in their wisdome they would take such course as all impediments may be removed which may hinder the fruit and comfort of his ministerie; and in particular any rub or ambiguity that may arise from the last Act of the Commission for his transportation, seing he is most willing to give all satisfaction for any scandale found to aryse through his frailty and weaknes in the houre of tentation: And after consideration of their former ordinance and the intent therof, having heard the said Mr. Edward, personally present, expresse and acknouledge his sense and sorrow of his bygone escapes and infirmities in the houre of tryell; and seing now his transportation is so farre advanced, Do therfor discharge the certification of their former ordinance, declaring that that ordinance for his transportation is now as simple and absolute as if the said certification had never been therto adjoynd: Ordaining also for further satisfaction of any offence or scandale arysing upon his bygone escapes, that he preach at Glasgow upon the next Lords day, and after sermon make a declaration of his unfained sorrow for his frailty and weaknes in the houre of tentation, and upon Thursday thereafter that he preach at Lythgow before the Presbyterie of Lithgow; and the brethren appoynted by the Synod of Lothian to joyne with them for the tryalls of Mr. Gilbert Hall, ar desired to be his hearers; and there in his sermon shall so apply himself as the sense of his bygone escapes and his affection to the present cause may appeir; for which purpose the said Mr. Edward shall addresse himself to the said Presbytery of Lythgow this day eight dayes and present unto them this ordinance for their further satisfaction.

The nixt meeting upon Tewsday afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 17 November 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. John Oiswald: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Johne Knox at Carington: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. William Jamieson: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Samuell Oustene: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. Johne Lyndsay: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. William Makjor: Mr. John Leirmont: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. Johne Robeson: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Murray. ELDERS.—Earle Glencairne: Tullibardin: Lanerk: Lord Angus: Lord Balmerino: Laird Cunymghamhead: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Glanderstoun: Laird Wedderlie: Laird Arnistoun: William Home, Glasgow.

Committee for considering the petitions from Provincials and Synods to the Parliament.

This day wer presented petitions from some Provinciall Assemblies and Presbyteries to the Parliament, which the Commission recomends to be considered by Messrs. David Calderwood, John Adamson, Andro Cant, David Dickson, Robert Murray, Johne Moncreiff, James Guthrie, Robert Ker, Johne Nevey, Patrick Gillaspie, with the Moderator, Libbertoun and Craighall, and after their report they will consider what is farther to be done. Their meeting is to be in this house after the dissolving of this meeting.

Mr. William Wilkies relaxation.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly having considered the humble petition of Mr. William Wilkie and the reference of the Assembly concerning him, and having heard by the testimony of the Presbyterie of Glasgow and of many brethren amongst quhom he conversed, that his behaviour since his suspension hes bene irreprovable, verie humble and sensible of his bygone offences; and the said Mr. William, personally present, having also himself represented his sense and sorrow for his bygone miscariages; Therfor, according to the power given to them by the Assembly, do heirby relax him from the sentence of suspension, he alwayes, for further evidencing of his repentance and removing the scandale, acknouledging publikly his bygone miscariages in the houre of tentation, in the kirk of Givan upon the Sabbath come eight dayes, the 29 of this moneth; and appoynts Mr. David Dickson, or in his absence Mr. Robert Ramsay, to receive his said acknowledgement, and thereafter to intimat this sentence of relaxation: Ordaining lykwayes that the said Mr. William in his first sermon, which shall be at Glasgow upon the Weddensday next thereafter following, being the secund of December, shall declare his sense of his bygone misbehaviour in the houre of tryell.

Mr. James Douglas.

It is the opinion and advice of the Commission of the Generall Assemblie, having considered the condition of Mr. James Douglas, and the acts of the Presbyterie of Lanerk and Synod of Glasgow testefying the evidence of his repentance, that the said Presbyterie may open Mr. James his mouth, for exercise of his gift, that he may be in a capacitie of readmission to the ministerie when God shall give him a calling, according to the Acts of Assemblie.

This day a letter produced and read from the province of

Merce and Teviotdail to the Commission concerning the kirk of Gordon, the Moderator, Messrs. Andro Cant, David Dickson, William Bennet, and William Jamieson ar appoynted to conferre upon it and to report their opinions.

Committee to confer upon the letter from Merce and Teviotdail concerning Gordon Kirk. Mr. Patrick Hamilton.

The Commission delayes to give any ansuer to Mr. Patrik Hamiltons petition for opening his mouth, untill the kirk of Cambuslang be planted, and recomends to the Presbyterie of Hamiltoun to take some course for helping him and supplying his present necessity.

This day Mr. Patrick Colvill upon Weddensday, Mr. James Guthrie on Thursday, and Mr. William Jamieson on Fryday, appoynted to pray in Parliament

Ministers to pray in Parliament.

The next meeting the morne at ten houres.

*Edinburgh, 18 November 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator. Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Johnne Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. William Jamesone: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. William M'Jor: Mr. John Leirmont: Mr. Johnne Nevey: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Lyndsay: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Johnne Hay: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Samuell Ousten: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. Johnne Hamiltoun: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Johnne Robeson: Mr. Alexander Turnbull. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Glanderstoun: Thomas Patersone: William Home: Laird Wedderburne.

The Commission of Assemblie remitts the summonds against the complyers in Glasgow (Mr. Archebald Flemyng being excepted), with the particular articles added therunto, to the Presbyterie of Glasgow for exact tryell and condign censur, wherto they ar hereby advised to take the concurrence and assistance of Messrs. Patrik Sharp, William Hamilton, Johnne Hamilton, Mathew Birsbane, Henrie Colwert, James Nasmyth, Hew Archebald, Alexander Dunlop, Patrik Colvill, James Fergusson, David Elphinstoun, Harie Sempill, Johnne Weir, Robert Birnie, Johnne Nevey, Gabriell Maxwell, Alexander Nisbet, ministers; Houstoun, Cunynghamhead, Rowallane younger, Greenock, Glanderstoun, Dowhill, elders; Requiring and ordaining, if the said persons shall not give the Presbyterie full satisfaction, the mater in that case be returned to this

Summonds against complyers in Glasgow remitted to the Presbyterie of Glasgow.

Commission: And the Presbyterie, howsoever, ar to report accompt of their diligence to the next meeting in Februarii.

Remonstrance.

The Commission finds at this time that it is necessar a Remonstrance be presented to the Parliament of such things as ar contained in many of the petitions sent to the Parliament from Presbyteries and Synods, with some addition of other particulars concerning Irland, and the province of Argyle, the vnion of the kingdomes, concerning the late peace with the rebells and persons under Kirk censures. Therfor desires the Moderator and Clerk, with such others as the Moderator please to call for, to draw a draught against the morrow.

Robert Pringill of Blindlie remitted to the Presbyterie of Selkirk.

This day, Robert Pringill of Blindlie remitted to the Presbyterie of Selkirk to be exactly tryed and condignly censured for his compliance with the rebells, and they ar particularly desired to proceed against him with excommunication, if they find no evidence of repentance and willingnes to give full satisfaction according to the order prescribed ; and that they report their diligence herein.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 18 November 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Johne Oiswald: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Johne Knox: Mr. Johne Hay: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. William M'Jore: Mr. John Leirmont: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Lyndsay: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. William Jamieson: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Samuel Oustene: Mr. Alexander Turnbull: Mr. Johne Nevay: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. John Robertson: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Adame Penman. *ELDERS*.—Lord Marques of Argyle: Earle Craufurd Lyndsay: Earle Mershell: Earle Cassillis: Earle Glencairne: Earle Tullibardin: Earle Lothian: Earle Lanerk: Lord Angus: Lord Balmerino: Lord Craighall: Lord Waristoun: Laird of Lammington: Laird of Brodie: Laird of Arneistoun: Laird of Glanderstoun: Thomas Paterson: George Porterfield: Laird Wedderlie: Laird Clerkingtoun: Lawrence Henryson: Johne Sempill: Laird of Cesnok.

This day, a letter presented by the clerk from the Commissioners at London, with a part of the Confession of Faith;<sup>1</sup> tenor of the Letter follows:—

'REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—We send yow herewith

<sup>1</sup> *The Humble Advice of the Assembly of Divines . . . concerning part of a Confession of Faith.* London: printed for the Company of Stationers.

so much of the Confession of Faith as was latly transmitted from the Assembly of Divines to the Houses of Parliament. Letter from the Commissioners at London.

We can not advise yow to take it as yet into your consideration as a part of vniformity here agreed upon, much lesse that it be published or see the light there, it not being yet approved by Parliament heir. Only fyve hundred copies wer printed for the use of the members of both Houses, that with the lesse trouble and debate they may be ready to give their consent in Parliament. So that this copie which we now send will only serve for your own information concerning part of the Advice offered from the Assembly of Divines, who ar also daylie employed in perfecting the remainder of the Confession. Wee have nothing els to adde to our former letters. But as the difficulties and dangers ar great on all hands, wee pray God to give such wisdom to the Parliaments of both kingdomes, and to yow for your part and interest, that the hands neither of Sectaries nor of Malignants may be strengthened, and that all good means may be improved, both for the setlment of religion and for preservation of the vnion betueen the kingdomes. So pray, Your loving brethren,

*Subscr,*

SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,

Worcester House, the  
10th of Novr. 1646.

LOUDOUN,

ROBERT BAILLIE,

LAUDERDAILL,

GEO. GILLESPIE.

*Direct: For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland, mett at Edinburgh.*

This day, the Earle of Hartfell appeiring personally, and Earle Hartfell. declaring his sense of his bygone offence in joyning with the rebells, and his willingnes to submitt himself to the censures of the Church for the same: Therfor the Commission of Assemblie remits him to the Presbyterie of Lochmaben that they may enjoyne and receive his satisfaction, according to the Act of Assemblie, and appoynts the Presbyterie to returne accompt of ther diligence therintill.

The Commission thinks fitt to assist the complaint of the Complaint of the Synod of Glasgo. Provinciall of Glasgow to the Parliament, for the ryet committed against the Presbyterie, aud to concurre therin.

The Commission of Assemblie seriouslie recomends to the Recommendation to Parliament for repara- honourable Estates of Parliament that their Lordships will be

tion of som  
losses by  
thunder.

pleased to take to their consideration the pitiefull losses and damage of some parishes within the Presbyterie of Dundie, by an extraordinary and unheard of thunder, which the Lord hes bene pleased in his providence to make break in these parts in a verie fearfull maner, as is attested by the said Presbyterie, and will be more particularly represented to their Lordships, and to provide some way for their redresse, and reparation of so heave a visitation.

Messrs. Robert Murray, Johne Moncreiff, William M'Jore, Robert Ker, ar appoynted to consider Mr. James Kirks bill.

Earle Aber-  
corne.

Concerning the desire of the Presbyterie of Paislay touching their proceeding against the Earle of Abercorne, it is the opinion and advice of the Commission of Assemblie, that the said presbyterie continue and suspend any farther proceeding against the said Earle untill the terme of Whitsonday next, and that in respect of the earnest desire of the Lord Paislay, the said Erles sone, who is of the religion, and of hopefull expectation, and of the Lord Angus, and the other noble freends of that family, that the Erle may in that tyme order and settle his affairs for the good of his said sone and that family which otherwise would perish by the Erls present removall off the countrey before his bussines be settled; the said Lord Angus, or some other noble freends of that familie, giving satisfactory assurance to the Presbyterie touching the education of the Erls children, his removing Popish servants, and abstaining from masse and the company of Jesuits and preists, conforme to the 2d Overtur of the Act<sup>1</sup> of the Assembly at St. Andrews 1642, made against Papists, and for his attending conference in Edinburgh or Glasgow when his occasiones shall bring him there.

Mr. Archibald Fleming and Colonell Hay continued whill the morne.

The next meeting the morne at ten houres.

*Edinburgh, 19 November 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. David Calderwod : Mr. Adame Penman : Mr. Robert Eliot : Mr. Patrick Gillespie : Mr. Thomas Donaldson : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. John Leirmont : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith : Mr.

<sup>1</sup> See Peterkin's *Records of the Kirk*, p. 322.

Johne Hay: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. William M'Jore: Mr. Alexander Turnbull: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. James Naamith: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Samuel Oustene. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall: Laird of Libbertoun: Laird of Arneistoun: Laird of Dudingstoun: Laird of Glanderstoun: William Home: Thomas Patersone.

Continues Mr. Archebald Fleming whill the morne.

Continues the lairds of Amisfeild, Gribtoun, and Cowhill whill afternoon.

This day, the summons against Collonell Hay being againe Collonell Hay. called, and he appeiring personally, the Commission referres the tryell and censure of the said mater to the Presbyterie of Hadingtoun, quhairin they ar to report accompt of their proceedings.

The Commission having received a list for the Master of Order for a new list to the Master of Yesters Regiment. Yesters regiment, viz. Mr. Alexander M'Gown, Robert Eliot, and Robert Carson, within the Presbyteries of Lochmaben, Biggar, and Dalkeyth, and finding ther unfitnes at this tyme for that employment, appoynts another list to be writtin for.

This day, Johne Herres of Mabie appeiring personally, and Johne Herreis of Mabie. declaring his sense of his bygone offence in joyning with the rebells, and his willingnes to submitt himself to the censures of the Church for the same: Therfor the Commission of Assemblie remits him to the Presbyterie of Drumfries, that they may enjoyne and receive his satisfaction, according to the Act of Assemblie, and appoynts the Presbyterie to returne accompt of their diligence therintill.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly ordaines Haly- Halyburtoun and Mr. Johne Home. burtoun and Mr. Johne Home to lead probation upon the particulars, complained of and condiscendit upon in the paper given in by Swintoun, Stitchell, Mr. Thomas Donaldson, Mr. John Somervell, and others, upon the 22 of August 1646, and that against Tewsdays come eight dayes paremptrorly: Ordaining also Halyburtoun to appeir the same day to ansuer to the particular words spoken be him upon the said 22 of August last, and that without more delay, in respect of his former citation to that effect.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator.* Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. Robert Eliot: Doctor Colvill: Mr.

Patrick Gillespie: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. John Leirmont: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Weir: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. William M'Jore: Mr. Alexander Turnbull: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. Samuel Oustene: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Robert Lichtoun. *Elders.*—Earle Craufurd Lyndsay: Earle Glencairne: Earle Lanerk: Lord Balmerino: Lord Craighall: Laird of Clerkington: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Dudingstoun: Laird Glanderstoun: Laird Wedderlie: George Porterfeild: Laurence Henryson: Thomas Patersone: John Sempill.

George Pringill  
in Buckholme.

The Commission of Assemblie continues George Pringill in Buckholme to the next quarterly meeting in Februar, and in the meantyme the presbytery of Selkirk is to deale with him, to bring him to repentance for his joyning with the rebels, and to report their opinions concerning him the forsaid day, quhairfof the said George, personally present, is warned *apud acta*.

Mr. James  
Vrquhart.

Concerning the petition of Mr. James Vrquhart, the Commission continues that mater till Tewsday come eight dayes.

Gribtoun and  
Cowhill.

The Commission of Assembly appoynts Gribtoun and Cowhill to be cited, for their compliance with the rebels, to the next meeting of the Commission in Februar, and that their Presbyterie be carefull hereof.

This day, the Laird of Amesfeild, personally present, is continwed till the morne.

Mr. Andro  
Affleck for  
Generall Major  
Midltons  
regiment.

This day a list being sent for a minister to General Major Midletons regiment, viz. Mr. Andro Affleck, in the Presbyterie of Dundie, Mr. George Halyburtoun, in the Presbyterie of Perth, and Mr. John Scott, in the Presbyterie of Hamiltoun, the Commission of Assembly appoynts the said Mr. Andro Affleck for that employment, and that letters be written to him and to the Presbyterie for that effect.

Aberden and  
Glasgow.

The Commission appoynts Mr. Andro Cant, Mr. David Dickson, Mr. William Bennet, Mr. Robert Murray, Mr. James Nasmyth, Lord Craighall and Libbertoun, to speak the Burrowes concerning the mater of Aberdeen and Glasgow.

Mr. Gabriell Maxwell appoynted to pray in the Parliament to-morrow.

Warrant for  
one of the Com.

The Commission taking to their consideration the particular in the letter from the Commissioners at London, dated the



27th of October, concerning their returne home, thinks fitt <sup>missioners</sup> that it be remitted to themselves to dimitt any one of their <sup>returne from</sup> number as they shall find the conveniencie, and that a letter <sup>London.</sup> be writtin to that purpose ; tenor of which letter followes :—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—As we perceive your desire of returning home to your charges heir by your letter of the 27 of October delivered to us be the Lord Waristoun, so we see that a good part of the work of vniformity is yet unperfected, which makes us unwilling to call any of yow from your employments there, untill a further progresse be made in these particulars you mention. Yet for your satisfaction we do remitt to yourselves who ar on the place to dimitt any one of your number, when yow shall find it convenient. Being to writ at greater lenth by another occasion we comend yow in all your labours to the Lords grace and remaine, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

19 November 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

Direct: *For their Reverend and loving brethren The Commissioners for the Kirk of Scotland at London.*

The Commission, having considered the petition of Mr. James Kirk, do appoynt the letter following to be sent unto presbyteries in recomendation of his neccessitous condition :—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—The neccessitous and lamentable condition of our brethren of the ministerie in the Presbyterie of Dumblane, by the crueltie of the rebells, hes been manifestly expressed unto us, and particularly that Mr. James Kirk, minister there, hath his houses, cornes, books and whole goods burnt and destroyed, and himself and familie utterly spoiled of all means of lyvelyhood. Therefor these ar earnestly to recomend his deplorable condition to your charities, that he and his familie may have some means of subsistance. What you ar pleased to contribute for his necessity, let it be sent with diligence heir to Edinburgh to James Murray, whom we have appoynted to receive it, and convey it to him. Expecting your care herein, we remaine, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

19 November 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

Recomendation  
Mr James Kirk.

Mr. William  
Douglas  
minister at  
Aboyn.

The Commission of Assemblie understanding that Mr William Dowglas, minister at Aboyn, doeth suffer James Gordon, sometymes Lord Aboyne, an excommunicat person, to partake of publik prayer and other religious exercises: Therfor they will take that mater to their consideration at their meeting in the North, or at any other occasion they shall judge fitt. And in the meantyme they appoynt a letter to be writtin to him to give him notice of their resentment thereof.

The next meeting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 20 November 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Johne Hay: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. William M'Jore: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. John Leirmont: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Alexander Turnbull: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. Robert Lightoun. ELDERS.—Laird of Brodie: Laird of Libbertoun: Laird Dudingstoun: Laird Glanderstoun: William Home.

Letter in ansuer  
to the Report  
from the Synod  
of Murray  
concerning  
Messrs William  
Fullertoun,  
Walter Smyth,  
and George  
Cumying for  
their relaxation.

Concerning the report from the Synod of Murray the Commission appoynts the letter following to be sent to the Presbyteries of Forresse and Elgin in ansuere to the particulars of the said report:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Having considered your proceeding against Mr. William Fullertoun, Mr. Walter Smith and Mr. George Cummying for their miscariages, and your censure of them for the same, we can not but approve and comend your diligence and faithfulness therein. And because we ar informed be the Laird of Brodie of their condition and tentations they had, it is not our opinion that their escapes of infirmitie be censured with extremity: And therfor do remitt to you after their publik acknowledgment of their escapes to deale with them in all vnity and meeknes, and to take such course as in your wisdome yee think fitting for receiving them againe to the ministerie.

‘And because Mr. William Fullertoun hes bene at the paines with the charges of coming to thir parts, we recomend to yow to sie the other tuo beare their proportion of his expenses.

Comending yow to the Lords grace, we remaine, Your loving  
brethren,

*Edinburgh,*  
20 November 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To their Reverend brethren of the Presbyteries of  
Elgine and Forresse.*

This day the Laird of Amisfeild appeiring personally and  
declaring his sense of his bygone offence in joyning with the  
rebells, and his willingnes to submitt himself to the censures  
of the Church for the same; Therefore the Commission of  
Assembly remitts him to the Presbyterie of Dumfreis, that they  
may enjoyne and receive his satisfaction according to the Act  
of Assemblie, and appoynts the Presbyterie to returne accout  
of their diligence therintill.

Remit Laird  
Amisfeild to the  
Presbyterie o  
Dumfreis.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly remitts Mr.  
Archebald Flemyng to the Presbyterie of Glasgow for exact  
tryall and condigne censur: Advysing them to take the con-  
currence therin of the brethren mentioned in the former re-  
ference concerning the remanent complyers in the town of  
Glasgow, upon the 18 of this instant moneth, and to proceed  
with him in the same maner as they ar required to do with the  
said remanent complyers, and as if he had not been excepted  
in the said reference.

Reference of  
Mr. Archebald  
Flemyng to the  
Presbyterie of  
Glasgow.

The Commission of Assembly having considered the misde-  
meanours of the pretended magistrats of Glasgow, think fitt to  
remonstrat the same to the Parliament, and to that effect that  
this following petition be presented to their Lordships by  
Messrs. Andro Cant, William Bennet, James Guthrie and  
Johne Leirmont and Libbertoun.

Petition  
concerning the  
magistrats of  
Glasgow, and  
the insolencies  
committed  
against the  
presbyterie of  
Glasgow, to the  
Parliament.

*'Wnto the right honourabill and hie court of Parliament the  
humble Supplication of the Commission of the Generall Assemblie.*

'RIGHT HONOURABILL,—Amongst all the mercies wherewith  
God hes visited us of this land we conceive the work of reformation,  
and the establishing the beautie and order of his house  
to be farre the greatest. Therfor as we can not but be sensible  
of all things that threatens danger unto the samin, so we hold  
ourselves bund, in all the wayes suteable unto our trust, to endeavour  
the preservation therof in their integrity and strenth.  
From the sense of this obligation it wes that we did formerly

represent unto the Committee of Estates, that none under the censures of Kirk or State for compliance with the rebels might be chosen magistrats or counsellors in burghs, which they from their zeale of the publik good wer pleased to condescend unto. And yet hath it been the insolencie of some disaffected persons in Glasgow under censurs, both civile and ecclesiastik, after much subtile and seditious practising with the simple multitud, at last not only to protest against the act of the Committee, but vtterlie to refuse obedience therunto; and with an open and hie hand did intrude themselves into charge there. Neither is it lesse grievous unto us that those men have publikly and in a most tumultuous and disorderly way disturbed, affronted, and threatned the Presbyterie of Glasgow, as the Supplication of that Synod will more fullie lay before your Lordships. And therfor considering how destructive these things ar unto the work of reformation, and to severall laudable Acts of Parliament made in favours of Kirk judicatories, and of all authority, both civile and ecclesiastik, we ar bold to desire from your lordships, who have bene at the expense of so much blood and paines for the things which we now plead for, that yow will be pleased to take into your serious consideration such misdemeanours, and in your wisdom and justice censure those who have sett themselves up against your authoritie, and, after due tryall of their outrage against the Presbyterie, exemplarly punish them in such a way as the judicatories of the Kirk, which have bene had in reverence in the worst tymes, may retaine their strength and authority throughout the land.'

This day, a new list presented for a minister to the Master of Yesters regiment, viz. Mr. Alexander M'Gowane, in the Presbyterie of Lochmaben, Mr. David Drummond, in the Presbyterie of Lithgow, and Mr. Patrik Sibbald, in the Presbyterie of Dalkeyth, the Commission nominats and appoynts the said Mr. Patrik Sibbald for the said employment, desyring letters to be writtin to the said Presbyterie and him to that effect.

Warrant to  
the Clerk for  
deliverie to the  
Lord Register  
of the Nationall  
Covenant sub-

This day, the Clerk represented that the Clerk Register was seeking from him the Nationall Covenant subscribed by the members of the Parliament, in respect that it properly belong-

ing to the Parliament as their evident, he should have the custodie therof, and that he could not have the samin to seek from the Clerks of Assemblie when the Parliament should have occasion to require it; beside the prejudice, the Parliament, and he, their servant, did suffer in the trust of his place by the wanting the custodie therof. The Commission having considered the mater, and that the said Nationall Covenant is registrat in the books of Assemblie, with the subscriptions of the persons who have subscribed the same, and that the Parliament might conceive that the Covenant, as their proper evident, should be kept amongst their records, and trusted to the Clerk Register, their own clerk; Therfor they do hereby warrant the Clerk to deliver the Nationall Covenant to the Clerk Register, who hes the trust of the Records of Parliament and of the kingdome.

scribed by the  
members of  
Parliament.

*Edinburgh, 20 November 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. William M'Jore: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Samuel Oustene: Mr. Alexander Turnbull: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Weir: Mr. James Fleming. ELDERS.—Earle Craufurd Lyndsay: Earle Glencairne: Earle Buccleugh: Earle Cassillis: Earle Lanerk: Lord Angus: Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Glanderstoun: Laird Dudingstoun: William Home, in Glasgow.

This day, Mr. Robert Ramsay and Mr. Samuel Oustene appoynted to preach in the Parliament House the next Lords Day; and that Mr. David Dickson pray the morne there.

The Commission, having heard James Ogilvy, and considered the report of the brethren appoynted to conferre with him, do find that he should be relaxed, but will take to their further consideration the maner, tyme, and place of his publik satisfaction, and therfor appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Murray, William Colvill, William Bennet, Johne Nevay, James Nasmyth, Johne Moncreiff, James Bonar, Lord Craighall, Libbertoun, Dudingstoun, and Glanderstoun, to conferre therupon, and to report the result of their conference.

This day, the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie, considering how that the kirks of Atholl, and places adjoyning,

Recommendation  
to the Pres-  
byterie of Dun-

held concerning  
the planting the  
kirks of Atholl.

and particularly the kirks of Meikle and Litle Dunkelds, Blair of Atholl, Logirait, Mowling, and Forthirgill, now vacand, partly by death, partly be transportation, and partly be deposition of the last incumbents, be provydit with able and well affected ministers, quhairby religion, the Covenant and publik cause of this kingdome may be the better advancet and set forward ; Therfor that the samyn may be the better effectuat, do be thir presents seriously recomend unto the Presbyterie of Dunkeld that they be carefull with all convenient diligence, be advice of the brethren underwritin, within the severall Presbyteries of Perth and Ochteraiddor, they ar to say, Mr. Robert Murray, Mr. Alexander Rollock, Mr. William Row, Mr. William Bell, Mr. John Cruikshank, Mr. John Friebairne, Mr. David Drummond, and Mr. George Murray, the Erle of Tullibarden and Robert Murray of Buchantie, or plural number of them, to plant the saids kirks with able and well qualified ministers, free of all malignancie, and well affected to the Covenant and publik cause of this kingdome, according to the order of this Kirk ; and desires that they may report their dilligence herein to this Commission.

The next meeting on Mononday afternoone.

*Edinburgh, 23 November 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. William M'Jore : Mr. James Bonar : Mr. Johnne Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Johnne Weir : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. Thomas Donaldson : Mr. Johnne Leirmont : Mr. Johnne Nevey : Mr. Allan Fergusson : Mr. Samuel Oustene : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. George Young : Doctor Colvill. *ELDERS*.—Lord Angus : Laird Libbertoun : Laird Brodie : Thomas Patersone.

Aberden.

The Commission approves the petition from the Provinciaill Assembly of Aberdeen unto the Parliament, and appoynts the same to be presented with the first opportunitie.

Advyse to the  
Presbyterie of  
Ochterardor  
concerning Mr.  
James Row.

The Commission of Assembly, having considered the petition of Mr. James Row, and the testimony of his repentance from the Presbyterie of Auchterardour, and understanding that the Provinciaill Assemblie of Perth have not kepted their ordinary dyet of meeting ; Therefor do advise the said Presbyterie to open his mouth, that he may exercise his gift as an expectant untill the next Generall Assembly, which shall nowayes put

him in a capacity of admission to the ministrie before the said Assemblie; But recomends to the said Provinciaill of Perth to take exact tryall of his repentance, and to report the same to the next Assembly, that after their examination thereof the Assemblie may take such course concerning him as they shall find reasonable.

Concerning the question in the mater betuixt Johne Wilkie of Foulden and Mr. Thomas Ramsay, minister there, whether elders, being removable tennents to the said Johne Wilkie, should be received witnesses against the said Mr. Thomas; It is the opinion of the Commission that they may be received *cum nota*.

Concerning the petition of the relict of Mr. Robert Broomlie, who was killed in the persute of the rebels, for some maintenance, the Commission of Assemblie stronglie recomends the desire therof to the honorabill Estates of Parliament.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 24 November 1646.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. Evan Camrone: Mr. Alexander Turnbull: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. Thomas Donaldsone: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Johne Adamsonsone: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Johne Leirmont: Mr. Allan Fergusson: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Johne Hamiltoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Samuel Oustene: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. William Bennet. ELDERs.—Lairds Glanderstoun, Libbertoun, Dudingstoun: George Porterfeld: Thomas Patersone: William Home.

This day, Maxwells of Gribton and Cowhill compeiring personally, and submitting themselves to censure for their compliance with the rebels, the Commission of Assemblie remitts to the Presbyterie of Dumfreis to try exactly their offences, and censure them condignly, according to the power committed to them by the Assemblie: Recommending also that they see evident signes of repentance, and report the same to this Commission before they receive their satisfaction.

Concerning the petition of the towne of Dundie for exeeming Mr. Andro Affleck from going to Generall Major Midltons regiment, the Commission refuses the desire therof, but ar content to exeem Mr. Johne Robertson from attendance upon the meeting of this Commission during Mr. Andro Afflecks absence.

Remitt,  
Gribton and  
Cowhill to the  
Presbyterie.

Petition of  
Dundie for Mr.  
Afflecks stay at  
home refused.

Remitt,  
Mr. George  
Oliphant to  
Presbyterie,  
Perth.

This day, Mr. George Oliphant compeiring personally and submitting himself to censure for his compliance with the rebels, the Commission of Assemblie remits to the Presbyterie of Perth to try exactly his offences, and censure him condignly according to the power committed to them by the Assembly; recomending also that they see evident signes of repentance, and report the same to this Commission before they receive his satisfaction.

M. James  
Laing.

The Commission of Assemblie, understanding that the Presbyterie of Edinburgh can not proceed to the tryell of the mater concerning Mr. James Lang, in respect the witnesses ar not within their bounds; Therfor they resume the mater to their own consideration, and ordaines the said Mr. James to be summond to compeir before them at Edinburgh, the first day of December next, to ansuere in that mater, and that witnesses be cited to the same day to beare testimony therein.

The Commission appoynts this following Remonstrance to be presented to the honorabill Estates of Parliament, and after the dissolving of this meeting, that the Moderator and other brethren in toun attend their Lordships ansuere. After the receiving quhairof the said Remonstrance with the Parliaments ansuer is to be furthwith printed.

*'The humble Remonstrance of the Commission of the General Assemblie wnto the honourable and high Court of Parliament.*

Remonstrance  
to the Parlia-  
ment.

'RIGHT HONOURABLE,—It is unto us, the servands of Jesus Christ, and your servands for his sake, no small consolation that whilst this land lyes afflicted and almost fainting under a burden of many evils, yow ar assembled for her help; promising unto our selves, that as in your own hearts ye do bewaile its miserie before God, so yow will gladly entertaine the representation therof from all its lovers, and from the sense of your interest and trust, with spirits as large as your places, endeavour to repare our ruins and build up our breaches. Therfor, as many Synods and Presbyteries do now make their humble addresse unto your Lordships in their severall supplications concerning the interests of religion and of the kingdome, so ar we bold to poure furth our present thoughts and desires into



your bosome; hoping that, as they flow from no other fountaine then the discharge of our consciences and a purpose to do good, so your Lordships will allow them that acceptation that becoms the justice and wisdom of so high and honourable a court, and improve the same, as farre as yow see reason, for the honour of God and safety both of Church and State. If we had forgotten the sadde effects of the Lords former indignation, or wer not sensible of the present tokens of his wrath, we wer more then stupide. There was a tyme quhairin the Lord made us flie before the enemy, and made us drunk with the wyne of astonishment, not finding either hearts to resolve or hands to execute and put in practise. Neither wes the pestilence lesse violent in our cities then the suord in the feilds. Many thousands have falne in our land, by the arrowes of the Almighty and furie of the Most High; and yet his wrath is not turned away, but his hand stretched out still. The flames of his indignation doe againe burne hotlie in some of our cities, and a considerable part of our countrey groans and languishes without help under all the crwelty of a barbarous enemy, who makes no other use of your offer of pardon then to despise your power and to waxe more insolent in acting of their mischievous designes, which reach not onlie unto our lives and liberties, but unto our religion and soules themselves. How sore is the Lord displeased when he suffers Antichrist to enter in our borders, and his emissaries to lead our brethren captive into Babylon, and set up the Masse amongst them? And what can we take this for but a sad prognostication of ensuing darknes to these who have not walked worthie of the light, and that the Lord threatens to depart from his temple? And is it not an eminent token of his anger, that many who have made themselves drunk with the blood, and riche with the spoyles of thousands of our deir brethren, after that they wer destinat unto death by yourselves, have yet escaped the hand of justice, and ar restored unto their lives and fortunes, unto the strenthning of the malignant partie, and discouraging the hearts and weakning the hands of all the well affected in the land? It is bitter as death to live with these that hes slaine the Lords people, and to heare them boast of their cruelty and rejoyce in their iniquity, evrie day

insulting over the cause of God, and despysing and studying to trode under foot all the lovers of the same. Neither can we look upon the insolencies and oppression of many in our armies, under which not a few in our land groans, but as upon the rod of the Lords furie, turning the means of our health and preservation unto a cuppe of vinegar and gall that setts the teeth on edge. Those calamities and whatsoever miseries besides do afflict us, can issue from no other fountaine then from that deluge of profanitie that hath covered the face of the land, which accresses unto a great hight of guiltines, because wee have sinned in the day of the gospell and despyed the oath of God, neither regarding our covenant nor the operation of his hands, in which he hes made himself glorious in the midst of us, in many most eminent works both of mercie and of justice. We acknowledge that the work of reformation hes not been without plentie of most gracious and comfortable fruits in many soules throughout the land, who ar for a testimony unto the truth, and for a name of joy and praise unto the Most High. Yet we can not but bemone the power of ungodlynnesse, that prevailes and breaks furth in many grosse sins, unto the violation of our Covenant, the reproach of our cause, and the great dishonour of the Holy One of Israel, our Saviour, whose mercies towards us calls upon us to be holy in all maner of conversation, and to be fruitfull in evrie good work, that wee may adorne the gospell of Jesus Christ our Lord, and not make His enemies to blaspheme. Therfor, knowing all other cures to be vaine without the studie of reformation, we do, from the unfained zeale of your prosperitie and peace, in the bowels of the Lord Jesus Christ, by whose blood we have bene redeemed, in much tender and humble affection, with tears exhort yow, by all your oaths and obligations unto God, by all his mercies and delyverances towards yow, by all your zeale of his honour and love to religion and countrey, that yow will in all your conversation, studie sobrietie, righteousness, and holynesse, and so to walk in the gospell that it may be known that the Sonne of God reigns in your hearts, when yow not only hold forth His vertues in yourselves but discountenance evrie profane person, and chearish and embrace all these that beare the image of God.

The example of your good conversation can not but be of great force to all the land, and nothing will contribute more for repressing of sin or establishing of holynesse then the precedence of great ones, ordering all things that concerns themselves and their followers and domestiks according to the Covenant. As is the frame of mens spirits and tenour of their conversation in privat, such is their deportment and cariage in publick actions. We do well know that nothing will be so effectuell for enabling your honours in the integrity of your spirits, with much affection and love one towards another, without emulation or self-seeking, faithfully and zealously to act publicke counsells and resolutions, then for each of yow to walk with God, who is the father of light, and the author of evrie good gift and perfect donation. But it is chiefly as yow ar clothed with authoritie and assembled in Parliament that we do now make addresse unto your honours, beseeching yow by him who stands in the assembly of gods, that as your progenitors and yow have made many pious and laudable Acts for punishing of vice and advancing of vertue, so yee will see carefully to the execution of the same. And because vice is become common and strong, that yow will lay it seriously to heart and bestirre yourselves, in more then an ordinary way, in thinking upon and executing all the best expedients for stopping the sluces of iniquity and impiety and advancing righteousness and religion. Wee know no service better beseeming your place and more worthie of your paines, that will be more acceptable unto God or more profitable for the commonwealth. Next unto Reformation and the studie of piety and godlynesse amongst ourselves we conceive it most necessary for our good to hold fast the vnion with our brethren of England. As the attaining and establishing of it wes long studied by the lovers of truth and peace, as that subsidie that wes like to contribute most for the lasting happynesse of both kingdomes, in regard of all their interests, so hes the dissolving of this been, and is the great desigine of all the malignant witts both heir and abroad ; conceiving it the surest way to raise their hopes and rwine our happynesse by dividing us asunder, and dashing us one against another, which we ar sure that yow abhorre, and will studie to avoyd, no lesse in your actions than we do in our desires. And

that as hithertills yow have with much wisdome and faithfulness carefully shun'd evrie thing, that might produce suspitions or foster jealousies, and beene deficient in nothing that might strengthen the confidence of the English nation in the persuasion of your affection and integrity to themwards, so yow will still, from the same wisdome and faithfulness, hold fast the League and Covenant between the kingdomes, as that which is most conduceable for the safety and security of both ; and that yow will by all faire and peaceable means travell with the Parliament of England for promovng of the work of vniformity, by establishing of the government of the Kirk, and all the ordinances of the Sone of God, in England, in their purity and integrity, that all the clouds of error which are there may be scattered, and the beauty of the truth shyne brightly in both lands. And conceiving it to conduce much for that worke and for the accomplishing owr happynesse, that his Majestie should joyne therin, therefor, as we poure furth our prayers unto God for him on that behalfe, so we hope that your honours will not be deficient in continuing to deale with him to subscribe the League and Covenant, that he and his subjects being of one mynd, he may be happy in his government, and they in their obedience. And though the peace with the rebels, in the fruits and effects therof, hes neither answered your expectations, nor put an end to the kingdoms miseries, yet we shall only desire that all such as have been involved in the rebellion may be kept from places of publik trust whether civile or militarie ; and that yow will take such course with them, in moderating their power and regulating their cariage, as that it may be known that yow put a difference between those that have served God and their cuntry, and those that have opposed him in the publik cause, and that your peace may be peace indeed and not the foundation of a more lasting warre. If it wer not tedious we could lay it before your honours what a hight of arrogancie and disdaine of authority, both civile and ecclesiastik, appears in the cariage and expressions of most of these men, and that not in corners abroad, but publikly in the chief cities of the kingdome, and under your own eyes. And it is yet more grievous that such should be familiarly conversed with and countenanced by these, who professe themselves to be

for the Lord and his cause, which evill is so encreased that excommunicat persons themselves ar not avoided.

It wounds us deeply to behold the sufferings and heare the cryes and complaints of our brethren in the province of Argyle and the places thereabouts, who have their blood shedde as water spilt upon the ground, their estates ruined, their houses burnt with fire, and the remnant that is left exposed unto the snares of Antichrist and all the miseries of nakednesse and famine. We need not put your lordships in mynd what hes beene their cariage and constancie in the publik work, nor what is your obligation unto them by vertue of your Covenant, nor how dangerous the seating of such an enemy there may be, both unto our religion and our countrey. But we beseech yow by the Lord Jesus Christ, and by the love of the Spirit, that yee will apply yourself seriously, and bestirre yourselves diligently, for the help and relieff of that poore people, whose conditions pleads for it at your hands, both as an act of justice and an act of mercie. We do also lay before yow the eminent dangers and low condition of our brethren in Irland, who ar neir to be swallowed up of their adversaries: persuading owrselves that yow will extend your utmost endeavours, with the Parliament of England, for their tymous assistance and relieff. And although we do acknowledge not only the courage, but also the moderation and piety of many worthies in our armies, who not only walk as good souldiers, but as souldiers of Jesus Christ, unto their own comendation and our hearts joy, whose deservings, wee make no question, will be both valued and rewarded by yow according to their worth; yet wee can not but regrave that many in our armies walk lowsly and disorderly, ryotously spending what they violentlie spoile, and making the lives of the commons bitter wnto them by their insolencies and oppressions, which ar caried with so high an hand that, without the interposition of your authority, help can not be found. And therfor we ar confident that your care shall reach unto this also, that the poore be no more oppressed, nor the gospel and our profession reproached by the debordings of such. And wee also trust that your Lordships will so dispose of common burthens, that freends have no cause to complaine of unequall measure amongst themselves; much lesse that enemies ar in a

better condition then they, and that they ar overcharged, when the other not only retaine their spoiles, but leave in superfluities. And because the preservation of the judicatories of the Kirk in their integrity and strenth is of a great consequence unto the suppressing of iniquitie and ungodlynesse, and advancing righteousness and piety, wee desire that your Lordships will carefullie see unto the keeping of their authority inviolable against all the insolencies of unreasonable men. Our religion and libertie ar blessings of excellent and incomparable worth, in establishing of which unto ws the Lord hes marched in as glorious and statly way of providence over all the mountains of opposition, as any ey hath seene for many hundred of yeirs past. And it does not escape your knowledge what hes bene the designes and endeavours of adversaries from the begining against the samyne; and though many of them be cutt short of their power that they can no more openly oppose, yet have they not desisted from their policy secretly to undermine; and there is no lesse danger in the misteries of iniquity then acts of hostility. When we consider how many of those who wer once open enemies ar brought unto our bosome as seeming freends, we can not but professe our fears, and, as the watchman of the house of Israel, forewarne yow of the samin, earnestly beseeching yow that yow will mynd the same thing, and as one man, from the unfained zeale of the honour of God, and with much love and affection one towards another, study the preservation of those precious blessings, that not only this, but the succeeding generations, may be happy in the enjoying of the same.'

This day the Overturs to be presented to the Parliament being read and approven, the Commission appoynts them to be given in with the Remonstrance. Tenor of the Overtures follows:—

Overturs to the  
Parliament.

*'The overtures and desires of the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie humbly tendered to the high and honnourable Court of Parliament.*

'Besides these things represented in generall in our Remonstrance, we could not but lay out unto your honours more particularly some of those grosse and horride impieties and abomin-

ations, and of these great insolencies and disorders which, through impunity, are become exceedingly frequent in our congregations.

1. And first, because the high provocation of God by the frequencies of adulteries, bigamies, incests, have bene often and in evrie session of Parliament regrated, Therfor we must againe renew our desires to your Lordships that you would be pleased now at last to renew and enlarge the Acts of Parliament made against these odious sins; and especially that the act against incest be cleirly extended to all the degrees therof; and that the ordinary and competent judges may be authorised and enabled for executing these lawes in all the parts of the kingdome.

2. Such is the power of the spirit of delusion and wickednes in the hearts of many, that to conceale these great sins before expressed, committ another fearfull abomination by destroying their conceptions. Your honours therfor will be pleased in your wisdom to enact such exemplar punishment against all concealers and destroyers of conceptions as yow shall find these horride crymes do deserve.

3. Because in our addresses to the ordinar judge for punishing of charming, it is informed to us that the Acts of Parliament are not expresse against that sinne, which the rude and ignorant are much addicted unto; may it therfor please your Lordships that the Act of the 9 Parliament of Queen Marie made against witches and consulters be enlarged and extended to charmers, or that such other course be taken as that offence may be restrained and punished.

4. Seeing the pryde and insolencie of many excommunicat persons is verie great, your Lordships will be pleased to cause publish and put in execution your order made at St. Andrews upon the secund of Februar last for securing their persons; to which effect that order may be enlarged and extended, that all the ministers of justice in burgh or land may execute the same.

5. The lewdnes and impieties of idle and sturdie beggers and gipsies, often also represented, move us still to desire your Lordships to take some solide and effectuell course for restraining therof, by putting in execution the acts already made for that purpose, or enacting such further order as your wisdom shall find necessarie.

6. The insolencies of papists, malignant mosetrowpers, and other robbers and thieves, we humblie desire to be restrained, and according to your order at St. Andrews of the secund of Februar, that the noblemen and gentlemen in the shyres where these insolencies ar committed may meet and consult upon the best overturs for that effect.

7. Wee do most humblie recomend to your honours that rapt and forcing of women be repressed and punished, and that the Acts of Parliament made theranent be enlarged, as also, from the consideration of the sin and dangerous consequence of marieing persons not forisfamiliat, without consent of their parents or tutors, and of mariages solemnized by preists and such like—that your Lordships will provyd some way for restraining and punishing such mariages, as your wisdomes shall judge necessare.

Beside the restraint and punishment of these sins and insolencies, wee humblie desire your Lordships to enlarge your order of the said 2d of Februar, made at St. Andrews, for education of the children of noblemen under the power of Popish or malignant parents and tutors, that not only the children of noblemen, but of gentlmen, and generallie any others under the power and oversight of Popish or malignant parents, tutors, and curators, may be educat by the care of some religious and well-affected freends, by the appoyntment of the Committee of Estates or Lords of Secrete Counsell.

Because of the desolat condition of many kirks, that your honours will be pleased to renew the Commission for planting of kirks to such persons as yow think fitting, and that order be given for their constant sitting in tyme coming.'

Kirk of  
Dunscore.

The Commission of Assembly recomends to the honourabill Estates of Parliament the desire of the petition concerning the transporting the Kirk of Dunscore.

The next meeting the morne before noone.

*Edinburgh, 25 November 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. James Bonar : Mr. Johne Nevey : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. Johne Moncreiff : Mr. Alexander



Turnbull : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. Allan Fergusson : Mr. Thomas Donaldson : Doctor Colvill. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall : Laird Dudingstoun : Laird Libbertoun : William Home for Glasgow.

This day a petition being presented from the Province of Argyll, the Commission finds that in their Remonstrance to the Parliament they have already represented their sense of the lamentable condition of that province. Yet they think fitt the particular petition from the said province to the Parliament be assisted by Messrs. David Dickson, Andro Cant, Robert Murray, Johne Moncreiff, William Bennet, Lord Craighall, and Libbertoun, who shall accompany the gentlemen of that province to the Parliament for that effect.

This day the copie of a paper which was given in by the pretended magistrats of Glasgow to the severall Estates being sent to the Commission, they, finding themselves verie much concerned therin, think fitt that they vindicat themselves from the reflexiones and aspersions that it puts upon them, and to complaine therof to the Parliament. For which effect appoynts Messrs. Andro Cant, David Dickson, James Guthrie, Robert Ramsay, with the Moderator, Lord Craighall, and Libbertoun to meet and draw some paper to that purpose, and that they make their report in the afternoon.

Tenor of the said paper given in to the severall bodies follows :<sup>1</sup>—

*‘ Vnto the right honourabill the Estate of Burrowes, the petition of the present magistrats and towne of Glasgow, for themselves and in name of the whole incorporation :*

*‘ HUMBIE SHEWETH,—*Wheras it hath pleased the Commission of the Kirk and Synodall Assembly of Glasgow to suffer themselves to be possessed with so much prejudice against us as to own the civile debates of our cittie as a mater of so great consequence quhairin they conceive themselves concerned to appeare against us, and thus to supplicat the Parliament in our contrary, wee ar exceedingly greived, and therfor we most humbly appeall the justice of the Parliament and of this honourabill Estate ; and entreats that no interest quhat-

<sup>1</sup>The substance of this paper and of the *Vindication* of the Commission is given in *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. pp. 625, 626, and the two magistrates who presented the paper were put in prison. |

somever nor information from whatsomever hand weight us, before the justice and truth of our cause be fullie understood, wherin we hope to appeare nothing like to that our unfreends would beare upon us. And becaus our particular concerns the interest and right of royall burrowes, as likewise of evrie free estate and member in it, that it would please your Lordships to appoynt us a free and inprejudged<sup>1</sup> hearing before any further be proceeded concerning our citie.'

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes* (except Mr. Evan Camron) *qui in sessione precedenti, cum* Mr. Johne Weir, Lammingtoun, Cunynghamhead and Glanderstoun.

This day a vindication of the Commission from the scandalous paper of the people of Glasgow being read and approven, the Commission appoynts the same to be delivered first to the severall bodies, viz., by Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator, Johne Moncreiff and Cunynghamhead to the noblmen, Messrs Andro Cant, Robert Murray and Dudingstoun to the barones, and Messrs William Bennet and James Guthrie and Libbertoun to the burrowes: And that all these present the same also to the Parliament. Tenor of the said Vindication follows :—

Vindication of  
the Commission  
from the said  
scandalous  
paper.

*'A Vindication of the proceedings of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly in the mater of Glasgow from the aspersions of a scandalous paper, together with their desires concerning the same to the honourable and high Court of Parliament.*

'RIGHT HONOURABLE,—If we had not seen it we could hardly have beleaved that some dissaffected people in the town of Glasgow would have been so malicious and inconsiderat, as after all their malignant and tumultarie cariages at home, in the the verie tyme of their offer of repentance to ws, to loaden us with heavy imputations and unjust aspersions by a scandalous paper given in to your Lordships; wherin they challenge us as men possest with prejudices and owners of civile debates, and such as have studied to weight them with our informations before the truth be tryed; nay, as unfreends to them, and such

In the Acts of Parliament the word is *unprejudiced*.

as would prejudicat a free hearing unto them in those things that concerne the interests of royall burrowes and free Estates.

‘Wee ar perswaded that your honours and all such as know anything of our dutie, and all such as tender the work of reformation, will beare us testimony, that as hithertills we have not streatched ourselves beyond our line, but humblie walked within our trust, ayming at nothing for our selves, but studying the preservation of religion and the advancement of the work of reformation evriewhere throughout the land, so that in this particular, we have confined ourselves to the same rule and mynded the same thing. Our calling and Covenant obliges us before God to discover and make known all the adversaries of the trueth, and to seek the redresse of those evils and preventing of these dangers that their malignant practises threattens unto the cause of God. And who will question that it is incumbent unto us to supplicat, that oppen and declared malignants, under censure both of Kirk and State, may be kept out of places of publik trust, as that which much concerns the work of reformation and the preservation of the ordinances of God in their purity and power. These things ar no more then the servants of God hes done in all ages, and hes been our custome and care ever since the Lord restored us unto our liberties; in which we have been alwayis allowed and commended of yourselves. And we could not have imagined that those men who ar incontrovertably guilty, and already under censure for their compliyanse with the enemy, could so farre misinterpreted our proceedings with yow, or bewrayed their own obstinacie in an evill way, as to find no better excuse for themselves then to accuse us. We never arrogated nor assumed to ourselves any judgment either upon the civile debates or in the mater of their ryet against the Presbyterie, but have only from our zeale of the work of reformation and desire to preserve the judicatories of the Kirk in their integrity and strenth, humblie represented the dangers that these mens practises threattens unto both, and supplicat for ane redresse of the samin,—a duety so innocent that it is mater of wonder unto ws that any should have been so bold as to traduce the samen; and certainly such ane calumny could not have flowed from

any but from spirits long socked<sup>1</sup> in malignancie. And therfor, as we do renew the desires of our former supplication unto your honours concerning these mens cariage, so wee trust that their paper shall leave no hard impression of us in your hearts, but that yow will take notice therof as that which tends much to the weakning of our hands in the work of God, and exposing us unto the misconstructions of the people, and opens a doore to the slanders of the Kirk judicatories, and is intended to raise jealousies, which is one of the mayne designes of all the adversaries of truth and peace, and wee ar confident shall be no lesse carefully shunned by your honours and us both, then it is studied by them. And that therfor yow will so censure this practise, which hithertills hath been without paralell since the begining of the work of God amongst us, that it be not a precedent to embolden others to hazarde upon such dangerous and presumptuous attempts against the judicatories of the Kirk.'

For preaching  
and praying in  
Parliament.

This day Mr. Johne Moncreiff appoynted to pray in the Parliament to morrow, and Mr. William Bennet and Mr. Johne Nevey to preach the next Lords day, and that Mr. Patrik Colvill and Mr. James Simsone preach for Mr. William Bennet in his kirk.

The next meeting the morne at ten houres.

*Edinburgh, 26 November 1646.*

This day, that the brethren might attend the Parliament who wer therunto appoynted, the Commission adjourned untill the morne in the afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 27 November 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. James Bonar : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Johne Moncreiff : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. Thomas Donaldsone : Mr. George Young : Mr. Andro Eliot. ELDERS.—Laird Dudingstoun : Libbertoun : Glanderstoun : James Stuart : Thomas Patersone : Lawrence Henrysone.

The Commission continues to give ansuer to the petition of Johne Stuart of Scheirglasse untill they heare himself personally present.

This day the petition of Mr. Robert Innes recomended to the Commission of Parliament for planting of kirks.

<sup>1</sup> In the Acts of Parliament the word is *sopped*.

The Commission, taking to their consideration a letter from the Presbyterie of Dunkeld shewing the inability of the most part of them to mak payment to James Murray of his fees and books, do understand by his relation that from the begining he hes never gotten payment of any thing from them, and yet notwithstanding, sent them yeirly the whole Acts of all the Assemblies and other printed papers that wer direct to the rest of the Presbyteries. And considering therby his great losse by the foresaid want; and als considering that when they wer able to pay him they did it not, Finds that the said Presbytery ought to satisfy him of all that is due, and recomends the way how it shall be effectuat to the Presbyterie and those who ar joyned with them out of the tuo neighbouring Presbyteries of Perth and Ochterardour for planting of the vacand kirks of the said Presbyterie of Dunkeld, and they to report their diligence therin to the third quarterlie meeting of the Commission on the secund Weddensday of Februar next.

Act anent James Murrays payment furth of the presbytery of Dunkeld.

This day the petition given in by the pretendit Magistrats of Glasgow, concerning the paper given in by them to the severall bodies, being considered, and themselves heard, the Commission wes not satisfied therwith.<sup>1</sup>

Pretended Magistrates of Glasgow.

The Commission, considering the necessitous condition of Mr. Alexander Reid, in the Presbyterie of Dumblane, do seriouslie recomend the same to presbyteries, and that the letter following be writtin to that purpose :

Recommendation M. Alexander Reid.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—The necessitous and lamentable condition of our brethren of the ministrie in the Presbyterie of Dumblane by the cruelty of the rebels hes bene manifestly expressed unto us, and particularly that Mr. Alexander Reid, minister ther, hath his houses, cornes, books, and whole goods burnt and destroyed, and himself and family utterly spoyled of all means of lyvliehood: Therfor these ar

Letter to Presbyteries of recommendation of the said Mr. Alexander Reid.

<sup>1</sup> The supplication bore that what they had done was ‘out of mere ignorance, and that it was never their intention ‘to charge the Kirk as intermeddlers with civil debates, knowing that what they do is out of their zeal for the good cause,’ and they expressed themselves ‘heartilie sorie’ for their offence. The Parliament, however, as well as the Commission, was not yet satisfied, and, on 1st December, it ordered James Bell and Colin Campbell, who had given in the supplication, to ‘enter their persons in ward within the tolbuith of Edinburgh.’—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. pp. 625-627.

earnestly to recomend his deplorable condition to your charities, that he and his family may have some means of subsistance. What yow ar pleased to contribut for his necessity, let it be sent with diligence heir to Edinburgh, to James Murray, whom we have appoynted to receive it and convey it to him. Expecting your care herein, we remaine, Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,*

27 November 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Lady Frendraught.

Concerning the petition of the Lady Frendraught, this day presented, the Commission thinks fitt to send it to the Presbyterie of Strabogy, with a letter containing their opinion : tenor wherof followes :—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have sent yow this petition of the Lady Frendraughts, which she hath caused present unto us, being unwilling to medle in the particular as more propper for yourselves. Only in our opinion, if she be content to be a hearer of the Word at Forg, and give obedience there, it wer hard to proceed against her, as dissobedient, with excommunication. But we remitt it to your own wisdomes and discretion, remaining, Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,*

27 November 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

Direct: *To their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Strabogie.*

Praying in Parliament.

The Commission appoynts Mr. Robert Ramsay to pray the morne in the Parliament, and Mr. David Dickson the next dyet of their Lordships meeting, and that these tuo brethren, with Messrs. Evan Camron, Allan Fergusson, and Andro Eliot, attend the Parliaments ansuer to the Vindication lately presented.

Approbation of Mr. Robert Douglas deportment in Parliament concerning the peace.

This day Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator, having made the Report following, that he, with the remanent brethren therunto appoynted, presented this forenoon to the Parliament (not finding opportunity to do it sooner in respect of their Lordships other great affairs) the Remonstrance, with the Overturs, and the other papers that wer to be delyvered ; after reading quherof they promised to tak the same to their consideration, and returne their ansuer so soon as conveniently could be.

That after this wes done, the said Mr. Robert, hearing of a paper given to the Parliament from the Committee of Estates concerning their concluding the peace with the rebells, quhairin there wer some reflections upon him and some other brethren, did delyver some things for clearing himself, and for vindicating also the Kirk from any interest in that peace, which that paper seemed to import and intend. And Mr. Robert having so expressed himself, the ministers and elders present being removed, and after long attendance called in againe, the President shew that after much debate the Parliament found that the mater is of so hie concernment that it can not be presently ansuered. Notwithstanding, in the meantyme they had voiced that the conclusions of the Committee concerning that peace should be that day taken to consideration without more delay.<sup>1</sup> The Commission of Assembly, considering the said Report, and having heard Mr. Robert repeat what he spoke in face of Parliament, do, with all thankfull acknowledgment of his care and faithfulness, vnanimously approve what he then delivered, desyryng that he may still vrge the recording of it in the books of Parliament, and the obtaining their Lordships ansuer therunto. And in the meantyme ordains it to be insert in the records of this Commission, and that the said Mr. Robert put it in wryting to that effect.

*‘Report by Mr. Robert Douglas of his deportment in Parliament about the Report of the Committee of Estates concerning the peace with the Rebells.’*

Mr. Robert Douglas Report, subscribed by himself, appoynted to be recorded.

‘After the Remonstrance, Overtures, and other papers presented from the Commision of Assembly to the Parliament wer read, and the President had delivered the Parliaments ansuer, which wes,—That their Lordships wer to take the same to consideration ;—Mr. Robert Dowglas, being informed that in the Report given to the Parliament from the Committee of Estates tuiching their proceedings in the peace with the rebells some of the ministrie wer concerned, humblie desired, seing

<sup>1</sup> An Act was passed by the Parliament that very day approving of what the Committee of Estates had done ‘anent the bringing aff of the rebells,’ but neither the Report of that Committee, nor the Report of Mr. Douglas, is inserted in the Records of Parliament. See *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. pp. 623, 624.

that Report wes not yet approven, that these passages therof concerning ministers might be read, and they heard upon the same, before their Lordships entered upon the debate of the matter. Which accordingly being then instantly granted, the said Mr. Robert expressed himself to this sense :—

‘That forasmuch as the Committee of Estates in their Report affirmed that in the mater of the peace with the rebells they did not conclude anything till they consulted with the ministers in towne, and for that end sent for the ministers of Edinburgh, to quhom the instructions wer red, but they declyning to give a present opinion, wer allowed to think on it till the next day, and in the interim wer desired to consult with others of their brethren : And accordingly the next day Mr. Robert Dowglas, Mr. Robert Blair, and some others, appeared and declyned to give an advyce, being only in the capacity of privat persons ; yet did they not object against the thing, nor expresse any maner of dislyk of it : Therfor he humblie offered these his present thoughts for his own clearing, craving likewise that others concerned in the mater might be also heard for themselves in due tyme. First, That he wes none of those ministers to whom the instructions wer read, neither did he consult with any upon the bussines, nor did he ever heare of it untill he wes called off the street (whilst he wes going to Newcastle), to come to the Committee about that mater. 2dly, That he did only declyne at that time and in that place his opinion as a privat man, being so unexpectedly brought there, and that not only becaus it wes a mater of higher consequence then become any privat man to medle with without more tyme and counsell, but because it wes then told that there wes an Act of Parliament for it, and that it wes a thing already concluded and done. In which case, as he then expressed, he conceived it not seasonable to give a positive opinion, and doubted to what purpose they then craved it, seing they professed the mater to be warranted by the Parliament, and themselves already engadged in it.

‘These things premitted, it wes his humble and earnest desire, becaus he wes particularly named in the Report as declyning to give opinion in the mater, that whilst it wes yet time, before they should tak the Report to further considera-



tion, or enter upon the debate of the approbation therof, their honours would be pleased to receive his opinion, which he should be ready to give in wryting; conceiving himself bound in conscience to tender the same with all submission to their Lordships, to be kepted upon record with the aforesaid Report, for his further cleiring: DECLARING AND PROTESTING, HOWSOEVER, that notwithstanding any thing already done, or which may be done heirafter by the Parliament or Committee, yet the Kirk, from the hiest judicatorie to the lowest, hath no accession at all to that peace; and if the Parliament shall approve the Committees conclusions concerning the peace, that it be without prejudice of the libertie of the Kirk and of the servants of God, to exoner their consciences according to his Worde and the constitutions of this Kirk.

*Subscribitur, Mr. ROT. DOWGLAS.*

The next meeting on Teusday at tuo afternoon.

*Edinburgh, primo Decembris 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator.* Mr. John Oiswald: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. William Dalgleish: Doctor Colvill: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Andrew Eliot: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Robert Murray. *ELDERS.*—Lord Marques of Argyll: Earle of Craufurd Lyndsay: Earle Mershell: Earle Glencarne: Earle Cassillis: Lord Balmerino: Master of Yester: Laird Cunnyng-hamhead: Laird Brodie: Laird Lammingtoun: Laird Clerkingtoun: Laird of Arneistoun: Laird of Dudingstoun: Laird of Libbertoun: Laird of Glanderstoun: Laird of Wedderlie: George Gairdin: Johnne Sempill: Thomas Paterson.

This day the summons of the parishioners of Leyth against Mr. Johne Smith continued untill Thursday next. Mr. Johne Smith.

This day, by occasion of a petition from James Ogilvy, the James Ogilvie Commission, entering upon the consideration of the maner of his relaxation, and particularly concerning the habit, after much debate, Finds that they can not dispense with saccloath, and appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Murray, Andro Cant, William Colvill, William Bennet, Johnne Moncreiff, James Bonar, James Guthrie, Johnne Nevey, Lord Craighall, Laids Libbertoun, Dudingstoun, and Glanderstoun to con-

ferre upon the place and dyets of his satisfaction, and to report their opinions.

This day all summonds and references continued untill the morne.

The Commission appoynts Mr. William Colvill to pray the morne in the Parliament.

The next meeting the morne at 8 hours.

*Edinburgh, 2 December 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Weir: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. David Drummond. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Clerkingtoun: Libbertoun: Dudingstoun: Glanderstoun: Thomas Paterson.

Kirk of Monyvaird.

The Commission appoynts a letter to be writtin to the Presbyterie of Ochterardour, recomending to them the speedie planting of the kirk of Monyvaird.

Petition to the Parliament concerning the election of Magistrates in Aberdeen.

Concerning the Election of the Magistracie and Counsell in Aberdeen, the Commission appoynts the petition following to be presented to the Parliament:

*‘The Supplication of the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie vnto the high Court of Parliament anent Aberdeen.*

‘Since it pleased our Lord to sett us upon the work of Reformation, nothing hath bene more endeavoured and studied by us then the reforming of those prime and cheeff cities, where greatest corruption under Prelacie did prevaill. It hath bene therfor our care, not without good lyking, approbation and concurrence of so many of your honours as God hath given now and then a call unto to sitt with us in our assemblies, to plant these places with honest men whom wee thought fittest to that purpose. But when we do heare and see that men, evillwillers and adversaries rather then freends, ar put in places to rule and beare sway as cheeff office-bearers in magistracie and counsell within these cities, and diverse of the best affected violently thrust off and borne by, it can not but be a mater of greiff and of just complaint to us; because therby

the laudable intentions both of your honours and of us your servands ar frustrated, and the hearts of our beloved brethren sent by ws thither, whose studie it is to be fund faithfull, much grieved and their hands sore weakned. As therfor we have laid before your honours the mater of Glasgow, which wee hope yow will take into tymous and serious consideration, so we could not forbear, but yet again, as wee have often done before, in name and at the command of the Generall Assemblie, from whom we have our trust, represent unto your honours our great greivance and offence at that election of magistrats and counsellors made in Aberden in September 1645 by rebells excommunicat, according to an Act which wee have in readynes to present, the particulars quhairof, being well examined, shall evidence what just mater we have to complaine. When your honours did sitt at St. Andrews and caused cite before yow those persons so elected, and did cast their commission wherwith they had cloathed some of their number to sitt and vote in Parliament, wee apprehended that there should bene no need of any supplication from us, let be of so many, for redresse. Neither had these persons at that time any such hopes and presumptions as since they have had and now have. Wherfor, conceiving that election to be farre contrary to the ends of our Covenant and obstructive to the work of Reformation there, wee do earnestly intreat and humblie desire that your honours will consider of that processe, and put such an end to it as may contribute for the promoting of the work of God, and strenthning the hands of the well affected in that place. Wee need not lay before yow what influence that cittie hath upon all the northern parts of the kingdome. Many sad experiences hes sufficiently taught the same unto us, and wee can have small confidence to expect any better fruits for the tyme to come, wnlless all places of publik trust within it be carefully seen to, and not continued in the hands of men who have complied with that proude and insolent enemy, and ar under proces for the samen, but be committed unto such as ar of unquestionable and approven integrity; which wee ar persuaded will be no less zealously studied by yow then it is earnestly desired by us Your humble supplicants.'

Followes the copie of the Act mentioned in the petition made by those excommunicat rebells, James Gordon, sumtyme Viscount of Aboyn, and Irwin,<sup>1</sup> somtym of Drum.

Act of Aberdeen Councell by the somtyme Lord Aboyn for the election of Magistrats there.

‘*At Aberdeen, 15 September 1645.—Sederunt :—*Johne Hay, Thomas Mortimer, Patrik Leslie, younger, baillies ; Doctor Patrick Dun, James Collison, thesaurer, Mr. Alexander Meinies, James Robertson, Patrik Dobie, Thomas Gray, Alexander Ramsay, Thomas Mowat, and Johne Scott, taylour. The quhilk day the persons of counsell of the said burgh above mentioned being conveyened at comand and direction of James, Viscount of Aboyn, having forces with him in the town, and compeiring personally himself in counsell, signified to them the propositions following:—viz., First, That the persons undernamed, given in be him in a roll, viz., Mr. Robert Farquhar, provest, Patrik Leslie, late provest, Robert Cruikshank, Alexander Forbes, Patrik Leslie, younger, bailly, Walter Cochran, Mr. William Moore, James Collison, Thomas Mowat, Alexander Lummisden, Mr. Thomas Lummisden, Alexander Jaffray, Johne Jaffray, and William Blackburne should be excepted, and have no voice in counsell in the yeir to come, nor at the ensuing election ; Secundly, That the inhabitants of this burgh should be presently put in a postur of defence, and captains chosen for that effect, otherwise he would leave a garrison in the town ; Thirdly, That the customs should be collected by Thomas Nicolson ; Fourthlie, That diverse letters sent be our ministers and others to the magistrats and counsell of this burgh should be delivered to him be the Clerk on his great oath sworne ; quhilk four propositions he would have instantly effectuat and granted be the said counsell ; and for that effect left and appoynted William Gordoun of Arradoull and Mr. William Gordoun, advocat, to stay and remaine in counsell till the saids propositions wer voted and concluded. And the forenamed baillies and counsell having considered the foresaid, and finding no possibility for the present to resist the same, concluded to give way therto for the tyme.’—*Extractum* etc.  
*Subscribitur, M. PAT. CHALMER.*

<sup>1</sup> Sir Alexander Irvine of Drum.

The summonds against the Laird of Halyburton continued Haliburton.  
until the afternoon.

This day four witnesses judicially examined in the mater con- Mr. James  
cerning Mr. James Layng, the remanent delayed till afternoon. Layng.

This day the Commission recomended to the brethren in Sir William  
towne who should be appoynted to attend the Parliament, to Dick.  
assist Sir William Dicks desires to the Parliament, conforme  
to the recommendation of the late Assembly.

This day the brethren appoynted to conferre upon James James Ogilvie.  
Ogilvyes satisfaction made their report, which the Commission  
continued untill the afternoon, appoynting the said James  
Ogilvy to be then personally present.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes except Doctor Colvill qui in Sessione  
precedenti, cum*

Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Laird Lammingtoun: and  
Laird of Wedderlie.

Concerning the petition of Mr. James Vrquhart this day Mr. James  
presented, it is the opinion of the Commission that he be Urquhart.  
continued under suspension till the next quarterly meeting of  
the Commission in Februar, and in the meantyme that the  
Presbyterie provyd an expectant to preach at his kirk.

This day Halyburton appeiring personally, desired that the Halyburton.  
paper bearing the words spoken by him upon the 22 August  
might be read, wherin these words ar expressed both as they  
wer alleadged by Mr. James Guthrie, and as they wer con-  
fessed by himself, which accordingly wes done. Tenor of the  
said paper followes:—

*22 Augusti 1646.*

Mr. James Guthrie alleadges that Halyburtoun said diverse The words  
tymes to him—Sir, I shall prove it before King Charles that expressed by  
yee have made my house a bawdiehouse. Halburntoun  
befor the Com-  
mission on 22  
August, com-  
plained of by  
Mr. James  
Gutterie.

*Subscribitur, M. J. GUTHRIE.*

Halyburtoun sayes that he spoke thir words: I have just  
ocasion to think yow have made my house a bawdiehouse,  
and I will tell it before King Charles.

*Subscribitur, ALEXANDER HOME.*

Halyburtoun also further said before the Commission that he had made it appeir already if it had bene taken notice of.

*Subscritur*, M. W. BENNETT.

Haliburton and  
Mr. James  
Gutterie.

This day Halyburtoun denying the words as they wer subscribed by Mr. James Guthrie, the said Mr. James declared that though he could make it appeir that Halyburtoun spoke the words in the terms he alleadged, yet he wes content to adhere to the terms Halyburtoun confessed, desyring that the Commission might take them to consideration in these terms. As also that they should tak notice of the words spoken be him which ar subscribed by Mr. William Bennet, moderator for the tyme.

Act finding  
Halyburtoun a  
slanderer.

The Commission, considering the words spoken by Halyburtoun upon the 22 of August, subscribed by himself, and the words subscribed be the Moderator, Mr. William Bennet, Finds that therby he hes slandered both the Commission and their brethren, Mr. James Guthrie, Mr. James Simsone, and other ministers and gentlmen. And becaus that after some peremptory dyets given to Halyburtoun to insist in the probation of the particulars in the paper given in be him, that he hes brought no witnesses; and seing he is now found guiltie of slander, the Commission thinks it not necessare that he be urged to insist further in the mater, and that the brethren interessed be desired not to urge his further insisting therin, and appoynts Halyburtoun to appeare againe the morne.

Haliburton.

The Commission appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, William Bennet, Johne Moncreiff, William Dalgleish, Lammington, and Libbertoun to consider what should be further done in Halyburtounes bussines, and to report their opinions.

Ordinance for  
James Ogilvies  
Relaxation.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie, having considered the frequently reiterat petitions of James Ogilvy, both to themselves and to the Generall Assembly, for his relaxation from the sentence of excommunication, wherin he representeth his unfained greiff of heart for the offences for which he wes excommunicat, with his sense of the weight of that dreadfull sentence under which he hes lien above these two years and an half; and especially taking to their consideration an humble declaration and confession under his own hand, of his sorrow for his accession to these rebellious wayes and courses for which he wes excommunicat, sinceirly

acknowledging the justice and equity of that sentence, and that he justlie lyes all this tyme under the same, both for the offences therin mentioned and for his persisting in these courses after the said sentence and his coming out of the tolbuith of Edinburgh; earnestly desiring that he may be reconciled to the Kirk and relaxed from that heavy sentence under which he hes long groaned, and promising by the Lords assistance to witnesse the sincerity of that his acknowledgment by a duetyfull and circumspect cariage in tym coming: all which he declares and promises as in the sight of God, as that declaration subscribed be him at more lenth proports: And the said James having often appeared before them personallie and expressed himself verbally to the same purpose; and this day againe having with humble acknowledgment of his said offences renewed his desires with great earnestnesse to be absolved from that sentence: The Commissioners of Assembly after serious examination of the premisses, that the publik scandale of these offences may be removed, and the frequent desires of the said penitent may be granted, Do therfor, according to the power committed to them, appoynt him to appeare tuo severall Sabboth dayes before the congregation in the Eist Kirk of Edinburgh before noon, after the prayer which is immediatly before sermon; the first day, which shall be the next Sabboth, presenting himself gravely in his own habite before the pulpet, where, after the sermon is ended, the minister shall admonish him of his said offences and prepare and incite him to a further sense therof, and to sincerity in the publik declaration of his repentance, which he is to make before the congregation the next day: The Sabboth nixt thereafter, being the 13th of this moneth of December, he shall againe present himself in the same place in sackcloath, and after sermon, humblie upon his knees, make ane full and distinct acknowledgment of all his offences abovementioned before God and the congregation. All which being done, the Commission of Assemblie ordaines and authorizes their brother, Mr. Andro Cant, who shall preach that day for that purpose, after receiving the penitents humble confession in maner aforesaid, in the name and authority of JESUS CHRIST, to relaxe and absolve him from the sentence of excommunication pronounced against him, receive him againe to the communion and fellowship of

the faithfull, and restore him again to the priviledge of participating of the Lords Supper and remanent ordinances, and to the fruition of all the benefits of the Kirk, according to the order prescribed in the like cases.<sup>1</sup>

Order for  
ministers and  
elders to receive  
James Ogilvy.

The Commission appoynts the Moderator, Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Murray, Robert Lawrie, Lord Craighall, Laird Libbertoun, with an elder out of evrie Session of this citie, to be present at the relaxation of James Ogilvie, that after the sentence is pronounced, in testimony of his reception within the Kirk, they may receive him by the hand according to the accustomed order.

Thanks to the  
Parliament for  
punishing  
James Bell and  
Colin Campbell.

The Commission being informed that the Parliament had so farre taken notice of their complaint that their Lordships had committed James Bell and Coline Campbell to warde, who had given in the scandalous paper complained of, and appoynted them to satisfie the Commission, therfor they desire the Moderator to returne their Lordships most humble and heartie thanks.

The next meeting the morne afternoone.

*Edinburgh, 3 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. William Dalgleisch: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. Johne Adamson: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Murray. *ELDERS*.—Lord Angus: Lord Balmerino: Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Glanderstoun: Laird Dudingstoun: Thomas Patersone: George Gairdin.

Mr. Alexander  
Levingstoun for  
Biggar.

Concerning the desire of the Commissioners, from the Presbyterie of Lanerk, and the patron and paroshiners of Biggar, for advice tuiching the transporting of Mr. Alexander Levingstoun to Biggar, it is the opinion of the Commission of Assembly that the said Mr. Alexander may be transported to the said kirk of Biggar.

Continues the summons of transportation against Mr. Johne Smith untill the morne in the afternoone.

Preaching and  
praying in the  
Parliament.

This day Messrs. David Dickson and Robert Blair appoynted to preach in the Parliament the next Lords Day, and that Mr.

<sup>1</sup> See Henderson's *Government and Order of the Church of Scotland*, p. 44, for the order prescribed.



John Moncreiff pray there the morne and Mr. Patrik Gillespie on Saturday.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, having considered the summonds raiset against Mr. James Layng, and after hearing himself, diverse tymes personally present, having found by his own acknouledgment and by the deposition of diverse witnesses, that he went to the place of Calder where that excommunicat rebell James Grahame wes, to procure protection from him, and that he went into his chalmer with the umquhyll young laird of Innerleith to that purpose, Do therfor suspend the said Mr. James from all exercise of his ministrie untill the quarterly meeting of this Commission in Februar next, and appoynts Mr. Johne Charters, minister at Currie, to intimat this sentence in the Kirk of Kirknewtown the next Sabboth, the sext day of this instant moneth of December.

The Commission appoynts Messrs William Bennet, Robert Murray, Andro Cant, Johne Moncreiff, James Guthrie, with the Moderator, Cunynghamhead, Libbertoun and Dudingstoun to assist the complaint of the Synod of Glasgow for the affront done to the Presbyterie, and that they represent to the Parliament that Coline Campbell and James Bell have never yet addressed themselves to this Commission; and that they also crave ansuere to the Remonstrance, Overturs, and the paper concerning the election of the Magistracie in Aberdene.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 4 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Johne Weer: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Doctor Colvill: Mr. William Colvill. ELDERS.—Lord Marques of Argyll: Lord Balmerino: Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Brodie: George Gairdin.

Touching the petition of James Bell and Coline Campbell this day presented, the Commission grants the first of their desires and appoynts Mr. Robert Douglas, Mr. Andro Cant and Libbertoun to present to the honourable Estates of Parliament their thankfull acknowledgement of their Lordships resentment of their complaint; and that now being satisfied by the

Suspension of  
Mr. James  
Layng.

Concerning the  
complaint of the  
Synod of  
Glasgow.

Desire of James  
Bell and Coline  
Campbells  
enlargement.

offenders submissive confession of their offences, they ar become suters to their Lordships for their enlargement.<sup>1</sup> And for the other desires of the petition, the Commission is to take the same to further consideration.

Continuation  
Halyburtoun  
till Februar,  
with an order  
for Mr. Andro  
Cant to go to  
Ersiltoun.

Concerning Halyburtouns satisfaction in the mater of the slander he wes found guilty of yesterday, the Commission continues the consideration therof untill the next quarterly meeting in Februar. And in the mean tyme, that their brethren may be cleared, appoynts Mr. Andro Cant to preach at the Kirk of Gordon upon the 24th of this moneth, and that the Presbyterie of Ersiltoun and some brethren of the Presbyteries of Kelso, Dunce, and Chirnside meet there the said day to heare the said Mr. Andro, and to receive full information from him of the whole progresse of that mater; and that letters be writtin to that purpose: And Halyburton, personally present, warned hereof *apud acta*.

Desire of Leith  
for Mr.  
Alexander  
Gibson refused.

This day certaine of the toun of Leith having presented a petition in favour of Mr. Alexander Gibson, their present minister, the Commission, before they entered upon the consideration of the transportation of Mr. Johne Smith to the said kirk of Leyth in Mr. James Sharps place, having taken the desire of the said petition to their consideration, thinks that the petitioners have wronged the Lord Balmerino, patron, in that they doe not comply with his choyse, of whose knowledge, pietie, and conscience they may have verie great confidence; and therfor desired them to desist from this or the lyk petition, that he might have that freedome to vse his right allowed to him be the law, which is nowayes to prejudge them of their laufull objections, against any man offered to them, in an orderly and convenient way.

Absolvitur, Mr.  
Johne Smyth  
from transport-  
ing to Leith.

Concerning the summonds raiset at the instance of the parishoners of Leith for Mr. Johne Smiths transportation, the Lord Balmerino and certaine other of the paroshiners of Leith compeiring and presenting a petition for the said Mr. Johnes transportation, and the said Mr. Johne compeiring personally, with the young Laird of Hallhill, George Gairdin, and certaine others of the paroshiners of Burntiland, producing reasons

<sup>1</sup> Warrant was given by the Parliament for their liberation the same day, after hearing the 'verbal relation of Mr. Ro<sup>t</sup>. Douglas.'

against his transportation, the Commission, according to the power given to them by the Assemblie, having heard the said parties, and seriouslie considered the whole reasons for and against the said transportation, Finds that the desire of the paroshiners of Leith for Mr. Johnes transportation can not be granted, and therfor decerne and ordaine the said Mr. John Smith to continue in his charge at Burntiland notwithstanding therof, absolving him from the same and from the summons raiset theranent.

Because of the unfrequence of the meeting, the Commission thinkis fitt that earnest and peremptory letters be writtin to their brethren of this number, for their coming to this toun, and to Presbyteries to supplie their places in their absence. Letters to Presbyteries.

Mr. Johne Weir appointed to pray the morne in the Parliament, Mr. Mungo Law on Twesday, Mr. John Oswald on Weddensday. The next meeting on Teusday.

*Edinburgh, 9 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. Johne Oswald: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Doctor Colvill. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Brodie.

The Commission having considered the petitions of Mr. Frances Omei, and heard himself, personally present, thinks fitt that the Presbyterie of Dunkeld continue and suspend the pronouncing of the sentence of excommunication against him untill the next Generall Assembly, except he fall in some other offence, and the said Presbytery in the mean tyme is to take notice of his behaviour, and to report the same with the evidence of his repentance to the Assembly. Recommendation —Mr. Frances Omei.

The Commission thinks fitt that it be recommended to the Parliament that their Lordships may be pleased to take course for the Lord Gray, Collonell Hay, and James Hamiltoun, their going out of the kingdome, according to the censure put upon them for their malignancie. Lord Gray, Collonell Home (sic), and James Hamiltoun.

Messrs. Johne Annan and Alexander Gairdin appoynted to preach in the Parliament House the next Lords day, and Mr. John Weir to pray the morne. Preaching and praying in Parliament.

Concerning the desire of the petition of the paroshiners of Killieach.

Killileach in Irland, in respect of the late General Assemblies intimation of preferring the desire of the paroshiners of Newtown for Mr. John Levingstoun, but especially the Commission finding it not fitt to loose any of their brethren from a settled charge in this kingdome, in regard of the condition therof and the present estate also of the kingdome of Irland, therfor can not now grant the desire of the said petition for loosing the said Mr. John Levingstoun from his present charge in this Kirk.

Recomendation to the Thesaurer for the 500 lib. sterling.

This day, the Moderator and Mr. Robert Douglas, with the Lord Balmerino, ar desired to speak the Thesaurer for paying the annuity of 500 lib. sterling granted by his Majestie in respect of the many publik affairs to be done therupon.

Mr. Alexander Gairdin and Mr. Andro Massie.

Messrs. Andro Cant, David Dickson, and Thomas Mitchell ar desired to conferre with Mr. Alexander Garden, and to think upon somé convenient overtur for some present help and supply to him and Mr. Andro Massie, in respect of their great losses and present necessities.

Innernes.

This day it is recomended to the Moderator, and any other he pleases to call for, to think upon some way to be represented to the Parliament, for helping the necessities of Innernes.

Ministers for Lothian and Levingstons regiments.

This day lists being produced for a minister to the Earle Lothians regiment, viz., Mr. Andro Pringill in the Presbytery of Jedburgh, and Mr. William Tuedy and Mr. William Penman in Kelso; and for a minister to the Lord Levingstounes regiment, Mr. Johne Craigengelt in the Presbyterie of Stirling, and Mr. James Edmestoun and Mr. Harie Levingstoun: The Commission appoynts the said Mr. Andro Pringill and Mr. Johne Craigengelt for the said regiments respective, and that letters be writtin for their dispatch to these employments with diligence.

The next meeting the morne afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 10 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Robert Lighthoun: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johne Nevey: Doctor Colvill. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: James Stuart: Thomas Paterson.

The Commission of Assembly recommends to the Presbyteries of Perth, Auchterarder, Dunkeld, and Dumblane, to take special care that in their receiving publick satisfaction of the malignants, or any person that joyned with the rebels, that their acknowledgment and confession of their offences be particular, and not verball only, but in wryting under their hands.

Recommendation to Presbyteries, Perth, Auchterarder, Dunkeld, and Dumblane, concerning malignants satisfaction in writt.

The Commission of Assembly recommends to the Presbyterie of Auchterarder to try and visite the commodiousnes of situation of the kirk of Monzie for the benefit of the congregation, and thereafter to do evrie thing incumbent to them before the judge competent for obtaining the kirk commodiously situat, and the congregation well accomodat.

Kirk of Monzie.

This day, Messrs. Robert Douglas, William Colvill, and William Bennet appoynted to desire the Parliament to consider the complaint of the Synod of Glasgow, and the petitions concerning the magistrats there and in Aberdene.

The Mater of Aberdene and Glasgow.

Concerning the petition presented this day be Willam Weir, commissioner for Killileach, the Commission appoynts the Clerk to give out summons against Mr. Hew Hendersone and his paroshiners to ansuer to the desire of the said petition: As also appoynts Messrs. Johne Levingstoun, Harie Colwart, and George Hutcheson, to repare to Irland for visiting their distressed brethren there, conforme to former order theranent: And likewise Messrs. Samuell Row, Alexander Levingstoun, and Harie Sempill, to repare thither for the same effect, according to the appoyntment of the late Assembly.

Act concerning Killileach.

The next meeting the morne at ten hours.

There being few brethren present, they desired the Moderator to wryt for the brethren in the next Presbyteries earnestly and peremptorly.

*Edinburgh, 15 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Knox: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Dowglas: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. James Fleemyng: Mr. William Dalgleische: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. John Nevey: Doctor Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Andro Lawder.

ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Thomas Paterson.

Mr. James Flemyng desired to pray in Parliament the morne,

Praying and  
preaching in  
Parliament.

David  
Grahame,  
sometyme of  
Gorthie.

Committee to  
consult upon  
the present  
condition of  
affairs.

Mr. Patrik Gillespie on Thursday, Mr. Johne Smith on Fryday, Mr. John Annand on Saturday, and Mr. Johne Moncreiff and Mr. James Guthrie to preach upon the Sabbath.

Concerning the petition of David Grahame, sometyme of Gorthie, for relaxation from excommunication, Messrs. David Dickson, Andro Cant, and Robert Murray, ar desired to con-ferre with him in this place after dissolving.

The Commission of Assembly, considering the difficulties of the present affairs, and that the Parliament is now upon maters concerning religion and the Covenant, Therfor they doe desire that Mr. Robert Dowglas, Mr. Andro Cant, Mr. Johne Adamson, Mr. Robert Murray, Mr. David Dickson, Mr. William Bennet, Mr. Johne Smith, Mr. James Guthrie, with the Moderator, Craighall, and Libbertoun, stay in the house after dissolving to consider the mater, and what is necessare now to be done by the Commission, and to report the result of their conference the next day: And in the meantyme that other brethren consider also the premisses, and give in their opinion therupon.

The Commission appoynts the Clerk to send advertisment to Presbyteries for intimating James Ogilvies relaxation.

*Edinburgh, 16 December 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Johne Knox: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. James Flemyng. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird of Brodie: Laird of Libbertoun: Thomas Patersone.

Orders to send  
a Covenant to  
Newcastle.

The Commission appoynts the Clerk to send a printed Covenant to the Presbyterie at Newcastle, conforme to the desire of their letter, and that they be desired to take notice of all malignants and non-covenanters, and give information of them to the Generall, that his Excellence doe not admitt such to the armie.

The Commission continues to ansuer Mr. Patrik Sibbalds desire untill the Master of Yester give a new list, which they desire he may do in respect of Mr. Patricks infirmitie.

It is this day appoynted that a letter be writtin to Mr. Robert Traill to hasten him to Lovetennent Generall Lesly.

*Edinburgh, 16 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS,—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Ker: Doctor Colvill: Mr. John Knox in Dalkeith: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. William Dalgleisch: Mr. John Weir: Mr. John Smyth: Mr. Andro Lawder. ELDERS,—Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Brodie: Laird Dudingstoun: Thomas Paterson.

This day the petition of Elizabeth and Marjorie Campbells, Elizabeth and Marjorie Campbells. for themselves and other poor wedowes and orphans in Broad-albane, recommended to the honourable Estates of Parliament, and Mr. Robert Murray, Mr. Andro Cant, Mr. James Fleming, and Libbertoun, appoynted to assist the said petition at the Parliament.

The Commission having heard the result of the conference appoynted for the present condition of affairs, do approve of the draught of a generall Warning presented by them; only desires the Moderator, and any other he thinks fitt to call for, to mend some expressions in it, and to add the particulars now mentioned.

The next meeting the morne at ten hours.

*Edinburgh, 17 December 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes except Mr. Robert Ker et Mr. John Knox qui in sessione precedenti.*

This day the Parliament having thought fitt, for craving the Lords assistance in the great and difficult affairs they are now to enter upon, to keep a fast and humiliation tomorrow in the Parliament House, the Commission appoynts Mr. Robert Douglas and Mr. Robert Blair to preach there the morne. Preachers to the Fast kept by the Parliament.

The Warning, as it is now conceived, being again read and considered, and being unanimously approven, the Commission desires the Moderator, and Messrs. Robert Douglas, David Dickson, Andro Cant, John Adamson, William Colvill, with Craighall, Libbertoun, and Dudingstoun, to offer the same, with the petition following, to the Parliament: Approbation of the Warning.

*'To the honourable and high Court of Parliament the humble  
Petition of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly.*

Petition to the  
Parliament.

'Forasmuch as your honours ar upon debates and resolutions about these things that concerne Religion and Covenant, in which the Kirk hath a cleir and unquestionable interest, Therfor we do humblie desire that in all things which concerne the meaning of the Covenant and the work of Reformation, we may be allowed a tymous and full hearing; and that in the meanwhile your Lordships will be pleased to heare a Seasonable Warning, which (from the conscience of our dutie and trust, in regard of the present dangers), we ar to publish in all the congregations of the land, and do now, for keeping of correspondence, offer unto your Lordships.'<sup>1</sup>

*'A Solemne and Seasonable Warning to all estates and degrees of  
persons throughout the land, for holding fast the League and  
Covenant with England, and avoiding everie thing that may  
prove a snare and tentation to the breach thereof: By the Com-  
missioners of the Generall Assembly.'*<sup>2</sup>

The Warning.

'The conscience of our duty and of the great trust reposed in us suffereth us not to be silent, or to connive at the present dangers which may justly be apprehended and expected from the enemies of this cause and Covenant; who, although they cannot in this conjuncture of tyme appeare in the same maner as formerly they have done, yet having retained the same principles (while they seeme to lay aside their former practices), do in a more covert and dangerous way still drive at their own ends, and act in opposition to the ends of the League and Covenant: And as Sathan is neither sleeping nor idle, though he appear not alwayes as a roaring lyon, so these who ar inspired and acted by him have their wheels

<sup>1</sup> This Petition and the subjoined Warning were presented to Parliament, which at once instructed its 'great Committee to nominate some of their number to conferre with the Commissioners of the Kirk upon the Petition and Wairning.' The results of the conference appear unmistakably in the 'Instructions from the Parliament of Scotland,' given on 24th December to their Commissioners sent to the King at Newcastle, particularly in Nos. 6, 7, 8. See *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. pp. 635, 636.

<sup>2</sup> Published under the above title at Edinburgh by Evan Tyler, 1646, 4°; also given in Rushworth's *Historical Collections*, vol. vii. p. 390.



still moving, though sometimes they make no great noise. Wherfor, that we may tymlic and faithfully contribute what is incumbent to us for preventing or removing any occasions of new troubles or differences between the King and his people in both or either of those united kingdoms, or between the kingdoms themselves; and least the Church of Christ and the true Reformed Religion be againe tossed with such another and perhaps a greater tempest in the depth after we seemed to be neer the harbour, we have found it not only competent to our place and calling, but necessarie for us (according to former laudable presidents both old and late), to emitt this new Seasonable Warning to the people of God in this land, and to all estates and degrees of men therin; whom we exhort that first and above all things they apply their thoughts to make peace with God, to take notice of the remaining and renewed tokens of divine displeasur against the land, to tremble at the remembrance of former, and appearances of futur judgments, to lament after the Lord, to lye low before the Throne of Grace, to cry mightily to heaven for dispelling that cloud of sin which separateth between our God and us, and for turning away that cloud of wrath which hangeth over our heads. There is cause to be humbled and to repent, as for all our iniquities, so for the too litle assistance which hath bein given to such as have borne the heaviest burthen, and suffered most in this cause, and for the too much compliance with and indulgence to many who have bene active in the late execrable rebellion. Wee know that none can reach the perfection of their duety, neither will the Lord reckon with his people according to his justice, but spare them who walk in the integrity of their spirits, as a man spareth his own sonne, so that they may rejoyce in his mercy, notwithstanding of their shortcomings, wherin they doe not allow themselves. But wilfull neglects ar just grounds of a great controversie on the Lords part, and of deep humiliation on ours: And wee conceive that the failings of many ar such, because the Word of the Lord is a burthen unto them. And though they walk in the wayes of their own heart yet they say they shall have peace. Wee would have none that ar thus guilty to account light of it, and say, "Is it not a litle one?" Evrie duty wherto wee ar obliged in the Covenant is of great consequence, and breaches even in smaller things prove inlets unto more grievous revoltings.

'When wee consider how many who wer once oppen opposers or secrete underminers, being received to the Covenant, yet remaine

disaffected to the ends of the same, we can not but think that we walk in the midst of snares, and that mysteries of iniquity work amongst us, which may produce most sad and lamentable effects, unto the prejudice of our religion and liberties. Therfor because God hath no greater quarrell against a nation then that of a broken Covenant, let all who feare an oath remember the vows of God which ar upon them, "watch and pray," and take good heed that they be not cheated nor charmed into a violation of all or any of the articles of that sacred and solemne League and Covenant. And let these especially be observed and avoided who do or shall endeavour a division and breach between the kingdoms, or the making of any factions or parties contrary to the Covenant, under pretence of preserving the King and his authority, whilst they do not constantly and sincerely prosecute and presse our frequent desires of his subscribing the League and Covenant and giving satisfaction in all things to the just desires of both kingdomes; which underhand dealing can prove nothing els but an abusing of his Majestie for mens own designes. We wish that none suffer themselves to be deceived by any false glosses of the Covenant, under which some may possiblible urge the keeping of it, so as to draw us into a certain breach therof, and presse the defence of the Kings authority and of religion to engage us in those wayes that would tend to the ruine of both. Wee ar not now to presse the want of full satisfaction in the much desired work of Vniformity as the ground of a breach between the nations; though we still conceive this nation will never be wanting to prosecute that work to the uttermost of their power in all lawfull wayes according to the League and Covenant.

' These kingdoms, after many fervent supplications and faithfull endeavours of all the lovers of truth and peace, have been happily united into a League and Covenant, which to this day hath been kept inviolably, notwithstanding of all the opposition of open enemies and plotting of secret vnderminers; and wee are confident that none but such as have hearts full of atheisme and treachery will attempt the violation therof in whole or in part; and that if any shall doe the same they shall expose themselves to the curse of Almighty God, who will be avenged upon all that sueare falsly by his name. We know that men of perverse mindes, wanting the feare of God, and measuring all things by their own ends, may conceive of it as alterable, or at least that all the clauses and heads therof ar not so to be stuck upon, but that some one or

moe may be dispensed with upon civill advantages. But wee have not so learned Christ or his Word. Both nations have covenanted with God, and each of them with another, in things most lawfull and necessary for the preservation and good of both without any limitation of time : And therfor we and our posterity ar obliged before God unto the observation therof "as long as the sun and moon shall endure." The sense of these things ought to be so deeply engraven upon the hearts of all that ar in trust, that as they should from their soules abhorre evrie thought of a breach with England, so should they carefully and wisely studie to avoid evrie thing that may prove a snare and tentation unto the same. Amongst other things, if his Majestie shall have thoughts of coming to this kingdome at this tyme, he not having as yet subscribed the League and Covenant nor satisfied the lawfull desires of his loyall subjects in both nations, wee have just cause to feare that the consequences of it may be verie dangerous both to his Majestie and these kingdoms, which therfor wee desire may be timely prevented.

'For so long as his Majestie doth not approve in his heart and seale with his hand the League and Covenant, we can not but apprehend that according to his former principles he will walk in opposition to the same, and study to draw us unto the violation therof, and the dissolution of the vnion so happily begun between us and our brethren, to weaken the confidence and trust, and to entertain jealousies and make divisions amongst ourselves. Neither is it possible but that our receiving him in this present posture of affairs will confirm the suspicions of the English nation of our underhand dealing with him before his coming to our army, and make them, not without cause, to think that we purpose to dispose of him without their consent and to their prejudice, which is contrary to the profession of these that wer in trust at his Majesties first coming to the Scotts quarters, and overthroweth all the arguments that have been used by the Commissioners of our Parliament in their papers concerning *the disposing of his Majesties person by the joynt advice and common consent of both kingdoms given in to both houses of Parliament* in England. Nor doe we see how we can vindicat such a practise from a direct breach of our engagements to them by Covenant and Treaty, which were not only to expose us unto the hazard of a bloody warre, but to involve us in the guilt of perjury. And what greater disservice could be done to his Majestie and his posterity then to give way to a course that

might prove prejudicial to their interest in the croun and kingdome of England?

‘Our cariage now, for many yeirs past, in the midst of many tentations, hath put us beyond all suspicion in the poynt of our loyalty. Nor have we the least thoughts of deserting the Kings Majestie in a just and good cause, being bound by our Covenant, in our severall vocations, to endeavour with our estates and lives to preserve and defend his person and authority in the defence and preservation of the true Religion and liberties of the kingdoms. And so farre as his Majestie shall be for these, we really ar, and we trust the rest of his kingdoms will be for him. Yet we can not deny, but openly avouch it, that if his Majestie (which the Lord forbid) shall not satisfy the just desires of his people, both nations stands mutually obliged by that inviolable Covenant to pursue the ends therin expressed (which can not be divided) against all letts and impediments whatsoever. It is therfor our most earnest and longing desire that as these who ar in trust with the publike affairs of this kingdome have heretofore with all earnestnesse and care, in all their addresses, dealt with his Majestie with much strength of reason and vehemencie of affection, so they would still deale with him, to grant his royall consent to the desires of both kingdoms, for setling Religion according to the Covenant, and for securing a perfit and durable peace (which we look upon as the only hopefull means of preserving himself, his croun, and posterity), that his Majestie may returne to his Houses of Parliament in England as a reconciled prince to satisfied subjects, and that acclamations of joy may be heard in all his Majesties dominions, and no sound of warre heard therin any more, except against the bloody Irish rebels, under whose barbarous and cruell persecution our distressed brethren both in this kingdome and in Irland ar still groaning, and crying out to us and to our brethren in England, *Be at peace among yourselves and come to help us.*’

*Edinburgh, 18 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Johne Adamson: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Dalgleisch: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Robert Dowglas: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. James Fleemyng: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. George Thomsone: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Andro Lawder: Mr. Johne Hay. ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun: Thomas Patersone.

The Lord Balmerino, Waristoun and Johne Sempill, this day presenting from the Grand Committee a quærie to be answered, shewing also that they wer desired to certify that the Committie would do nothing in any mater concerning the Covenant or Religion, untill they first acquainted the Commission therwith.

The Commission promised to returne their ansuer to the quærie the next day. Tenor of the quærie follows:—

Quæree from  
the Grand  
Committee.

‘If the King shall come into this kingdome, and that the kingdome of England shall exclude him from the government ther, for his leaving them without granting the propositions, whither or not it will be lawfull to this kingdome to assist him for the recovery of the government, he not granting the propositions concerning religion and the Covenant, and not giving a satisfactory ansuer in the remnant propositions.’

The Commission appoynts the Moderator, Messrs. Robert Douglas, William Colvill, William Bennet, Johne Adamson, Andro Cant, David Dickson, James Guthrie, Johne Smith, Robert Murray, with the Lord Angus, Craighall and Libbertoun, to consider of the quærie and to give their opinion of an ansuer against the morne.

This day James Ogilvy, according to his earnest desire to be received to the Covenant, did solemnly swear and signe both the Nationall Covenant, and the League and Covenant of the three kingdomes.

James Ogilvies  
admission to  
the Covenant.

This day James Ogilvy shew his desire to conferre with the Erle of Seafort, and that Mr. David Dickson might be present there, which wes accordingly allowed.

James Ogilvies  
conference with  
Seafort.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 19 December 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS,—Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator. Mr. William Bennet: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Fleemyng: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. George Thomsone: Mr. Johne Nevey: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Johne Hay: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Patrik Gillespie. ELDERs.—Libbertoun: James Stuart: Thomas Paterson.

This day the Commission having considered the quærie of the Grand Committie, and heard also the opinion of the

brethren appoynted to consider therof, think fitt to returne this following ansuer, and that the Moderator with Mr. Robert Douglas, Mr. David Dickson, and Libbertoun, go presently with the same to the Committee :

The ansuer to  
the Grand Com-  
mittees Quærie.

‘The quærie presupposeth the Kings coming to this kingdome, which case, for the reasons expressed in our late Warning, we humbly conceive should not be put in the question, and therfor desires your Lordships to go about all means for the present prevention of it as a matter of most dangerous consequence to Religion, this Kirk and kingdome, and to the King himself and his posterity.

‘But if the question be stated simplie without supposing such a case, in these terms :—If the King be excluded from government in England for not granting the propositions concerning Religion and the Covenant, and for not giving satisfactory ansuer to the remanent propositions, whether in that case it be lawfull to this kingdom to assist him for recovery of the government, or if it be not lawfull ?—Being put to it we cannot but ansuer—in regard of the engagements of this kingdome by Covenant and treaty—*Negative*.’

Order for print-  
ing the  
Warning.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly ordaines the Warning to be furthwith printed, and that thereafter it be sent to presbyteries ; requiring them immediately efter the receipt therof, to cause evrie minister of their number read the same distinctly, and explaine it to their people upon a Sabbath day, in their severall kirks, and that they report accompt of their diligence with the first conveniencie : Appoynting in the meantyme that tomorrow the same be read in all the kirks of this citie.

In ansuer to the letters from the Generall and the brethren at Newcastle, the Commission returnes these following letters :—

Letter to the  
Generall.

‘MAY IT PLEASE YOUR EXCELLENCE,—We received your letter bearing the Kings motion, for sending Mr. Andro Fairfoull and Mr. Johne Hay to attend his Majestie. The first quhairof being called before us wes then excused as not well in health. The other gave in his reasones for not going, which wer accepted. We have also received a letter from the Presbyterie there, desiring some to be sent to attend his Majesties family,

which wee ar to take into consideration. We know your Excellence is acquaint with the affairs heir, wherof the bearer can give yow a full accompt. We assure your Excellence that the expectation of all the lovers of the Cause and Covenant is in this nick of tyme, as they have had long and large proof and experience of your fidelity and constancie formerly, that by all lawfull means and wayes yow will not be wanting in all vigilance and diligence to promote the ends of the League and Covenant, wherin yow shall have the constant concurrence of the prayers of, Your most humble servants in the Lord,

Edinburgh,

19 December 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

*For his Excellence the Erle of Leven, Generall of the Scotts Army.*

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee ar to tak your desire concerning a minister to attend the Kings family to our consideration, and according to your other desire have appoynted the Clerk to send yow a printed Covenant, though many printed copies have been sent thither before. For the condition of affairs heir, which wes never fuller of difficulties, yow will sufficiently understand by the Remonstrance we have given to the Parliament, and the Warning we have found necessare to emitt at this tyme, both which the Clerk is to send unto you; and we desire earnestly that yow may make such use of them there, as in your wisdom yow shall find necessare or conduceable in that place. Mr. Robert Traill who wes designed for the Lovetennent Generall is now coming toward yow. The minister that wes appoynted for the Master of Yesters regiment being excused for his infirmity, we attend upon another list from the Master. Comending all your labours to the Lords gracious direction, we remaine, Your loving brethren,

Letter to the  
brethren at  
Newcastle.

Edinburgh,

19 December 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

*Direct: For their Reverend and Loving Brethren of the Presbyterie with the Scotts army in England.*

The next meeting upon Moonday.

*Edinburgh, 21 December 1646, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. John Adamsonsone: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. George Thomsone: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Johnne Moncreiff: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johnne Nevey: Mr. Johnne Weir: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Robert Murray. *ELDERS*.—Lord Craighall: Thomas Paterson: James Stuart.

Letters for  
calling brethren  
to the Commis-  
sion.

The Commission in respect of the infrequence of the meeting appoynts letters to be writtin verie peremptory to Mr. James Nasmith, Mr. William Adair, Mr. Johnne Hamiltoun, and others in the West, to come in to the Commission, certefeing if they come not the Commission will take speciall notice of their absence.

Praying and  
preaching  
befor the  
Parliament.

Mr. Walter Greg the morne, Mr. George Thomson on Weddensday, Mr. William Bennet on Thursday, Mr. Alexander Balfour on Fryday ar to pray in the Parliament, and Mr. John Adamsonsone and Mr. Patrick Gillespie to preach upon the Sabbath.

Minister for  
Marques  
Argylls  
Regiment.

This day a list being presented for a minister to the Marques of Argyles regiment, viz., Mr. Dougall Darroch in Kintyre, Mr. Archebald M'Callome in Innerrarey, and Mr. Donald M'Loy in the Presbyterie of Dunnoon, the Commission appoynts the said Mr. Archebald M'Callome for the said employment, and that letters be writtin to him, and to the Presbyterie to dispatch him with diligence.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 21 December 1646, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamsonsone: Mr. David Dicksonsone: Mr. Johnne Moncreiff: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Johnne Nevey: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. George Thomsone: Mr. Johnne Weir: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. David Calderwod. *ELDERS*.—Lord Marques of Argyle: Earle Lanerk: Lord Angus: Lord Craighall: Laird Brodie: Laird Libbertoun: James Stuart: John Kennedy: Thomas Paterson.

Earle Seafort.

Concerning the petition of the Earle of Seafort this day presented for a conference, the Commission appoynts Messrs. Robert Dowglas, William Bennet, David Dicksonsone, Andro Cant, and James Guthrie, with the Moderator to conferre with him.



The Commission appoynts Mr. William Colvill to read and explain the Warning the next Sabbath according to the Act, to evidence his approbation therof to the congregation, becaus it wes read in his kirk by the præcentor the last Sabbath.

Mr. William Colvill.

The Commission appoynts George Drummond sone to Balloch, Grahame of Litle-cairnie, being presently in town, to be summoned to compeir before the Commission, and also that care be had for citing the Lord Naper and Sir Robert Douglas.

George Drummond, Lord Naper and others to be cited.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 22 December 1646.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. Andro Lawder: Mr. Johne Adamson: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. George Thomsons: Doctor Colvill. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Cesnock: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Brodie: Thomas Paterson.

Concerning the petition given in by Donald M'Claud of Assint, the Commission desires Mr. William Bennet to conferre with Seafort, upon the desire of that petition, and to report his ansuer.

MacClaud of Assint.

This day Mr. Patrik Gillespie excused that he could not preach the next Sabbath in the Parliament, but appoynts him to preach there on the Sabbath come eight dayes, and that Mr. Robert Ker preach that same day.

Preacher before the Parliament.

The Commission of Assemblie humblie recomends the petition of Jean M'Cleirie, relict of vmquhill Edward Beatie, quarter-master to the Lord Montgomries regiment, for charitie to herself and her childe, in respect her husband wes killed in the cause, to the honourable Estates of Parliament, and appoynts Mr. Robert Murray to assist her at the Parliament.

Recommendation concerning Jean M'Cleir.

This day Mr. George Munro, personally present, having acknowledged his frailty in subscribing Seafort's Remonstrance, and the great offence he hes given therby; and having also heartily renounced the said divisive Band and Remonstrance, adheiring to the Declaration of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, the Commission, having considered the

Mr. Georg. Munro.

tentation the said Mr George wes into, and his present sorrow for his said offence, do accept of his said acknowledgment, and appoynts him to give his renunciation in writt that the same may be registrat, and also that in a sermon in his own kirk he declare his detestation of the said divisive Band and his sense of his offence of the subscribing therof, and that Mr. Gilbert Anderson be present that he may wnesse the same.

Mr. George  
Munroes his  
Renunciation  
of Seaforth  
Remonstrance.

‘I Mr. George Monro, minister at Rosmarkine, does heirby acknowledge my frailty in putting to my hand to a divisive Band emitted by the Earle of Seaforth under faire pretences, and being brought to a full sight and sense of the deceit and evill of that Band, does renunce and abjure the said Remonstrance and all adhering to it ; and does adhere to the Declaration of the Generall Assembly emitted against that Band, promising never to do anything that may countenance or advance that Remonstrance, but on the contrare to promote, according to my power and calling, the Declaration of the Generall Assemblie emitted against it, and to all other Acts and ordinances of the Church, promising with Gods grace to adhere and to obey the voice and ordinance of the Church, and this I do testefie to be my full resolution by this my subscription.

*Subscribitur*, MR. G. MONRO, Minister at Rosmarkine.’

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

This day Mr. Andro Ramsay excusing himself that he had caused his præcentor read the Warning the last Sabbath, in respect of his age and infirmity, not being able to read it himself, the Commission dispenses in his person with the not reading of it, but desires him to explaine it the next Sabbath.

Mr. James  
Strauchan.

Concerning the letter from the Presbyterie of the Meirns touching Mr. James Strauchan, the Commission appoynts the excommunication of the said Mr. James to be suspended untill the next meeting of the Commission at Aberden, and in the meantime that the Presbyterie be labouring with him to make him sensible of his fault, and that some of the brethren of Aberdene concurre with them therein.

Messrs George  
Wishert, James  
Wood, Andro  
Sandilands and  
Alexander  
Innes.

It is this day recomended that particular informations with the evidences therof be given to the Clerk concerning the malignant cariage of Mr. George Wishart, Mr. James Wood and Mr. Andro Sandilands, that the Commission may take course

for their excommunication, and that accompt be craved of the Presbyterie of Aberdein concerning their proceeding against Mr. Alexander Innes.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 23 December 1646.*

*Soderunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. John Adamsons: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Hay. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird Libbertoun.

Concerning the desire of the petition of Generall King to be admitted to the Covenant, the Commission of the Generall Assembly can give no answer to the said petition, in respect of the condition he is presently into with the Estates.

*Edinburgh, 25 December 1646.*

*Soderunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. John Smith: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Ker. ELDERS.—James Stuart: Lawrence Henderson: Thomas Paterson.

The Commission appoynts new letters to be writtin to the Commissioners absent to come to the Commission, certifeing them that the neglect of important affairs at such a tyme shall be layed upon their absence at the next Generall Assembly.

Concerning the desire of the Lord Ramsayes regiment presented this day by Captane Sir William Bruce for a minister to keep Session only, the Commission appoynts Mr. John Makghie to that employment, and that the letter following be sent to him for that effect:

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BROTHER,—The Lord Ramsayes regiment being now quartered through diverse parts of Lothian they ar necessitat to addresse themselves for hearing the Word on the Sabbath in these places where they quarter. Only it is their desire that some minister be appoynted to keep session with them for disciplin, that diverse scandalls may be censured: And this day one of the officers of that regiment having given a list for a minister to that employment, wee have nominat yow out of that list, and hes appoynted Thursday next and weeklie

therefter, or once in the 14 dayes, as yow and the Session of that regiment shall think fitt for the dyet, Tranent to be the place of the meeting of that Session for disciplin. It is their desire also, and we do approve it, that, seing at the meeting of the Session diverse others of that regiment may be easily drawn together, that you make some short exhortation on some passage of the Word before the meeting of the Session. Comending this to your care and all your labours to the Lords blessing, we remaine, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
25 December 1646.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

Direct: *To their loving brother Mr. John M'Ghie, minister at Dirlton.*

Additional  
Overtures to the  
Parliament.

The Commission thinks fitt that some overturs be drawn for restraining the abuse of penney brythells, and for changing the terms of the entrie and flitting of coallhewers and salters at Zuill, and to be added to the overturs presented to the Parliament.

David Grahame  
sontym of  
Gorthie  
excommunicat.

This day David Grahame, somtyme of Gorthie, appeiring personally and desyring that he may have the benefit of conference with some of the ministrie in the parts where he resides, the Commission appoynts Messrs Robert Murray, Johnne Freebairne, David Drummond, George Murray, or any of them to conferre with him, when he should require it, that they may make him sensible of the offences for which he wes excommunicat; they alwayes abstaining from communion with him in worship, eating or drinking, and in evrie way keeping such a distance as becometh to one in his condition.

The next meeting on Teusday.

*Edinburgh, 29 December 1646.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator. Mr. Johnne Adamson: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Johnne Smith: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Johnne Knox: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Doctor Colvill: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Andro Lawder: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. James Guthrie. ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Lord Waristoun: Lord Craighall: Laird Brodie: Laird Libbertoun: Laird Dudingstoun: George Porterfeild: Thomas Paterson.*

This day a letter presented from the Commissioners at

London and read. The Commission think fitt it be communicat to the Parliament. Tenor of the letter followes :—

‘REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—Wee sent yow ane Letter from the Commissioners at London. account of severall particulars in our letter dated the 10th of November, wherof we have heard nothing as yet, whether ye received it or not. Wee have now thought good to make known unto yow that the whole body of the Confession of Faith, divided into 33 chapters, is perfected and transmitted from the Assembly to both Houses of Parliament.<sup>1</sup> We understand that the House of Lords have already made a great progresse in it, and have approved it so farre as they have proceeded. The House of Commons hath not yet taken it into debate. But they have made some progresse in the Ordinance for suppressing and punishing hæresies,<sup>2</sup> and have committed the Ordinance for imposing the taking of the Covenant by all persons in the kingdome under a considerable penalty.<sup>3</sup> The cite of London hath given in a new petition and representation to both Houses of Parliament,<sup>4</sup> which we have thought fitt to send unto yow herewith, it being so fair a testimony to the Covenant and against sectaries, and so hopefull a way for maintaining and strenthning the Vnion between the kingdomes, which is also the earnest prayer and endeavour of the well-affected ministers and others, and that so much the more, because the common enemies ar already lifting up the horne in expectation of a breach between the kingdomes. For our part,

<sup>1</sup> It was presented by the Assembly to the House of Commons on 4th, and to the House of Lords on 7th December. On 6th November the Lords had passed the nineteen chapters previously brought up, and on 16th February 1646-7 they read and passed the entire Confession; but the Commons did not act so promptly, nor accept the Confession in the exact form in which it was presented by the Assembly, and it was not till 20th June 1648 that they authorised its publication, with certain omissions, and with the title ‘Articles of Faith agreed upon by both Houses of Parliament,’ *that this kingdom and all the Reformed Churches in Christendom may see the Parliament of England differ not in doctrine.* For a full account of their proceedings see *Minutes of Westminster Assembly*, pp. 412-420.

<sup>2</sup> *Journals of House of Commons*, vol. v. p. 3.

<sup>3</sup> Vol. iv. p. 729.

<sup>4</sup> Vol. v. p. 21. It purported to be from all well-affected and covenant-engaging citizens, and was ordered by the Lords to be printed. See their *Journals*, vol. viii. p. 618.

as we know no cause at this tyme which could justify that breach on either side, so we suppose it is but too manifest that the designes of the malignants in both kingdomes (under cullor of defending or vindicating the Kings just power and greatnes, which they do but abuse as a handsome covering of their other intentions) tend to no lesse then to draw away both nations into a defection from the cause of God and into a breach between themselves. Ten thousand deaths and destructions and all the calamities in this world wer rather to be chosen then so great a dishonour to God by that unpareld apostacy, which we trust as well as pray that God will prevent by his wonted assistance and blessing upon the counsellis and endeavours of the upright and well-affected (and yours for your part), and by his wonted defeating and bringing to foolishness the counsellis of all such as hatch cokatrice eggs, whoever they be in either kingdome. The Lord himself comfort and encourage your hearts and strenthen your hands in evrie dutie which is incumbent to yow; and let yow find that whatever discouragements yow may have, yet your labour is not in vaine in the Lord. Yow may expect to understand more of the condition of affairs here by the report of some of our number, who, God willing, will be shortly with yow. So we rest,

Your loving brethren to serve yow,

Worcester House,  
the 22 of December  
1646.

LOUDOUN, LAUDERDAILL,  
SAMUELL RUTHERFURDE,  
ROBERT BAILLIE,  
GEORGE GILLESPIE.

*‘Postscript.—*The treaty here concerning the money, garrisons, and removing of our army out of this kingdome is now (blessed be God), brought verie neere to a full conclusion.’

*Direct: For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

Commissioners  
from the  
Parliament.

This day the Lord Balcarras and Garthland come from the Parliament to shew that they had appoynted Commissioners to go to Newcastle; desyring the Commission that they might also send some of their number to concurre with them for petitioning his Majestie to comply with the desires of his good subjects.

The Commission desires Mr. Johne Smith to pray the morne

in Parliament, Mr. Robert Lightoun on Thursday, Mr. Andro Cant on Fryday, Mr. Robert Lawrie on Satterday, Mr. George Leslie on Teusday, Mr. Johne Hog on Weddensday.

This day the petition of Issobel Hamilton, relict of vmquhill Mr. Robert Campbell, minister of Manerhamilton in Irland, killed by the rebels in Blakwater, for supply to herself and her children, recomended to the Parliament.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, penultimo Decembris 1646.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. Robert Douglas : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Guthrie : Doctor Colvill : Mr. David Calderwod : Mr. John Adamsone : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. William Bennet : Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith : Mr. Robert Lightoun : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. Andro Lawder. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall : Laird of Libbertoun : Laird of Dudingstoun : Thomas Paterson.

The Commission appoynts Mr. Johne Rosse, minister at Birs, to be cited against the meeting in Februar, and that the Presbyterie of Kincarden be written to for particular information concerning his cariage.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly being desired by the Parliament to send some of their number to Newcastle to concurre with the Commissioners sent from their Lordships in their desires to his Majestie, and finding it a duety encumbent to them still to deale with his Majestie in pursuance of the ends of the Covenant, Do therfor appoynt their brethren, Mr. Robert Blair and Mr. James Guthrie, to go to Newcastle, and there to labour with his Majestie by themselves, in presenting the humble desires of the late Assembly, and to concurre with the Commissioners of Parliament in their desires to his Majestie concerning Religion and the Covenant ; authorizing them fullie to do evrie thing for advancing the ends therof which shall be found expedient upon the place.

The Commission authorizes any other tuo in the list, that shall be called for by the brethren that now ar appoynted to go to Newcastle, to repare also thither and to joyn with them in evrie thing entrusted to them, as freelie and fullie as if they had been named in the Commission.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly having sent Mr. James Guthrie in commission with Mr. Robert Blair to

Ministers to pray in Parliament.

Recommendation Issobel Hamilton.

Mr. Johne Rosse minister at Birs.

Commission to Messrs. Robert Blair and James Guthrie to go to Newcastle.

Addition to the said Commission.

Act for supplying Mr. James Guthries place.

Newcastle, there to prosecute the desires of the late Generall Assembly to his Majestie, and to concurre with the Commissioners from the Parliament in their desires for Religion and the Covenant; and taking to their consideration that by Mr. James his absence in this so necessarie and important imployment his charge will vake, and that the Presbyterie of Ersiltoun, in respect of their present condition, will not be able to supply the same: Therfor appoynts and ordaines Mr. Johne Logan in the Presbyterie of Dalkeith, Mr. Johne Somervell and Mr. James Simsone in the Presbyterie of Kelso, Mr. David Fletcher in the Presbyterie of Selkirk, and Mr. James Flemyng in the Presbyterie of Hadingtoun, to supply the said Mr. James Guthrie his place in preaching upon the Sabbath dayes during his absence, each of them by course, according to the order they ar heirin nominat, the said Mr. Johne Logan begining the 10th of Januar next, and the rest following successively in order as said is.

Mr. Robert Ker excused, and Mr. Patrik Gillespie appoynted to preach in Parliament.

This day Mr. Robert Ker was excused that he could not preach this Sabbath in the Parliament, and Mr. John Annand appoynted to preach for him; and Mr. Patrik Gillespies excuse not being admitted, the Commission appoynts him to preach the said next Sabbath in the Parliament with the said Mr. Johne Annand.

Act for Ministers to preach to the Parliament.

The Commission of Assemblie now all this session of Parliament untill this tyme having been carefull to furnish their Lordships with ministers for preaching on the Sabbath by their own members present; and finding now a necessity that that dutie be supplied by some out of the neighbouring Presbyteries for some space; Do therfor appoynt the brethren afternamed, to preach to the Parliament the dayes following, viz.: Mr. George Leslie and Mr. William Dalgleish upon Sabbath day come eight dayes, the tenth of Januar, Mr. Mungo Law and Mr. Robert Lawrie upon the 17th of the said moneth, Mr. James Robeson and Mr. Robert Lightoun upon the 24th, Mr. Oliver Colt and Mr. Patrik Sibbald upon the last of the said moneth of Januar, Mr. James Fleming and Mr. Robert Ker upon the 7th of Februar, Mr. Ephraim Melvill and Mr. Patrik Scheill upon the 14th, and Mr. Thomas Vassie and Mr. Robert Row upon the 21st day of the said moneth of Februar next.



The Commission appoynts Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator, and Messrs. Robert Douglas, Andro Cant, and Johne Smith, to require from the Parliament an ansuer to the Remonstrance and Overturs, and to the bussines of Aberdene, and to recommend Mr. John Annand and Alexander Gairdins condition to their Lordships ; but in a speciall maner to recomend their brother, Doctor Sharpe, who hes lent his whole stock and estate to the publik, and received no payment at all either of principall or interesse.<sup>1</sup>

Recommendation of Doctor Sharp, Messrs. Johne Annan and Alexander Garden.

The Commission thinks fitt that Seafort be spoken with concerning the losses of ministers, weedowes, and other persons, which they have sustained by him or his freends in the late troubles in the North, and for their reparation ; as also touching his reconciliation with such persons in these parts as have taken offence at his bygone cariage against the cause ; and that he be sent for presently to the Commission.

Earle Seafort.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly recommends to the Presbyterie of Dingwell Mr. Hector Monro, minister at Lothe in Sutherland, for the kirk of Kilterne now vaking, having certain information of his abilities and integrity in the cause, and of the parisheners of Kilterne their good lyking and desire of him. And the Earle of Sutherland having some interesse in the said Mr. Hector, being personally present, hes consented and promised his assistance to the said Mr. Hector his transportation : Desyring also the said Presbyterie to proceed to the planting of the said kirk with the said Mr. Hector with all diligence according to the order of this Kirk. And in case Mr. Hector shall not be admitted to the said kirk, the said Presbyterie in that case ar heirby required, in respect of the scandale of compliyanse with the rebels they ly under, that they do not plant the said kirk without the advyce of this Commission.

Recommendation to the Presbyterie of Dingwell for planting the Kirk of Kilterne.

This day the Earle of Seafort, appeiring personally, did promise to reconcile heartily with his neighbours that had taken any offence at his bygone miscariage, and to take course for reparation of all the losses that ministers, widowes, or other persones whatsoever had sustained by him or his freends in the late troubles in the North : And likewise did still vrge his relaxation with verie great earnestnesse.

Earle Seafort.

<sup>1</sup> See note on p. 176.

Earle Seafort.

The Commission considering the Earle Seafort's profession of grief of mynd for the sentence of excommunication, but especially understanding by the brethren appoynted to conferre with him, that he seemed to be under some weight and burden of feare and greeff, in respect of his bygone miscariage, and of that sentence of excommunication: Theirfor conceiving his condition to be much altered from that it wes formerly, and that there seemed to be some necessity to ease him of the burden of the sentence of excommunication, they found in this case they had power to relax him from that sentence.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Robert Douglas: Doctor Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Johne Knox: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Andro Lawder: Mr. William Colvill. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird of Libbertoun: Laird of Dudingstoun: Thomas Paterson.

Earle of Seafort's  
Relaxation.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly having considered the frequently reiterat petitions of George, Earle of Seafort, presented to them for his relaxation from the dreadfull sentence of excommunication pronounced against him by the late Generall Assembly, with his solemne professions of great grief of heart for these offences for which he wes excommunicat; and especially taking to their consideration the humble petition and confession under his own hand of the date the 4th of September last, wherin he acknowledges the justice and equity of the said sentence, and his heartie sorrow for his offences therein mentioned, and particularly, as in the sight of God, that his subscribing that divisive Band mentioned in the Ordinance of the Assembly for his excommunication, his subscribing that wicked Band of vnion with that excommunicat and forfaulted rebell, James Grahame, his adjoyning himself to him and others of the rebels, with the remanent acts and transgressions mentioned in the said Ordinance, to be inconsistent with the lawes of Church and State, to be repugnant to the Nationall Covenant, and League and Covenant of the thrie kingdomes, and to be haynous offences against God; with solemne protestations before God of sincerity, and vowes and promises of adhering to the Covenants, and of a good behaviour

in tymcoming: And considering also the report of some brethren appoynted to conferre with him, together with a petition this day presented, wherin he renews these his confessions, protestations, resolutions, promises and vowes; professing also himself to be so overburthend with greief throw the weight of that heavy sentence lying upon him, that death can not be so grievous to him; as these his declarations and petitions subscribed with his own hand at more lenth proports: And having heard also the said Earle, this day appeiring personally before them, with humble acknowledgment of his said offences, expresse and renew verbally the same desires, protestations and promises: Therfor the Commissioners of Assembly, in consideration of all the premisses, that the publik scandall of these offences may be removed, and the frequent desires of the penitent may be satisfied, do appoynt him to appeir tuo severall Sabboth dayes before the congregation in the Eist Kirk of Edinburgh before noone, after the prayer which is immediatly before sermon; the first day, which shall be the next Sabboth, presenting himself gravlie in his own habit before the pulpit, where, after the sermon is ended, the minister shall admonish him of his said offences, and prepare and incit him to a farther sense therof, and to sincerity in the publik declaration of his repentance, which he is to make before the congregation the next day; the Sabboth next thereafter, being the 10th day of the moneth of Januar next, he shall againe present himself in the same place in saccoath, and after sermon, humblie upon his knees, make ane full and distinct acknowledgment of all his offences abovementioned, before God and the congregation.) All which being done, the Commission of Assembly ordaines and authorizes their brother, Mr. Andro Cant (who shall preach that day for that purpose), after receiving the penitents humble confession in maner aforesaid, IN THE NAME AND AUTHORITY OF JESUS CHRIST to relaxe and absolve him from the sentence of excommunication pronounced against him, receive him again to the communion and fellowship of the faithfull, and restore him to the priviledge of participating of the Lords Supper and remanent ordinances, and to the fruition of all the benefites of the Kirk, according to the order prescribed in the lyk cases.

Earle Seafort.

The Commission appoynts Mr. Robert Douglas or Mr. Johne Oswald, Messrs. William Bennet, William Colvill, Johne Adamsons, Doctor Sharpe, Robert Lawrie, Johne Annand, Thomas Mitchell, Earle of Sutherland, Duffus, Sir James Fraser, Lord Craighall, Libbertoun, Brodie, Monro of Obstoun, Dudingstoun, and an elder out of evrie Session of this citie, to be witnesses to the Erle of Seafort's relaxation, and to receive him by the hand according to the order of this Kirk.

Glencorse.

This day the petition of Mr. Robert Aleson for disuniting of Glencorse from Lessuade recomended to the Parliament.

Warrant for  
citing the Lord  
Rae and his  
freends.

This day summons appoynted to be given against the Lord Rae, the Master of Rae, Hugh M'Ky of Dalrate, William M'Ky of Boggesse, Hugh M'Ky of Skoury, and Hector Monro of Errybell.

Earle Seafort.

The Commission appoynts Messrs. Andro Cant, William Colvill, and William Bennet, to speak to Sutherland, and the other gentlemen in the North desired to attend Seafort's relaxation, and to prepare them for that effect, that they may cordially receive him upon his satisfaction.

This day the Moderator and Mr. Robert Douglas having reported that they had presented a paper to the Parliament in ansuer to these particulars in the Report of the Grand Committee, the Commission, having heard the said paper read, appoynted the same to be recorded as a testimony of their faithfulness : Tenor quhairof follows :—

*' The humble Declaration of Mr. Robert Douglas and Mr. Robert Blair to the honourable Estates of Parliament concerning some particulars relating to and reflecting upon them in the Report of the Committee of Estates touching the Peace made with the Rebels.*

Declaration  
Mr. Robert  
Douglas and  
Mr. Robert  
Blair, in ansuer  
to some par-  
ticulars in the  
Report of the  
Committee of  
Estates given in  
to the Parlia-  
ment.

' RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Forasmuch as the Committee of Estates, in their accompt to your honours of their proceedings in the mater of peace with the rebels, do report that they wer so tender of their proceedings in that mater that their Lordships would not conclude anything untill they consulted such of the ministrie as wer in towne, and for that end sent for some of the ministers of Edinburgh, to whom the Commission granted be the Parliament, and the draught of

the commission and instructions intended to be given to the Generall-Major wer read ; but they declyning to give a present opinion wer allowed to think upon it till the next day, and in the interim wer desired to consult with others of their brethren in towne ; And accordingly the next day Mr. Robert Douglas and Mr. Robert Blair and some others appeared, who denied to give any advice, being but there in the capacity of privat persons, yet did they not object against the thing, nor expresse any maner of dislike of it : And againe, toward the end of the Report, their Lordships affirme that it wes not done without acquainting such of the ministrie as could then be had. Which Report, so much reflecting upon us, as making us accessory some way, if not positivly yet negativlie, to the Committees conclusion in that mater, we must crave your honours leave to vindicat ourselves, and to declare what we humblie conceive we suffer in that particular.

‘ First, we wer none of those ministers to whom the instructions wer read, or who wer allowed to think on the mater till the next day, or wer desired to consult therein with others ; neither had we any consultation with any therabout ; nor did we appear as returning our brethrens ansuer (as the Report seems to insinuat), being unexpectedly, as we wer going to Newcastle, whither the late Assembly had sent us, brought off the street ; neither had we any foreknowledge of the question untill we then heard the same propounded to ws. 2. It wes then told us that the mater wes concluded, and that by warrant and power from the Parliament ; in which case, if thus surprysed, and only in the capacity of privat persons, we did declyne to give our opinions in so publik a way in a mater predetermined by the Parliament, and of so high concernment and consequence ; we think it strange that their Lordships should make such use of our tendernesse and warines to give a present privat opinion in so tiklish and weighty a bussines, especially seeing we offered after deliberation to give our opinions in a privat way, and that our opinion is well known to some of their number. 3. In such modest terms as become ws, we spoke as much as we conceived might expresse our dislike of their proceeding in that mater, regrating that satisfaction in the poynt of conscience, which their lordships professed

they wer seeking from us, wes neither sought in tyme before the mater had passed *in rem judicatam*, and in a determination of Parliament, neither yet from such as had power and authority to determine the question, viz., the Generall Assembly or their Commissioners, of both which respectively the Parliament and their Lordships had the opportunity in St. Andrews and in this toun, whilst they wer consulting about that mater.

4. We desire your Lordships to consider whether, according to that tendernes and care tuyce professed in that report, all the ministers then in toun wer consulted before their Lordships conclusion of that mater, which wes upon the 17th of June, seing the Generall Assembly itself satt in toun from the 3 of that moneth of June, untill the 18th therof, during the tyme of their consultations in that bussines, and a day after the concluding of it, the Commission of Assembly also meeting a day or tuo after the dissolving of the Assembly, and diverse of the members of the Assembly staying in town for some few dayes after the dissolving of the Commission. 5. We humblie offer to make it appeir that our opinion wes not craved before the 23 or 24 of June, some fyve or six days after their lordships concluded the peace. And therfor it seems verie strange to ws how their Lordships affirme that nothing wes concluded before our opinion wes craved, and how our cariage upon the 23 or 24 of June should be made a ground of their conclusions upon the 17th of that moneth we cannot conceive.

‘These things being represented to your honours for our cleiring, and the offer of our judgment to your Lordships concerning that mater in due tyme before the approbation of it in Parliament, and whatsoever els delivered verbally about that bussines being heir remembred and repeated, we humblie PROTEST, first, that neither the Kirk in generall, nor we in particular, be interpret or esteemed to have any accession, by opinion or otherwayes, to the said conclusion concerning the late peace with the rebells, that report concerning us notwithstanding. And 2dly, Seing mens consciences ar not satisfied, nor have paines been taken for their satisfaction in such things quhairin they conceived just grounds of scruple concerning that mater, we also PROTEST that the libertie of the Kirk and of the ministers of the Gospell, for exonerig their consciences

therin, according to the Word of God, the Covenant, and the Acts and Constitutions of the Kirk, be not by the proceedings of the Committee, nor anything following therupon, in any way prejudged: In all humility desyring that thir presents be recorded in the books of Parliament, and extracts therof delivered to us under the Lord Registers hand.

Edinburgh,  
the 30 of December 1646.

Subscr<sup>itur</sup> Mr. ROT. DOUGLAS,  
Mr. ROT. BLAIR.'

Concerning the Quæries produced by Mr. Johne Annand from the Province of Murray, the Commission returns the following ansuers:—

*'Quæries from Mr. Johne Annand, minister of Invernesse, anent some occurents concerning the Province of Moray and Presbyterie of Invernes.*

'1. The whole Presbyteries having confessed compliance with the enemies, as necessitat therto be reason of their charge of ministrie among them,—Whether shall the said ministers be referred to the Committee for the North, or to the Assembly of Murray, for farther particular tryell of their severall guilt, and be censured be them conforme ?

Quæries from  
Province of  
Murray.

'2. Tuo ministers, one of the Presbyterie of Invernes, Mr. Alexander Fraser, minister at Pettie, another of Strathspey, Mr. William Watson, minister at Duthell, being under tryell in these Presbyteries for diverse alleadged compliances, shall, after tryell, be referred to the Commission of the Kirk for their censure, or censured at home be the said Presbyteries ?

'3. If the Commission shall think fitt that an ordinance be made that the severall Presbyteries in Murray give in their diligence anent the punishment of complyers betuixt and the first of Appryll to the Commission, under paine of censure; and what is to be done where whole parochins ar guilty ?

'4. Wher men ar married by preests, what course shall be taken with these, and what to be thought of their mariage ?

'5. The said Mr. Johne Annand humblie comendit to the Commission the pityfull condition of the children of Andro Fraser, cruelly murthered be the Irishes.'

*'Answers of the Commission of the Generall Assembly to and concerning the Quærees of the last Provinciale Assembly of Murray.'*

Answers to the  
Quærees from  
Murray.

'1. To the first, concerning the tua complying Presbyteries of Strathbogy and Strathspay, the Commission ordaines the next Assembly of that Province to take particular notice and tryell of each minister, anent what further may be learned of their cariage since the beginning of the rebellion, and to make full report to them at their meeting at Aberdene.

'2. To the 2d, concerning Mr. Alexander Fraser, minister at Pettie, and Mr. William Watson, minister at Duthell, they ordaine the Presbyteries of Invernes and Strathspay *respectiv* to proceed to the further tryell of the said tuo ministers, and to make full report of their processe and guilt out of the books of the Assembly of Murray, and Presbyterie books *respectiv* forsaid, to the said Commission of the Kirk at Aberden.

'3. To the 3d, anent these who pretend to have been married be preists, both parties married should make publik satisfaction for that unorderly mariage, and be proceeded against in case of their disobedience with the censurs of the Kirk.

'4. Ordaines the pryme and cheef complyers in the Presbyteries of Invernes, Strathspey, Forres, and Elgin to be censured with diligence, and report therof to be made to the next Provinciall Assembly and from thence to the said Commission at Aberden, as they will be ansuerable to the Commission therupon.

'5. To the 5th, The Commission, taking to heart the pityfull murther of Andro Fraser, late minister at Abertarf and Boleskin, be the cruell Irishes, and being certainly informed of the distressed estate of the children of the said Andro, have appoynted a letter to be drawn up for comending the said children, in speciall the eldest, Mr. Donald Fraser, to the charitable supply of the Provinces of Murray, Ross, Sutherland and Caithnes.'

*Edinburgh, 5 Januarij 1647.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. Johne Adamson: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. John Knox: Mr. John Smyth: Mr. Robert Ker:*



Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Johne Oswald. ELDERS—Lord Marques of Argyle: Lord Craighall: Laird of Libbertoun: Laird of Dudingstoun: James Stuart: Thomas Paterson.

In respect of the absence of Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator, a list was made for choosing a moderator during his absence in this Session, viz. Messrs. Johne Adamson, Robert Douglas, and William Colvill, and the said Mr. Robert Douglas was chosen Moderator.

Election of a Moderator.

This day Mr. Johne Lindsays excuse of his absence admitted.

Mr. John Lindsay excused.

This day Mr. Johne Craigingelts excuse admitted, and Mr. Allan Fergusson, another in the list, appoynted to go to the Lord Levingstons regiment, and that letters be writtin for that purpose.

Mr. John Craigengelt excused, and Mr. Allan Fergusson sent to Levingstons Regiment. Earle Seafort.

The Moderator, Messrs. Andro Cant, William Colvill, John Smith, Craighall, Libbertoun, and Dudingstone appoynted to stay in this place after dissolving, to speak Seafort for reconciling him and the noblemen and gentlmen in the North whom he offended by his late miscariage there.

Mr. John Rosse, who was appoynted to be cited, being now taken with caption in this towne, the Commission thinks fitt that one of the Magistrats bring him heir before them the morne at ten houres.

Mr. John Rosse, minister at Birs.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly having seriously considered the lamentable condition of the distressed people in Argyll, do therfor recomend to Presbyteries that there be a charitable contribution for their present subsistence: For the speedy and effectuall collecting quhairof the letter following shall be sent in print to severall Presbyteries with all diligence, that they may apply themselves with all care to contribute a present supplie to the extreme necessities of their afflicted brethren according to the desire of the said letter.

Act for Contribution to Argyll.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Our hearts being deeply wounded to behold the sufferings and heare the complaints and cryes of so many of our deir brethren in the Province of Argyll, who have their blood shed as water spilt upon the ground by the bloody rebels, their estates wholie ruined and destroyed, their houses burnt with fire, and the remnant that is left exposed to all the miseries of famine and nakedness;

Letter concerning the Contribution for Argyll to Presbyteries.

and taking to our saddest consideration the deplorable condition of so many Christian soules daylie dying and sterving for want of bread, destitut of all means of lyvlihood or comfort, we could not but heartily concurre with the honourable Estates of Parliament in a most serious recomendation of their lamentable condition to your charities and the charities of your severall congregations. We need not put yow in mynd of their bygone forwardnes in all expeditions for the publik cause, nor of our obligations by the dutie of Christianity to them that suffer adversity, as being ourselves also in the body, nor of our particular and solemne obligation in our Covenant for their releef, whose bygone and present extreme sufferings ar mainly for ther faithfulness in the publik cause. But we beseech yow by the Lord Jesus Christ, by the love of the Spirit, to apply yourselves seriously, and bestirre yourselves diligently for their help and supply, endeavouring, by your own example, by privat and publik exhortations, that reall testimonies of love and compassion may be given and expressed to these our distressed and languishing brethren. We leave to your own wisdomes the particular wayes of applying yourselves to your severall flocks for making this supply the more comfortable, hoping that, as the case is singular, and the necessity extremely urgent, so yow will be so much the more carefull in your way, to use more nor ordinar diligence in your congregations, that evrie persons charity, even the mite of the meaner sort, may be received carefully : Only we conceive that it were verie conduceable if, after the intimation hereof on the Lords day in your pulpits, evrie brother went through severall families for collecting their charities. But especially our desire is, in respect of the present necessitie of that poor people, that yow use all diligence for the speedy collecting and conveyance therof to Edinburgh, to James Stuart baillie, or to Glasgow, to George Porterfeild provest, who will be carefull to send the samen to Argyle to be employed and destribute there according to evrie ones necessity, which we shall also be carefull of, that the same may be performed. Comending this earnestly to your care and yourselves in all your labour to the Lords blessing, We remaine,  
Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,  
5 Januarii 1647.*

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

The Commission appoynts the letter following to be sent in answer to the letter from the Commissioners at London:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—We read that part of the Confession of Faith sent to us by yours of the 10th of November, and only read it according to your desire without further entering into any serious consideration of it, seeing it is not there agreed upon. But now, perceiving by your last of the 22 of the last moneth that the whole bodie of the Confession is perfected and transmitted to the Houses, we desire that the whole may be sent to us as soon as yow shall find it convenient,<sup>1</sup> together with the Ordinances for suppressing and punishing hæresies, and imposing the taking the Covenant under penalties which yow mention. We have communicated that letter to the Parliament, being much refreshed therewith, and with the petition and representation of that famous cittie of Londone, and the endeavours of the well affected brethren there. What hes been our work heir yow know before this, by the printed Warnings for this kingdome which wer directed to yow, and by other informations yow have received from hence. It seems the Lord is now upon the way of promoting his own work, and of disappoynting the projects of the enemies therof in both kingdomes. Our brethren, Mr. Robert Blair and Mr. James Guthrie, ar sent from this to Newcastle to prosecute with his Majestie the desires of the Assembly, and to concurre with the Commissioners of the Parliament in their desires to the same purpose, with whom yow may correspond as you find the necessity of the work shall require. If they find it needfull in the place to have the assistance of some other brethren, upon their advertisement, other tuo will be ready to repare also thither. The difficulties and dangers of these tymes we conceive shall still keep a competent number of us together during this session of Parliament, as we have done this tyme bygone, wherin the Lord hes made us find that our labour hes not been in vaine in him, which encourageth us to continue our endeavours. Now, that the Parliaments of both kingdomes, and both yow and we according to our severall callings and

Letter to the  
Commissioners  
at London.

<sup>1</sup> It was brought down by Baillie in January 1647, along with a copy of Rouse's new version of the Psalms.—Baillie's *Letters and Journals*, vol. iii. p. 12.

interests, may improve all means for suppressing malignants and sectaries, for promoting the work of vniformity and for preserving the vnion between the kingdomes, is the earnest prayer of, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
5 Januarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *For their reverend and loving brethren, the Commissioners for the Kirk of Scotland at London.*

Doctor Sharpe. The Commission, taking to their serious consideration the hard condition of their brother, Doctor Sharpe,<sup>1</sup> think fitt to recomend his case seriously to the Commissioners at London. Tenor of the letter to this purpose followes :—

Letter to the  
Commissioners  
at London in  
favours of  
Doctor Sharpe.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Our brother, Doctor Sharpe, having lent all his whole estate, extending to 20,000 merks, to the publik, quhen our army went first to England, in a tyme of verie great necessity, and that with great chearfulness, and these many yeirs, with much patience and discretion without grudging, having endured the want even of all interesse and profit therof, we conceived ourselves interested to recomend

<sup>1</sup> John Sharp, or Scharpius, 'Scotobritannus, Andreapolitanus, Theologiae Doctor et Professor,' was an *alumnus* of the University of St. Andrews, and for some years minister of Kilmany, in Fife. Banished in 1606, with five other ministers, for the stand they made for the liberties of the Church in connection with the Assembly held at Aberdeen in 1605, he sought refuge, like most of the others, among the Protestants of France. For more than twenty years he acted as pastor and professor in the French Protestant 'Academia,' or University, at Die, in Dauphiné, and for a time he held also the high office of rector. In 1610 he published a treatise *De Justificatione*, and in 1618 a *Cursus Theologicus*, in two volumes, and some years after a *Symphonia Prophetarum et Apostolorum*. The *Cursus* contains a very laudatory dedication to King James as '*alterum Salamonem in scientia rerum divinarum et humanarum*,' which rather lends countenance to the assertion of Spottiswood, that he had in that year petitioned for leave to return, and promised to be more compliant. In 1630, in defiance of the privileges of old accorded to Scotsmen, he was required by Cardinal Richelieu to leave France. Soon after his return to Scotland he was appointed Professor of Divinity in the University of Edinburgh, and he continued to hold that office till his death in 1647. In 1638 he conformed to the changes then made, and embarked his whole fortune in 'the public cause.' The Parliament, in part at least, made provision for his re-imbursement out of the moneys promised by the English Houses for payment of the Scottish army.—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. I. p. 643.

him to the Parliament, and their Lordships hes taken his case to speciall consideration, preferring his payment to others out of that money which the Parliament of England is to pay to this kindome. Our earnest desire therfor to yow is, that you will activly do all what is in your power there for obtaining him speedy and sure payment. His own merit, known to yourselves, his former sufferings, not to be forgotten, and his condition, which is singular and without example (for we have not heard of another that hes given their whole stock and lyvlihood to the cause, and only for the cause), ar so forcible arguments for it, as we shall neither doubt of your care nor of the Parliaments favour. Remaining ever, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
5 Januarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

Direct: *For their reverend and loving brethren, the Commissioners of the Kirk of Scotland at London.*

*Edinburgh, 6 Januarij 1647.*

*Soderunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. John Knox: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. Patrik Flemyng: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. James Nasmith. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Laird of Libbertoun: Laird of Dudingstoun.

Concerning the question propounded be Mr. Johne M'Ghie, touching the satisfaction of scandalous persons in Dalhoussies regiment, now lying about Tranent, the Commissions judgment is, that the adulterers in the said regiment should be sent to the Presbyteries wher that offence wes committed to satisfie there, and fornicators to the Sessions in the parishens quhair they faulted.

This day Mr. Johne Rosse appeiring personally, the Commission refuses his petition in dealing for his enlargement, and appoynts him to appeir before the Commission if it be sitting, or to acquaint the Moderator or Clerk before he go off the towne, if he be put to libertie, and requyres Mr. Robert Dalgleish in the meantyme to get information of his miscarriage from Adame Watt.

The Commission appoynts the Moderator and these Com-

M

missioners in toun, with Craighall, Libbertoun, and Dudingstoun, to attend the Parliaments ansuer to the overturs.

Act appoynting  
the next  
quarterly meet-  
ing to be at  
Aberden.

The Commission finds a necessity of keeping at Aberden to take order with the enormities there: And therfor appoynts the next quarterly meeting in May to be at Aberden, and that letters be writtin to the brethren absent for this purpose; desyring also Mr. Andro Cant to conveen the gentlmen in the North now in toun and attending the Parliament that they may prepare maters to this meeting in Aberden.

Prayers in  
Parliament.

The Commission appoynts Mr. Thomas Vassie to pray the morne in Parliament, Mr. Andro Cant on Fryday, Mr. James Nasmith on Satterday, Mr. George Leslie on Tewsday, Mr. William Dalgleish on Weddensday.

This day the brethren present wer desired to keep the quarterly meeting on the second Wednesday of Februar, and to give advertisment therof to such of their brethren in their own or the next adjacent Presbyteries as ar members of the Commission.

*Edinburgh, 20 Januarij 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. John Adamsone: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Patrik Flemyng: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. William Dalgleish: Doctor Colvill. ELDERA.—Lord Craighall: Laird of Dudingstoun: Lawrence Henderson.

This day Messrs. Andro Cant, Johne Adamsone, Robert Douglas, William Bennet, being listed, the said Mr. Robert Douglas is chosen Moderator this session in all the meetings therof.

Reasones of this  
meeting.

Mr. Robert Douglas shew the brethren that the reason why he had writtin for them wes thought necessarie for the tyme in respect of bussines of great importance to Religion and the Kirk, which wes in agitation in the Parliament; but that it hath pleased the Lord to bring the bussines to a very good conclusion upon Satterday, and that Libbertoun is sent away with their resolutions to England, the copie quhairof wer read this day in Commission for their information.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, considering that the Lord Balmerino and the Lord Waristoun, tuo of the Commissioners appoynted by the late Assembly for the Treaty

of Vniformity in Religion and Kirk Government between the kingdomes, ar at this tyme employed in this kingdome as members of the Parliament now assembled; and having certaine knowledge and experience of the faithfulness and abilities of Mr. George Winrahame of Libbertoun, who is now sent in some publik employments from this kingdome to the Parliament of England: Therfor, according to the power committed to them, they do hereby give full power to the said Mr. George Winrahame, in the absence of the said Lord Balmerino, and of any other formerly designed and appointed in his Lordships place, or in the absence of the said Lord Waristoun, to joyne with the remanent Commissioners at London in prosecuting the Treaty of Vniformity with the honourable Houses of the Parliament of England and the reverend Assembly of Divines there, or with Committees from them, and to do all and evrie thing for promoting the said work, as freely and fully as any other of the Commissioners, or as if the Assembly had nominat and appoynted him to that effect.<sup>1</sup>

Act for adjoyn-  
ing Libberton to  
the Commis-  
sioners at  
London.

Concerning the petition of Glenurquhie, the Commission appoynts this letter following to be writtin to the Presbyterie of Dunkeld, touching Mr. William Meinies:—

Glenurquhy.

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—Having received a petition from the lairds of Glenurquhy representing to us the lamentable condition of themselves and their tennents, disabling them to give that mantainance and provision which is due to Mr. William Meinies, their minister: Therfor our desire to yow is that the vaking fruits and stipends of any kirks within your boundis, which, by an act of Parliament printed (the copy quhairof we have sent unto yow under our Clerks hand, least ye have not the printed Acts of Parliament there), ar appoynted to be employed upon pious uses, may be given to him, or some competent proportion therof, for his present subsistence, and that the patron, titulars, heretors, and others adebtit in payment therof, be dealt with for that purpose, and that notwithstanding of the destination of the Act in favours of youths that have

Letter to the  
Presbytery of  
Dunkeld.

<sup>1</sup> This Commission is inserted at length in the *Journals of the House of Lords*, vol. viii. pp. 718, 719, and by authority of the two Houses Winrahame was received as a member of the Westminster Assembly on 17th February 1646-7.

the Irish tounge for their breeding at schooles and vniversities; wherenant these presents shall sufficiently warrand yow, which we do seriously recomend to your care: And in the mean tyme that yow delay his transportation (which we heare is intended) for some time, being resolved also at our next meeting to think upon some farther mean for our brothers mantainance there: And that discipline in the mean tyme may be better exerced and execute in the said Mr. William his parish of Kendmoir, and the people may be the more awed when they see the same countenanced and authorized by yourselves, we think it wer verie convenient that yow send tuo or thrie of your number to joyne with the minister for nominating and appoynting a session in that congregation and fitting elders and deacons to regulat and order the same, and to crave accompt of their diligence in censuring of vyce and the discharging of other duties. Yow will also be pleased to have a care that the Kirk of Killie be provyded and all ministeriall duties done there in the absence of the minister, who is now at the army in England. Comending these things to your care, we remaine, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

20 January 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

*For their reverend brethren of the Presbytery of Dunkeld.*

The Commission recommends the particular in Mr. Johne Neveyes letter concerning a manes boasting to make great oathes to the Lord Advocat to be taken order with by civill punishment.

Glenluce.

The Commissioners of the Assembly do humblie recomend the mater mentioned in the petition from the Presbyterie of Stanrawer concerning the division of the parish of Glenluce and the erection of a new kirk there to the honourable Estates of Parliament, and desires the Moderator and the ministers of Edinburgh with the Lord Craighall to assist the petition to be presented to the Parliament to that purpose.<sup>1</sup>

Generall King.

The Commission recommends to Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator, and Mr. Andro Cant to conferre with Generall King, and upon his acknowledgement of his bygone miscariage to receive him to the Covenant.

<sup>1</sup> On 12th March 1647 the prayer of the petition was granted, and Glenluce divided into the parishes of Old Luce and New Luce.



*Edinburgh, 21 Januarij 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. James Bonar: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Adair: Doctor Colvill. **ELDERS**.—Lord Craighall: Laird of Dudingstoun: Lawrence Henderson: Thomas Pater-son.

This day Mr. Robert Baillie having reported the condition of the mater of Vniformity in England and the travells of the brethren there, the Commissioners present having considered his report, as also the letters from the Commissioners at London, with the paper given by them to the Grand Committee there, do heartily and vnanimously approve and commend there brethrens diligence and travells. Followes the Commissioners letter and the said paper sent therwith:—

Mr. Robert  
Baillies Report.

‘**REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN**,—If yow had bene pleased to have given us all (als well as one) leave to come home, we should have waited upon yow altogether with a joynt and full accompt of our diligence in what hath been entrusted to us. In the mean whyle the true condition of Church affairs here and of our endeavours therin, will be represented unto yow by my Lord Chancellor (whose counsell and assistance, although in the midst of other weighty bussines, have not beine wanting unto us, and we ar confident will not be wanting to yow) and by our reverend brother, Mr. Robert Baillie, whose diligence heir hath been so great, and his paines so usefull, that if we could have had our option we should not have been parted, but either stayed together or returned together.<sup>1</sup> Wee remitt unto their relation any particulars wherin yow shall desire further information concerning the state of publict bussines here. They will also communicat unto yow the Confession of Faith, and our full paper concerning religion lately delyvered in to both Houses of Parliament<sup>2</sup> and to the Assembly of Divines, which

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

<sup>1</sup> The Lord Chancellor, Lord Wariston, and Mr. R. Baillie, took their leave of the Westminster Assembly on 25th December 1646, the Earl of Lauderdale on 12th January 1647. Brief notes of their speeches and of the replies of the Prolocutor are given in *Minutes of the Westminster Assembly*, pp. 471-473. The treatise brought down by them was the first complete edition of the Confession of Faith, but without the Scripture proofs, which were only added in the edition of May 1647, brought down to Scotland by Gillespie in July.

<sup>2</sup> This paper is inserted at length in the *Journals of House of Lords*, vol. viii. pp. 630-631.

paper hath severall additions in it, beside that which wes in the paper formerly sent unto yow. Wee who ar still here do humbly renew our former desire for your permission to come home, there being no great or necessary cause that we know of to keep us any long tyme heir in this employment. For the present, in case yow think fitt to keep us any whyle longer in this place, as we desire it may be for a short tyme, so for that short tyme of our stay we move (upon occasion of the Earle of Lauderdale his resolution to go home) that ye may be pleased to nominat one, at least, of the Commissioners of the Parliament resideing here, to assist us in the capacity of a ruling elder. So comending your meetings and consultations to the blessing of God, wee rest, Your loving brethren to serve yow,

Worcester House, LAUDERDAILL, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
the 29th of December 1646. GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly.*

Paper presented  
by the Commis-  
sioners at  
London to the  
Grand Com-  
mittee there.

'As the other Reformed Churches have been much comforted with the hopfull beginnings and some happy progresse of a glorious Reformation of Religion in this kingdome, so especially the Church of Scotland (which is so neirly concern'd and must needs expect to partake more then other Churches of the good or evill which shall here take root) hath greatly rejoiced and given thanks to God for so great a mercy. Nevertheless they ar also myndfull of the vowes of God, which ar upon all the three kingdoms and upon all sorts and degrees of persons therin, according to their severall placeings and callings, to endeavour such a Reformation of Religion in the kingdoms of England and Irland, in doctrine, worship, discipline, and government, as is according to the Word of God and the best Reformed Churches, and to endeavour the nearest vniformity in all these between the Churches of God in the three kingdoms, together with the extirpation of hæresy and schisme, least partaking in other mens sins they be in danger to receive of their plagues: which things they did not oblige themselves to endeavour for a tyme, but constantly till they be obtained. Wherefor in pursuance of the ends of the Covenant, and in discharge of that trust which is committed to us, as lykwise that some of our number who ar now to returne into Scotland may

be able to give a farther accompt to the Parliament of that kingdome, and to the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly at Edinburgh (both being now assembled), we have taken this occasion (without the least presuming to prescribe any wayes or to impose any conditions) to renew our most earnest desires to the honourable Houses of Parliament, and to the reverend Assembly of Divines for their part, that all possible care may be taken, and greater diligence used, to expedite the begun Reformation and Vniformity, to supply and make up those parts that ar yet wanting, and to put on and make effectuall what is already agreed upon. More particularly we do desire that some effectuall course may be provyded by Ordinance of Parliament for the taking of the Solemn League and Covenant by all persons, as well as in all places of this kingdome, and some considerable penalty or punishment (such as the honourable Houses in their wisdome shall think fitt) may be appoynted for such as refuse to take it (much more for such as reproach it or speak against it), and that by authority of both Houses of the Parliament of England, the Covenant, Confession of Faith, Directory of Worship, Forme of Church Government and Catechisms may be settled in Irland as well as in England, according to the first article of the Solemn League and Covenant. Wee also desire that the Catechisme (now before the Assembly of Divines) may be perfected so soon as is possible: that the Confession of Faith may be established by authoritie of Parliament and immediately thereafter sent into Scotland (as the Directory of Worship wes), to be agreed unto by that Church and kingdome, it being the cheefest part of that Vniformity in Religion, which both kingdoms stand bound by Covenant to endeavour: that course may be taken for the better observing the Directory of Worship, which is, in many places of this kingdome, either wholly or in diverse materiall poynts neglected. And becaus the singing of psalmes in churches is a part of the publike worship of God, we desire that the Paraphrase of the Psalmes in metre, as it is now examined, corrected and approved by the Assembly of Divines here, and by the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly in Scotland, may be lykwise authorized and established by Ordinance of Parliament. Wee further desire that speciall care and speedy course may be

taken<sup>7</sup> for the choosing of ruling elders and the erecting of classical presbyteries and congregational elderships throughout the whole kingdome (these things not being yet done except in some places), and that the censure of excommunication and some other things belonging to the meeting, constitution and power of Synods nationall and provincially, and of the subordinat ecclesiasticall assemblies, contained in the advice of the reverend and learned Assembly of Divines to both Houses of Parliament, and in our Remonstrance dated Marche 26, 1646, delivered also to both Houses (which things are not yet settled by Ordinance of Parliament), may be taken into consideration by the honourable Houses and their resolution known therupon; and that in the mean while (as well before as after the full settling of Church Government) the civile power may (according to the Word of God and the example of godly magistrats both of old and of late) proceed to the suppressing of those scandalous doctrines or practises which are destructive to the Christian faith, the power of godlynes, or the peace of the Church: there being nothing more pernicious both to Church and State than the leaving of all men to an autonomy in religion. For although it be farre from our thoughts to be so rigide as to desire, or by intention, counsell or suggestion, to be accessory to the troubling of pious and peaceable men, who through scruple of conscience cannot in all things come up to the rule of Church Government, and as it never was, so it is not our purpose to make any impediment to the forbearing of such, so farre as may agree with the Word of God, stand with the publike peace, and not be destructive to the order and government of the Church, yet we cannot choose but discharge our consciences in representing the extreme necessity that some speedy and effectually remedie may be provided against the separating and withdrawing from, or gathering churches out of the true Reforming Churches of this nation, as if membership therein were unlawfull; as likewise against the preaching of such as have neither received ordination nor have bene offered to any orderly tryell and approved as candidats or probationaries for the ministrie: and above all against the infection of pernicious hæresies, which multiply, grow and spread daylie more and more, to the great dishonour of God, to the shakeing of

the verie foundations of the Christian faith, to the seducing and destroying of many poore soules, to the hardening and strenthning of the common enemy, to the renting and divyding of Church and State, to the scandalizing of the Reformed Churches, and to the disappoynting of the ends of the Covenant. So that it is now high tyme to purge out (we cannot say a litle leaven, but) that which hath already leavened a great part of the lump, and may (if connived at) quickly leaven the whole. For which cause (the danger being so great and imminent) we can not forget to mention the pressing and vrgent necessity of restraining effectually the unparaleld, scandalous, licentious printing and publishing of books, both against Magistracy and Ministry, and particularly against the authority of Parliament, against the reverend Assembly of Divines, against the Covenant, and the publik nationall Reformation, against the vnion of the kingdomes, against the Church and kingdome of Scotland and all the Reformed Churches, yea against Jesus Christ himself and the sacred Word of God.

‘Although these things ly sad and heavy upon our spirits, yet we do not only pray, but trust that God will so direct the counsellis and prosper the endeavours of the honourable Houses of Parliament for the Reformation of Religion and peace of the Church, that their care and zeale may appeir to be greater for the things of Christ then for their own things, to the glory of God and of his Sone Jesus Christ, the only Head and King of his Church, to the strenthning of the hearts and hands of their freends, and to the stopping of the mouths of their adversaries.

‘The particulars above expressed we offer to this honourable and reverend Committee, to be represented to the tuo Houses of Parliament, whose resolution and ansuer therin we earnestly desire, not only for our own exoneration, that we may seasonably give an account of our proceedings to those who have entrusted us, and do expect a further account from us, but also for the comfort and encouragement of the Church and kingdome of Scotland, who wait for, and will look upon the progresse of the so much desired Reformation and Vniformity in Religion, as the cheefest and most comfortable recompence of all their paines, hazards and sufferings, and as the strongest and surest bond for keeping fast and firme the

happy vnion and conjunction of the kingdoms against the common enemies, which hath bein and shall be our earnest prayer and faithfull endeavour, being confident of our brethrens reciprocall affections for continuing and strenthning this vnion, and for transmitting it to the generations following.'

*Edinburgh, 10 Februar 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Johne Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. Johne Hay: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Dalglish: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johne Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Johne Duncan: Mr. Samuell Oustean: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Alexander Dickson. ELDERS.—Lord Marques of Argyle: Earle Lawderdail: Lord Craighall: Laird of Dudingstoun: Laird of Brodie: Thomas Paterson.

Moderator.

In absence of the Moderator, Mr. Robert Blair, Messrs. Andro Cant, Robert Douglas, Johne Duncan, Johne Knox, being listed, the said Mr. Robert Douglas wes chosen Moderator for this meeting.

Report of the  
Parliaments  
ansuer concern-  
ing the mater of  
Aberden and  
Glasgow.

This day the Moderator reported that the Parliament had taken a satisfactory course for settling the mater concerning the late election of the Magistracie and Counsell in Aberdene<sup>1</sup> and Glasgow, according to the desires of the petitions presented from the Commission to their Lordships.

Thanks to Earle  
Lawderdale.

The Earle of Lawderdail this day presented a letter from the Commissioners at London, which being read, the Commission gave his Lordship thanks for his paines and travells in the maters he wes entrusted with by the Assembly; desyring the continuance of his Lordships travels when his affairs might permitt his returne to London. Tenor of the letter followes:—

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London,  
presented by  
Lawderdale.

'REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—Wee have received tuo of yours dated the 5th of this moneth, concerning which we shall not need to make any other ansuer but to referre yow to the relation of the noble bearer, the Earle of Lawderdail, whose presence and great paines here hath bene diverse wayes verie usefull in the prosecution of this great bussines, wherewith yow did entrust his Lordship and ws. He will give yow a full accompt both of that which is done in the bussines of

<sup>1</sup> *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. p. 688

Doctor Sharpe recomended by yow, and of so much as is past in the publik affairs since my Lord Chancellor and Mr. Baillie went from us. So, praising God for his blessings upon your meetings and consultations, and praying for the continuance of his assistance with yow, we rest, Your loving brethren to serve yow,

Worcester House,  
the 13th of Januar 1647.

*Subscribitur*, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly at Edinburgh.*

Other tuo letters produced from the Commissioners at London, which with the papers therewith sent wer read. Tenor of the letters follows:—

'REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—Having received a sadde information from Alexander Riddoch of Leith, concerning the Scots captives in Argeirs, in number about sixty (whose petition and other papers sent from them by him ar now transmitted to the Parliament<sup>1</sup> by their Commissioners here), wee could do no lesse, bein moved in the bussines, then to recomend it unto your charitable and special care, either for a voluntary contribution there toward the releef of these poor captives, or any other way which ye shall think fitt to represent to the Parliament; and to give your best assistance in the prosecution therof, wherin that yow may be the better informed, yow may be pleased to take notice of this inclosed paper, and to do quickly whatsoever yow think good in it.

Another letter  
from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

The Assembly of Divines, after they had made some progresse in the Catechisme which wes brought in to them from their Committee, and having found it verie difficult to satisfy themselves or the world with one forme of a Catechisme, or to dress up milk and meat both in one dish, have after second thoughts recomitted the work, that tuo formes of Catechisme may be prepared, one more exact and comprehensive, another more easie and short for new beginners.<sup>2</sup> In the mean while,

<sup>1</sup> The Parliament resolved to take conjoint action with the English Parliament for the redemption of these captives, as will be afterwards explained.

<sup>2</sup> *Minutes of Westminster Assembly*, p. 321. They had proceeded as far as the exposition of the Fourth Commandment before resolving to have two.

the Assembly is about the adding of scripturs in the margent of the Confession of Faith (according to the order of the House of Commons), and they have already gone through some chapters of the Confession with the texts added. We have herewith sent yow the resolution<sup>1</sup> of the Ministers of Lancaster, whose zeale and forwardnes for the erecting of Presbyteriall Government in that county hath been eminent and examplary, and we conceive will be unto yow no smal comfort and encouragement. So comending your counsells and endeavours to the blessing of God, wee rest, Your loving brethren to serve you,

Worcester House,  
the 19th of Januar 1647.

Subscritur, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

Another letter  
from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

'RIGHT HONOURABLE, RIGHT REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,  
—Having heard of a more full and frequent meeting to be kept by yow upon the secund Weddensday of this moneth, we can not conceale from yow such further progresse as is made here towards the carying on of the Reformation, besides what yow had account of formerly, first from our reverend brother, Mr. Robert Baillie, and afterwards from the Earle of Lawderdaill, besides also our letters of the date the 19th of Januar. There is a generall humiliation appoynted to be kept throughout this kingdome upon the 10th of March next, because of the growth and spreading of errors, hæresies and blasphemies. Wee have sent yow here inclosed the Order of the House of Commons for that humiliation, together with an Ordinance or Declaration to be read in all churches of this kingdome upon the day appoynted, which Ordinance being past in the House of Commons is sent to the House of Lords, whose concurrence in it we do not doubt of.<sup>2</sup> The Grand Committee of the House of Commons is proceeding upon the Ordinance which wes sent to them from the Lords for suppressing the preaching of such as ar neither ordained nor ar

<sup>1</sup> Probably for the union of the several Presbyteries in one Provincial Synod, which was authorised by the two Houses on 21st December 1646.

<sup>2</sup> It is entered in the *Journals of the House of Lords*, vol. viii. pp. 706-707.



licensed as probationaries for the ministry. They have voted that such shall for the first fault be imprisoned a whole moneth without baile or mainprize.<sup>1</sup> What shall be the higher degrees of punishment for the reiterated offence they ar yet to determine. These particulars ar lookt upon as of the greatest present necessity, which occasioneth the delay of the Ordinance concerning the Covenant and other things yet waited for. The new Psalme book, reprinted with the last amendments sent us from your Committee there, is not yet come from the presse, but it is promised to ws the next week, and we shall then, God willing, send it to yow.<sup>2</sup> As for that paper concerning Religion delivered in from us to both Houses (the copie quhair of yow had from Mr. Robert Baillie), there is a fair ansuer to it past in the House of Lords, which is sent from them to the House of Commons. We heare that the three commissioners from the honourable Houses sent to Newcastle ar appoynted to repare to Scotland, and Mr. John Ward, a member of the Assembly of Divines, being in their company, we have thought it our duety to recomend him to your speciall favour and kyndest respects, as a brother of known integrity, who deserveth an ample testimony and great encouragement for being so well affected and active towards the ends of the Covenant and the publick good of both kingdoms, which is also well known to others there, who wer heir with us not long ago. So comending your meetings and all your labours to the rich blessing of God, we rest,

Your most affectioned brethren to serve yow,  
*Subscibitur,* SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
 G. WYNBAME, GEORGE GILLESPIE.'

*Worcester House,  
 the 2d of Februar 1647.*

*Postscript.*—'The Assembly proceeds in adding texts of Scriptur for proof of the particular articles in the Confession of Faith, untill the Committee appoynted to prepare the tuo formes of Catechisme be ready to make their report.'

*Direct: For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly mett at Edinburgh.*

<sup>1</sup> *Journals of the House of Commons*, vol. v. p. 109.

<sup>2</sup> This, 'the ultima cura,' was sent down on 16th February.

Declaration in  
favour of the  
widowes and  
orphanes in  
Broadalban.

Concerning the petition of Glenurquhy, the Commission declares that the Act and letters touching a charitable contribution to the distressed people in Argyle is comprehensive of the weedowes and orphans in Broadalbane, and to be extended as largely as the Act of Parliament<sup>1</sup> of the first of Januar recommending a contribution; and that therfor some proportion of the contribution collected should be given to the said widowes and orphans in Broadalbane. To which purpose they desire Messrs. Andro Cant, William Bennet, and the Lord Craighall to speak the Lord Marquis of Argyle, that the proportion may be agreed upon and determined.

Lord Aythin.

This day Messrs. Andro Cant, William Colvill, William Bennet, James Guthrie, and Johne Nevey desired to speak with the Lord Aythan concerning his subscribing the Covenant.

Viscount of  
Airds.

Concerning the letter from the brethren at Carrikfergus in Irland touching the liberation of the Viscount of Airds, the Commission appoynts this petition to be presented to the Parliament in his behalf by Messrs. Andro Cant, Johne Nevey, James Nasmith, and the Lord Craighall and Dudingstoun.

*'To the honourable Estates of Parliament the humble petition of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly:*

Petition to the  
Parliament in  
favour of the  
Viscount of  
Airds.

**'HUMBLE SHEWETH,**—That it is not unknown to your honours how the Lord Viscount Montgomerie of Airds, within the kingdome of Irland, hath now of a long tyme been captive and in bitter bondage with the barbarous and bloody Irishes. Wee shall not need to put your honours in remembrance that he is your flesh and your blood, nor yet how he is of the same body and in the same bond of the Covenant; only your honours may call to mynd when Commissioners wer sent from hence to tender the Solemne League and Covenant to your army, how chearfully he did offer himself, and joyne in the same, despysing all terrors and hazards, and how faithfully and zealously he hath laboured to promove the same, not loving even his life unto death, as wes most amply and solemnly testified unto us in the late Generall Assembly, and now againe by a letter

<sup>1</sup> *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. i. p. 643. Contribution to be for relief and supply of the starving people in Argyle, and for supply of the widows and orphans in Braidalbane.

from the Presbyterie of our army within that kingdome: As also how, in the day of our distress, he offered himself willingly unto our help, and still hath been verie helpfull and refreshfull to our forces there, to the great damnage of his estate. May it then please your honours, in this day of his distresse, to be comfortable to him, and to applie and bestirre yourselves in the use of the best means for his releeff and subsistence. So shall ye encourage others to be forward for God and zealous of their countreys good, when the coall that is left shall not be quenched, according to your power and interest, and contribute much to the promoving of the work of Reformation there, which is like to be crushed in the birth through want of encouragements.<sup>1</sup>

The Commission of Assembly, considering that Doctor Dr. Strang. Strang, now come to this toun, is much distracted from his attendance upon the Colledge, and seing it is uncertain when the copies of his Dictats shall be transcribed; do therefore conceive that he needs not come to this toun about that mater concerning the examination of his Dictats whill he be advertised.<sup>2</sup> In the mean tyme they will take to their consideration the morne how the copies of his Dictats may be quickly transcribed, and speak with Mr. Johne Adamson to that purpose, to whom the transcribing of some copies wes recomended by the Assembly.

Concerning the desire of the town of Edinburgh for Mr. Mr. James James Gordoun<sup>3</sup> to be employed in this toun some space for description of the mappe of this toun, the Commission appoynts a letter to be writtin to the Presbyterie of Strathbogy to that

Mr. James  
Gordon.

<sup>1</sup> On the following day measures were taken by the Parliament for his relief.

<sup>2</sup> Strang appears to have favoured the opinions of Cameron and the Saumur theologians, and so to have fallen under the suspicion of the more extreme Calvinists. Baillie, who was his friend and ultimately became his son-in-law, in transmitting a paper of his on 'God's permission of the existence of sin' to his correspondent in Holland, says of him, 'I do not like his withdrawing from the divine decree the act and entity of any sin, much less of free and indifferent actions: in this I think he sways too much to the one hand. But I fear those he refutes will be found in as dangerous errors. . . . I do pryse the man's ingyne and learning much more than before, and think him now among the best scholars of the Reformed Chnrch.'—*Letters*, vol. iii. pp. 5-13.

<sup>3</sup> For an interesting notice of Gordon and his maps or plans of Edinburgh and other Scottish cities see *Bannatyne Miscellany*, vol. iii. p. 323.

purpose, and for supply of his place during that his employment.

Recomendation  
Mr. George  
Balfour to the  
Parliament.

This day Mr. George Balfour, one of the distressed ministers in the Presbyterie of Forres, recomended seriously to the Parliament, and the brethren appoynted to present the petition in behalf of the Viscount of Airds ar desired to assist also his petition.

Mr. Johne  
Rosse, minister  
at Assint.

Concerning the petition of Mr. Johne Rosse, minister at Assint, the Commission desires Messrs. William Bennet and William Colvill to speak to the Earle of Seafort for taking course with reparation of his losses, which he hes sustained by him or his freends, according to the Earls promise to the Commission.

The next meeting the morne before noon.

*Edinburgh, 11 Februarij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—*Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator.* Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Johne Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Johne Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. Johne Hay: Mr. Johne Duncan: Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Samuel Oustean: Mr. Johne Adamsons: Mr. Robert Wright. *ELDERS.—*Lord Craighall: Dudingstoun: Thomas Paterson: Mr. David Weyms.

Mr. Zachary  
Boyd.

The Commission appoynts a letter of encouragement to be writtin to Mr. Zechariah Boyd for his paines in his Paraphrase of the Psalmes, shewing that they have sent them to their Commissioners at London, to be considered and made use of there by these that ar upon the same work.

Doctor Strang.

This day the Commission, taking to their consideration the best way for geting copies of Doctor Strangs Dictats, do appoynt Mr. David Dickson to provyd a copie of these Dictats for the brethren in the West appoynted by the Assembly for revising therof; that Doctor Colvill provyd another copie for the brethren in St. Andrews and in the North; that the copie sent lately to this toun be sent to the brethren in the South; and that the copie transcribed by Mr. Johne Adamson serve the brethren of this province appoynted for revising of the said book; and think it also fitt that all the revisers meet together

to conferre their observations together in May, at the next quarterly meeting of the Commission, and being mett they may send for the Doctor if they find a necessity.

The Commission doeth now againe appoynt the next quarterly meeting in May to hold in Aberdein, to take course with the great disorders in these parts, and the brethren present promised to keep that dyet: As also letters ar appoynted to be writtin to require all to keep that meeting.

Messrs. Robert Knox, Johne Knox, James Guthrie, Thomas Wilkie, Andro Cant, Johne Smith, and Patrik Gillespie, with the Moderator, ar desired to consider what course shall be taken with Mr. James Vrqhart.

The next meeting afternoone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator. Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Duncan: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Alexander Diksone: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Bennet. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Dudingstoun: James Stuart: Lawrence Henderson: Thomas Paterson: Mr. David Weyms.

In ansuer to the letter from the Presbyterie of Dumfreis concerning Amisfeild and others therin mentioned, the Commission returnes this following letter:—

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—We did indeed desire your brethren, and others also, to receive the confessions of these that joynd with the rebells, not only verbally, but under their hands, wherin we conceive expressions ar not to be stood upon with them so they do the thing materiallie and fullie. Your brother, Mr. Samuel Oustean, can shew yow our own practise with others in their condition, and more particularly informe yow of our judgment herein. As for Cowhill, Gribtoun, and Mawbie, if they do not appeir before yow, what is incumbent to yow to do for such obstinacie and contempt yourselves know; and when they shall returne and offer their humble obedience and satisfaction, we ar still of the opinion delyvered upon the 24 of November last to your brethren that come from yours. We

Meeting in Aberdein.

Mr. James Urquhart.

Concerning Amisfeild and others—the answer to Presbyterie of Dumfreiss—and Cowhill, Gribton, Mawbie.

have no more to say, but comends yow to the Lords special blessing, remaining, Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,  
11 February 1647.*

THE COMMISSIONERS OF  
THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.

Direct: *For their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Dumfreis.*

Mr. James  
Urquhart.

Concerning Mr. James Vrqhart, it is the opinion of the Commission of Assembly that Mr. James be continued under suspension in respect of his present infirmity both in bodie and mynd; and they recomend to the Presbyterie in the meantyme to take some course for provyding the kirk with an actuall minister, in such a way as Mr. James shall have still a competent part of the stipend.

George Pringle. This day George Pringill, sone to James Pringill of Buckholme, compeiring personally, and giving in the declaration and confession of his offences subscribed by his hand, the Commission remitts him to the Presbyterie, to satisfie according to the Act of Assembly, etc.; recomending to them to be carefull to bring him to some sense of his offences before his satisfaction be received.

The next meeting the morne before noon.

*Edinburgh, 12 Februarij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator. Mr. Johnne Adamson: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. John Dalvell: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Johnne Duncan: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Johnne Weir: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Alexander Diksone: Mr. Johnne Smith: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Johnne Nevey: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Samuel Oustein. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Duddingtoun: Thomas Paterson: Mr. David Weyms.*

Lord Aythin.

This day, Generall King, now Lord Aythin, appeiring personally, did show that, as he had satisfied the Estates, he desired also to satisfy the Kirk, acknowledging his miscarriages in the cause; and that now, having satisfied himself in his doubts and scruples, he earnestly desired to be received to the Covenant in testimony of their satisfaction with him. The Commission resolved to receive him to the Covenant, but continued his receiving till Moonday.

The Commission appoynts Messrs. Robert Murray, James Guthrie, James Nasmith, William Bennet, William Colvill, Johne Nevey, and Dudingstoun to consider on the best way for provyding Mr. Fergusse Alexander and Robert and Coline Campbells.

Mr. Fergus Alexander.

Mr. James Layng appeiring this day with his petition, and the Presbyteries testimony of their satisfaction, the Commission continues the bussines till afternoon.

Mr. James Layng.

This day Mr. Samuell Oustein desired to go to the Parliament and assist the petition for transplanting the Kirk of Dunscore.

Kirk of Dunscore.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. John Weir : Mr. Robert Eliot : Mr. John Knox at Selkirk : Mr. Robert Murray : Mr. Thomas Donaldsone : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Thomas Wilkie : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Samuell Oustein : Mr. Patrik Colvill. **ELDERS**.—Laird of Dudingstoun : James Stuart : Thomas Paterson : Lawrence Henrysone.

This day Mr. James Layng being called and appeiring, the Commission, finding some things in processe requyring further tryell, do appoynt summonses to be direct to summonsd witnessses for proving therof to Tewsday next.

Mr. James Layng.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie ordains the Remonstrance presented to the honourable Estates of Parliament, together with the Parliaments ansuer therunto, to be foorthwith printed.

Tenor of the Parliaments ansuer<sup>1</sup> followes :—

*Edinburgh, 11 February 1647.*

‘The Estates of Parliament now convened in this sixth session of the first triennial parliament, having seriously considered the Remonstrance of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly presented to them, Do, with all thankfull acknowledgment, receive the pious and seasonable admonitions and exhortations therein contained, and returne to their particular desires this following ansuer :—

The Parliaments ansuer to the Remonstrance.

‘1. That they do hereby ordaine all Acts already passed for punishing of vice and advancing of vertue to stand in force and be

<sup>1</sup> The spelling of this document, as given in *Acts of Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. pp. 691, 692, is much more antique than it is in this record.

put to dew execution, recommending the same to all the Ministers of Justice whom it concerns; And that they ar yet readie to enact any further new lawes and Ordinances necessary for that purpose, having appoynted a Committee for Acts and Overtures to meet with Mr. James Robertoun, the Justice deput, at all convenient occasions, for receiving and considering the desires and overtures of the said Commissioners and to prepare a report of their opinions therin to the Parliament with all diligence.

‘2. That they have been ever carefull to preserve that Bond of Vnion between the kingdomes, and to prosecute the worke of Vniformity according to the Covenant, still resolving zealouslie to studie the same; That they have yet againe made their humble addresses to his Majestie for signing the Covenant and satisfying the desires of his Parliaments of both kingdomes; all which their instructions to their Commissioners at London and Newcastle and their letters to the Parliament of England do sufficiently expresse; and what further is to be done in relation to these particulars shall be communicat to the Commission from tyme to tyme that they may joyntly concurre according to their place and vocation for prosecuting therof.

‘3. Touching the particulars concerning these persons brought off the Rebellion by the Generall Major<sup>1</sup> thereunto warranted, that the publik faith so given unto them is not to be violated. But for the better securing the peace and quyet of the kingdomes, these persons brought off the Rebellion are hereby appoynted to give such further assurance of their good and regular behaviour in time coming and for keeping the peace, as is conforme to the former lawes and practises. And in the meantyme, that such of them, and others accessorie to the Rebellion and under censur of Church and State, whom the Committee therunto appoynted shall think fitt, be comanded off toun, and that an Act and Proclamation be drawne by that Committee and speedily expedited and prepared for the Parliament to that effect; Ordaining further that the saids persons brought off the Rebellion, and any others guilty of the crimes mentioned in the first classe of the Act at St. Andrews, shall not be admitted to sitt in any publik Judicatories, nor enjoy and exerce any offices or places of trust, civill or military, during the tyme of these troubles, and longer during the pleasure of the Parliament, without prejudice to persons who have heritable offices to nominat and appoynt by the advice of Parlia-

<sup>1</sup> Middletoun, who was then in high favour with the Estates.



ment, Committee of Estates, or Secret Counsell, fitt persons, against whom there is no just exception, to be their deputs in these offices. And it is also hereby declared that these persons brought off the Rebellion ar not to be in a better condition then other subjects, but that they ar and shall be lyable and subject in payment of all loans, taxes, monethly maintenance, and of their proportions for leavies of foot and horse at the rate and pryces set doun by Acts of Parliament, or Committee of Estates, or Committees of Warre, in shires where they have interest *respectivé*, and of all other publik burdens, impositions, and duties whatsoever for all yeirs bygone and in tyme coming, as fully and in the the same maner as any other person is or hath been subject therunto.

‘4. That all the former lawes and ordinances against excommunicat persons ar hereby appoynted to stand in full force and vigour, recomending to evrie one whom it concerns to put the same to due execution: And what shall be found further necessary from the Parliament to make that dreadfull ordinance of God sensible to such obstinat offenders, and to have due regard and reverence from all, is to be considered by the said Committee to quhom the Overturs of the Commission to that purpose ar referred; and after returne of their report, the Parliament will take the same to speciall consideration.

‘5. That they ar verie sensible of the distresses of the Province of Argyle, and have already provyded some means for their present subsistance and relief: Resolving still to take further course for their help and succour, and to prosecute the warre against the rebells, not only there, but in all the parts of the kingdome.

‘6. That the bussines of Ireland is carefully recomended to the Grand Committee, wherin, after the result of their consultations shall be returned, they ar to take some speedy and effectuall course accordingly.

‘7. That they judge it most just and reasonable that the Judicatories of the Kirk be preserved in their integrity and authority, that insolencies against them be exemplarly punished, and that particular Ordinances be drawne for that purpose, which is hereby recomended to the said Committee of Overturs.

‘8. That they have recomended to the generall officers to punish the insolencies and disorders of souldiers committed before this tyme; and for preventing the lyk heirafter, they ar to consider the report of the great Committee, and to take course how the

officers that ar to have comand may give assurance for restraining and redressing such insolencies and disorders for time to come.

‘And the Estates of Parliament hereby Statut and Ordaine that the particular ordinances, declarations, and ansuers above expressed, shall have the strength and authority of Acts, Declarations, Ansuers, and Ordinances of Parliament, conforme to the tenors and natures therof *respectivé*.

*Subscr.* ALEX. GIBSON, *Cls., Regri.*’

This day the mater concerning Halyburtoun delayed, and he appoynted to be cited untill the next meeting.

The next meeting upon Moonday.

*Edinburgh, 15 Februarij 1647.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Samuell Oustein. *ELDERS*.—Laird Dudingstoun: James Stuart: Thomas Paterson: William Home.

Letter to  
Generall Major  
Munro.

The Commission appoynts the letter following to be sent to Generall Major Monro in answér to the Presbyterie of Carrikfergus letter:—

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Whilst the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie do sitt heir at Edinburgh attending the affairs of the Kirk according to the trust put on them, we receive letters from the brethren of the ministrie who do wait on the regiments under your honours command, by which we ar informed of some bad and unreasonable men, small freends to the cause, who do bestirre themselves to hinder the rise and growth of the work of God, and to crosse, so farre as in them lyeth, the setling of honest and able ministers in these quarters, by going about to cutt them short, if possiblie they can, off the means of their lyvlihood and maintenance, when they find themselves frustrat of the successe of their other bywayes and designes. Therfor, being fullie persuaded of your faithfulness, constancie, and straightness in the cause of the Lord, for which we do blesse God in your behalf, and beseech His Majestie to lett furth more of his Spirit abundantly upon yow, for helping the Lord against the mightie and promoving his work; being confident also of your readines to countenance

and beare out men in the ministrie of good report, and of your care to see that land planted by able and well qualified men, and the Gospell established there, we have thought good to recomend unto your honour the furtherance and assistance of the complainers and to intreat for them, that wicked men, enemies to the power of godlynesse, may be disappoynted, and faithfull, able ministers, whether entered or to enter, may be encouraged and their hands strengthened; by which you shall oblige us more and more to be,

Your honours remembrancers and servants in the Lord,

Edinburgh,

THE COMMISSIONERS

15 Februarij 1647.

OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To the much honoured Generall Major Moïro.*

The Commission of the Generall Assembly, vnderstanding the good cariage of Mr. Fergus Alexander, minister at Killmood, in Irland, whilst he wes with our army in England, do therfor recomend him to the Presbyterie of Air, to be taken to speciall consideration, and provyded to any vaking kirks in their bounds as they shall find fitting.

Mr. Fergus Alexander.

The Commission of the General Assembly, understanding the good cariage of Mr. Coline Campbell in the calling of the ministrie at Killin, as also with the army, do therefore recomend him to the Presbyterie of Dunkeld and the brethren adjoyned to them, for planting the kirks of Atholl, that he may be taken to speciall consideration, and provyded to any of these vacant kirks as they shall think fitting.<sup>1</sup>

Mr. Colin Campbell.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly do recomend Mr. Robert Campbell to the Presbyterie of Dunkeld and the brethren adjoyned to them, for planting the vaking kirks of Atholl, to be taken to speciall consideration, that after tryell he may be admitted to any of the vaking kirks as they find fitting.<sup>2</sup>

Mr. Robert Campbell.

The Moderator, Messrs. Andro Cant, William Bennet,

<sup>1</sup> He was admitted to the church of Blair Atholl before 1650, in 1651 he joined the Protestors, and in 1661 conformed to Episcopacy.—Scott's *Fasti*, vol. iv. pp. 792, 824.

<sup>2</sup> He was admitted before April to the church of Moulin. He, too, joined the Protestors, but did not, like the minister of Blair Atholl, conform to Episcopacy in 1661. Scott's *Fasti*, vol. iv. p. 811.

Thanks to the  
Leivtenant  
Generall,  
Generall of  
Artillery, and  
Sir James  
Lumsden.


Robert Murray, Mungo Law, Robert Ker, and Dudingstoun, and James Stewart ar desired to go to the Lovetennent Generall, Sir James Lumsden, and the Generall of Artillerie, and give them hearty thanks in name of the Commission for their faithfull and gallant cariage in their employments with the army in England.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 16 Februarij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator.* Mr. Johne Adamsone: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. John Knox: Mr. John Knox in Dalkeith: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. William Dalglish: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Samuel Oustein: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. James Nasmith. *ELDERS.*—Lord Angus: Lord Craighall: Laird Dudingstoun: Thomas Paterson: William Home.

This day the letter following from the Commissioners at London was read:—

f 20 m  
Letter  the  
Commissioners  
at London.

‘REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—In our last of the 2d of this moneth, we gave yow an accompt of what wes then done, since which time there is some further progresse made. The Ordinance to be read in all churches of this kingdome, as it is now past both Houses of Parliament, ye will receive here-inclosed. And as for that other Ordinance against the preaching of such as ar not ordained, nor yet licenced as expectants, we informed yow before what wes voted by the Grand Committee of the House of Comons for the first offence. They have since voted that the secund offence shall be punished with thrie moneths imprisonment without baile or mainprize, and the like for relapses *toties quoties*, unlesse it be for preaching or spreading some hæresy or error, in which case they ar referred to another Ordinance not yet perfected. The new Psalme book can not be ready till the next week. So, comending your labours to the blessing of God, We rest,

Your affectionat brethren to serve yow,

*Worcester House,  
the 9th of Februar 1647.*

SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.’

Direct: *For the Right Reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

The Moderator and Mr. Andro Cant ar desired to speak Craigivar for planting the kirk of Keyth.

The Commissioners of Assembly, that the Parliament be not disappointed of preaching during their sitting, do appoynt Mr. Mungo Law and Andro Fairfoull, in the Presbyterie of Edinburgh, to preach before the Parliament upon Sabbath come eight dayes, being the last of this moneth of Februar, and Mr. Thomas Garven, in the Presbyterie of Edinburgh, and Mr. Johne Hay, in the Presbyterie of Peebls, upon the Sabbath next thereafter following, being the 7th of March, Mr. Adame Penman and Mr. Johne Sinclair, in the Presbyterie of Dalkeith, upon the 14th, Mr. Robert Ker and Mr. Andro McGhie, in the Presbyterie of Hadingtoun, upon the 21st, and Mr. David Drommond and Mr. Gilbert Hall, in Linlithgow, upon the 28th of the said moneth of March, if the Parliament be then sitting, wherof advertisment shall be sent unto them in due tyme.

Act for  
ministers to  
preach before  
the Parliament.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator. Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Weir: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. William Bennet: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. Samuel Ousten: Mr. John Nevay: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamson. ELDERS.—Earle of Glencairne: Earle of Lavderdaill: Lord Angus: Lord Craighall: Laird Dudingstoun: Laird Lammingtoun: Thomas Patersone: William Home at Glasgow: Lawrence Henrysone.

Concerning the petition of the toun of Paislay for exeeming Mr. Harie Colwart from going to Irland in respect of his infirmity, the Commission of Assembly accepts and admitts of the reasons of the petition for the said Mr. Harie his stay, and hereby exeems and frees him from going to Irland.

Mr. Henrie  
Colwart.

This day the Lord Aythen appeiring againe and renewing his former desires to signe the Covenants, the Commission of Assembly being satisfied with his former declaration, admitted him to the Covenants, and he accordingly did sweare and subscribe the Nationall Covenant and the League and Covenant of the three kingdoms.

Generall King,  
Lord Aythens  
admission to the  
Covenant.

This day the Lord Advocat, Archebald Sydserf, and Mr. Robert Ferquhar desired from the Grand Committee that the

Particulars  
from the Com-  
mittee.

Commission would be pleased to take course for sending furth ministers with the forces of the new modell, and that they would consider the mater of making peace with Argeirs, and give their opinion concerning the same. Wherunto the Commission promised to returne ansuer with diligence.

Remitt, Mr.  
James Rosse to  
the Presbytery  
of Dunkeld.

The Commission remitts Mr. James Rosse<sup>1</sup> to the Presbyterie of Dunkeld, that he may bring from them sufficient testimony of his cariage before and after his deposition, with the extract of the sentence of deposition and the proces, that accordingly as they shall be therby informed they may give ansuer to his desires.

Remitt, Mr.  
James Layng to  
the Presbytery  
of Edinburgh.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, having this day found, by Mr. James Layng his own confession and the depositions of some witnesses, that he offered the money to the rebels collected by his parish for a protection,<sup>2</sup> and laboured to persuad them to receive and accept the same, Therfor do continue his suspension until the third Weddensday of March next to come: Recomending to the Presbyterie of Edinburgh to have a visitation of the said Mr. James his kirk upon the said third Weddensday of March for taking speciall notice and tryell of his cariage in his calling and conversation: And if nothing shall be found against him, that the Presbyterie, upon his repentance, relax him from suspension.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 17 Februarij 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Bennet: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Weir: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. Samuel Oustein: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Adamsone: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. John Smith: Mr. George Thomson: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Thomas Donaldsone: Mr. James Nasmith. *ELDERS.*—Lord Angus: Laird of Innes: Laird of Brodie: Laird of Dudingstoun: Thomas Patersone: William Home.

<sup>1</sup> Probably the same who was admitted to the parish of Fortingal in 1639, and was continued 10th October 1649.—Scott's *Fasti*, vol. iv. p. 820.

<sup>2</sup> He obtained a protection from the Marquis of Montrose, 20th August 1645. The year before he had been charged with having said in his sermon on the thanksgiving for the taking of Newcastle, 'That is a devilish joy to rejoice in the calamity of our brethren,' which words 'he did publicly deny.'—Scott's *Fasti*, vol. i. p. 142.

The Commission of the Assembly, considering the petition of the Lord Marques of Argyle, do appoynt Mr. Dougal Campbell to attend his regiment in Irland for the space of thrie moneths, to performe ministeriall duty unto them, and that his Presbyterie be carefull of supplying his place during his absence.

Minister to the Lord Marques of Argyles regiment in Irland.

The Commission continues Mr. George Hannay untill the meeting in Aberdene, that he produce his processe and sentence unto them, and if he can sooner produce the same, they will then tak the mater into consideration.

Mr. George Hanna.

The Commission refers Mr. Patrik Hamilton, minister at Cambuslang, his petition for opening his mouth to the Presbyterie of Hamilton, that they may do therin as they find reasonable and according to the Acts of Assembly and order of this Kirk.<sup>1</sup>

Mr. Patrik Hamilton.

Concerning the question from the Committee touching the joyning with the English in the peace with Argeirs, the Commission can give no ansuer till they know the particular conditions of the peace.

Peace with Argeirs.

Concerning the petition of David Grahame, somtyme of Gorthie, the Commission, after grave exhortation given to him by the Moderator, appoynts him to draw up a particular confession of his offences for which he wes excommunicat, and to give it in wryting under his hand, and therafter they will consider what is further to be done.

David Graham excommunicate.

The next meeting the morne before noon.

*Edinburgh, 18 Februarij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Samuell Oustein: Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. George Thomsone: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Johne Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. Adam Penman. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Tutour of Pitaligo: Laird of Dudingstoun: James Stuart: Thomas Patersone: William Home: Lawrence Henderson.

<sup>1</sup> He had a protection from the Marquis of Montrose, and was soon after deposed. The Assembly of 1648 refused to repon him, in consequence of a satire he wrote against the Assembly and the ministers, and he was reduced to great poverty.—Scott's *Fasts*, vol. iii. p. 271.

Mr. Johne Patersone.

This day a letter from Mr. Johne Paterson being read, concerning the violence offered to him by the Laird of Auchmedden and his complices whilst he was executing the orders of the Synod, the Commission appoynts the Clerk to represent the particular to the Lord Advocat, and to desire him to proceed against the persons, injurers of their brother, civille; and they will take it to their further consideration what is to be done ecclesiastically.

Ministers to the Armie.

This day Mr. Robert Traill shew that the Generall Lievetennent did lay wholly upon the Commission the choyse of ministers for the forces of the new modell, desyring one to be appoynted to attend himself, two to attend the trowps of horse, and one for evrie regiment of foot.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Samuell Ousteine: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. John Adamsone: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Thomsone: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. Thomas Donaldsone. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Tutor of Pitsligo: Mr. Alexander Colvill: Laird of Dudingstoun.

The nomination and appoyntment of ministers to particular regiments and their courses.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, taking to their consideration the desire of the Grand Committee of Parliament presented this day to them by the Lord Advocat, Archibald Sydserf, and Mr. Robert Ferquhar, for provyding ministers to attend the forces of the new modell sent against the rebels: As also considering that the Generall Lievtennent, David Leslie, hes put over upon them to make choyse of such ministers as they shall judge most fitting for that employment, Therfor they do appoynt (for performing ministeriall duties to these forces) the ministers following, viz. Mr. Mungo Law for the first turne, and Mr. James Guthrie for the 2d, to attend the Generall Lievtennent himself; Mr. Andro Cant for the first turne, and for the 2d Mr. James Nasmith, to attend Generall Major Middleton, and the troups of horse under his command; Mr. John Robertsone in Dundie, for the first turne, and Mr. Patrik Gillespie for the 2d, to attend the remanent trowps of horse; Mr. Henrie Rymour for the first



turne, and for the 2d Mr. Johne Nevey, for Generall Major Holburnes regiment of foot; Mr. Hugh Kennedy for the first turne, and for the 2d Mr. William Rate, to the Generall Artilleries; Mr. George Thomson for the first turne, and for the 2d Mr. Alexander Blair, to Lodovik Leslies; Mr. Gabriell Maxwell for the first turne, and for the 2d Mr. James Gairdner, for Collonell Pitscotties; Mr. Patrik Flemyng for the first turne, and for the 2d Mr. James Symson, in Sproustoun, for Collonell Scotts regiment; Mr. Donald M'Allam for the first turne, and for the 2d Mr.

M'Calman, for the Lord Marques of Argyles Regiment; and Mr. Neill Camron for the first turne, and for the 2d Mr. Dougall Darroch, for Archinlayes regiment: Ordaining those that ar to serve in the first turne to addresse themselves to be at their charges *respectiv* aforesaid against the first of March preceislie, and to continue therin till the first of Junij: and those that ar to serve in the 2d turne to be at their said charges against the 15th of May next, that they may be there 15 dayes before the other brethren serving shall returne; and from that tyme serve untill the Generall Assembly. It is also hereby specially recomended and ordained that the Presbyteries interessed have a speciall care of the provyding of the places of the brethren afore named during their absence from their congregations in the forsaid employment. And the said Messrs. Andro Cant, Mungo Law, Patrik Gillespie, James Guthrie, Johne Nevey, George Thomson, personally present, wer advertised heirof *apud acta*.

Concerning the petition of Mr. Robert Boyd, sometyme minister at Bothwell, for opening his mouth, the Commission Mr. Robert Boyd, sometime at Bothuel. referr it to the Presbyterie of Hamiltoun, to do in it as they find reasonable, and according to the Acts of Assemblie and order of this Kirk.<sup>1</sup>

*Edinburgh, 19 Februarij 1647.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. John Knox at Selkirk: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Thomas Wilkie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr.

<sup>1</sup> He does not seem ever to have been reponed.

George Thomson : Mr. William Adair. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall : Tutor of Pitsligo : Laird of Dudingstoun : James Stuart : Thomas Paterson.

Mr. Adam  
Broun.

The Commission appoynts Mr. William Colvill, and any other of the ministers of Edinburgh, to assist Mr. Adam Broun, minister at Kilpatrick, before the Parliament or Committee, for getting payment of his stipend, and desires Mr. John Smith to speak the Generall in his behalf.

Mr. Andro  
Cants dispensa-  
tion from  
attending  
Middleton.

The Commission, considering the age and infirmities of their brother, Mr. Andro Cant, do therfor dispense with his not attendance upon Generall Major Midltoun, when he shall find himself unable for that employment, he alwayes provyding some other sufficientlie qualified brother, for quhom he will be ansuerable, to supplie his place and charge with the Generall Major.

Recommendation,  
Mr.  
William  
Kinninmont.

The Commission of Assemblie, considering the desire of the Lievtennant-Generall in the behalf of Mr. William Kynninmont, minister to his regiment, and the ample testimonie he gives to him of his good behaviour in that his calling; and understanding from diverse brethren of his abilities in the discharge of his ministeriall calling, seing now that regiment is disbanded, therfor they do accordingly recommend him to Presbyteries to be speciallie regarded when God shall give him a calling.

David Graham  
excommunicate.

This day the Commission, unsatisfied with the paper given in by David Graham, appoynts the same to be given back to him to be helped.

Concerning  
taking off the  
rebells.

This day Messrs. Andro Cant, Robert Murray, James Guthrie, William Adair, Johne Nevey, Johne Smith, with the Moderator, Craighall, Tutor of Pitsligo, and Dudingstoun, ar desyred to meet with those that ar appoynted by the Parliament to conferre upon the taking off the rebells, and to report the result of their conference.

Recommendation  
in favor of  
Hector Bannatyn  
and the  
inhabitants of  
Bute for the  
vacant stipend  
of Kingarth to  
the Presbyterie  
of Dunnoon.

The Commission of Assembly, having considered the petition of Hector Bannatyne of Kames,<sup>1</sup> for himself, and in name and

<sup>1</sup> The Parliament had made over to him 'the debts and uthers guidis, gear and means' of James Boyd, son of the late Bishop of Argyll, who 'hes bene, and still is, in the rebellion,' to enable him to meet the expense of maintaining a loyal garrison in his castle of Kames, and authorised their Commissioner of the Isles, and his deputies within the isle of Bute, to see payment made to him.—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. p. 676.

behalf of the poor inhabitants within the Ile of Bute, do judge the desire thereof verie reasonable, and therfor recomend to the Presbyterie of Dunnoon to allow to him and his tennents the vaking fruits of the kirk of Kingarth toward the education of their children at schoollis, in regard of ther necessitous condition, and conforme to the destination of the Act of Parliament; recommending also to the patron, titulars, heretors, and others adebtit in payment of the stipend, to mak due payment thereof to them for the pious use aforesaid.

The next meeting upon Tuesday at 3 houres.

*Edinburgh, 23 Februarij 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Adamsons: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Weir: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. John Smith. ELDERS.—Lord Marques of Argyll: Earle Marshall: Earle Casills: Earle Glencairne: Earle Lawderdail: Earle Lanerk: Lord Waristoun: Lord Craighall: Laird of Lamington: Tutor of Pitaligo: Laird of Dudingstoun: Lawrence Henderson: Thomas Paterson.

This day the Lord Duke Hamilton, and his brother, the Earle of Lanerk, appeiring for themselves and the remanent paroshiners of Hamilton; and having represented the condition of that parish, and especially that Mr. James Nasmith, their minister, cannot be sent foorth to the army in respect of the sickness of the Lady Marquesse of Hamilton, and because of the present purpose of settling another minister in that congregation, which without Mr. James his presence could not be concluded, The Commission, considering the importance of the said reasons, do excuse and exeeme Mr. James Nasmith from going foorth the 2d turne, and appoynts Mr. Alexander Dunlop, minister at Paisley, to go foorth in his place to attend Generall-Major Midlton and the trowps under his comand, for performing ministeriall duties to them, and for that effect that he addresse himselfe to be at the said Generall-Major against the 15th day of May next but longer delay, and stay with him in the said employment from that tyme untill the Generall Assembly.

Mr. James Nasmiths excuse for not going furth to the armie, and Mr. Alexander Dunlope appointed in his place.

The Commission of Assemblie having been necessitat to send

Mr. Mungo  
Laws charge  
supplied.

their brother, Mr. Mungo Law, furth with the new modelled forces against the rebels to attend the Generall Lievtennent, and considering the great charge of the Presbyterie of Edinburgh, and of the ministers of that toun, do therfor appoynt the whole Presbyteries of the Province to help to supply the said Mr. Mungoes charge during his absence—viz., the Presbyterie of Edinburgh the week-dayes preaching, and they and the remanent Presbyteries the preaching on the Lords Day by courses; sending two of their number for that effect in this order—first Dalkeith, next Hadingtoun, third Peibles, fourth Lithgow, fyft Dunbar, sixt Biggar, last Edinburgh, and so by courses in this order each Sabboth during his absence. And because the particular dyets cannot now be determined, Mr. Mungo being to stay quhill the Generall Lievtennant go hence, the Presbyterie or ministers of Edinburgh ar to send notice when this supply is to begin.

James Weir.

The Commission being verie sensible of the condition of James Weir,<sup>1</sup> who lyes under great burdens in a forraigne cuntry for the publik, do therfor seriouslie recomend to the Earle of Lawderdail to represent their humble and earnest desires to the honourable Estates of Parliament for his speedy relief, which the said Earle promised to doe as seriously and effectually as he could.

Concerning  
relief of the  
captives in  
Argiers.

The Commission represents humblie to the honourable Estates of Parliament to take some effectual course for relieving the distressed captives in Argeirs, and appoynts Mr. Andro Cant, William Colvill, Johne Smith, James Guthrie, William Adair, with the Moderator, Craighall and Dudingstoun, to conferre with the burrowes, or such as they shall appoynt, upon the making peace with Argeirs, and the joyning in the pacification made betuixt England and them.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Weir and Cunningham, the Scotch factors at Campvere, had furnished arms and ammunition to the kingdom 'in its greatest straits,' to the amount of 89,355 pounds, nine shillings and four pennies Scots, and by Acts of the Estates of 1st Jan. and 12th March, 1647, the sum of £8641, 17s. sterling, in lieu of principal and interest, was allowed them out of the second £200,000 the Parliament of England had agreed to pay this kingdom.—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. i. pp. 731, 732.

<sup>2</sup> On 3d March the Estates of Parliament ordained a letter to be written to their Commissioners at London to 'deale earnestlie' with the Parliament there

This day a letter produced from the Commissioners at London: Tenor quhairof followes:—

‘REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—Wee have this further account to give yow beside what we wrote before. There was some further progresse made the last week in the House of Lords upon the Ordinance for enjoyning the taking of the Covenant by all persons in the kingdome. The Assembly hath proceeded in adding testimonies of Scriptur to the 17th chapter of the Confession of Faith, and make greater progresse then in former tymes. The House of Peers have approved the Confession of Faith, and sent it down to the House of Commons.<sup>1</sup> There was a petition this day presented to the House of Peers from the county of Suffolk, for enjoyning the Covenant to be taken throughout the kingdome under a penalty, and that none shall be capable of any office or trust that do not take it; for suppressing hæresies and schisms; for settling Church Government, and that the Directory may be generally practised; for disbanding the army, preventing all differences betuixt the kingdomes, and for punishing the authors and licensers of base and wicked pamphlets. The Lords have returned them thanks, promised to take the particulars into serious consideration, and ordered the petition, with their ansuer, to be foorthwith printed.<sup>2</sup> Wee now send yow the new edition of the paraphrase of the Psalmes, as it was approved by the Assembly heir, and by yourselves, the animadversions which yow sent us being taken in their proper places, as the worthy gentlman who hath taken most paines in the worke assureth ws. If yow be now satisfied with it as it is, wee shall desire to know so much. One Psalme-book in the three kingdomes will be a considerable part of Vniformity, if it can be fullie agreed upon both there and here; and we believe it is generally acknowledged there is a necessity of some

Letter from the Commissioners at London.

‘for advancing £4000 sterling out of the first and readiest of the brotherlie assistance yet dew . . . to this kingdome for reliefe of the Scottis captives in Argiers,’ and also for permitting the agent who was to treat for the freedom of the English captives, also to negotiate for forbearance towards the Scots, on condition that the kingdom after sight and advisement of the articles of the English agreement should be content to accept the same.—*Acts of Parl.* vi. Pt. 1. p. 716.

<sup>1</sup> *Journals of House of Lords*, vol. ix. p. 18.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.* pp. 18, 19.

change, there being so many just exceptions against the old and vsuall paraphrase; and we humblie conceive there will be as litle controversy that this, which we now send yow, as it hath come through the hands of more examiners, so it will be found as neir the originall as any paraphrase in meeter can readily be, and much neerer then other works of that kynd, which is a good compensation to mak up the want of that poetickall liberty and sweet pleasant running which some desire. However, wee expect to know your pleasure in this and in any other thing contained in our former letters which yourselves shall judge to need an ansuere, and so wee rest,

Your most affectionat brethren to serve yow,

Worcester House,  
the 16th of Februar 1646/7.

G. WYNNAME,  
SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly mett at Edinburgh.*

The Commission of Assembly thinks it verie necessar that a number of the new paraphrase of the Psalmes be written for, and appoynts the Clerk to send them to Presbyteries, and returne to the letter from the Commissioners at London this following ansuer:—

Ansuer to the  
Commissioners  
at London.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Yours of the 16th of this instant moneth we have received this day, together with the new edition of the paraphrase of the Psalmes, wherof we cannot give opinion by this occasion, especially seing so few copies have been sent. We do acknowledge that one Psalme-book in the three kingdomes wer a considerable part of Vniformity, but it can hardly be fullie agreed upon if Presbyteries have not a previous consideration of it before the meeting of the Assembly, which may give them great satisfaction, and facilitat the approbation of it in the Assembly. Therfor yow will be pleased to send down a number of copies of this late edition to our Clerk, whom we have appoynted to cause dispatch them to Presbyteries with diligence, to be considered by them, which we think the best and surest way to obtaine a full approbation of the work heir, wherof we make litle question, if yow send a competent number of copies in

tyme. For your desire in your other letters concerning the captives in Argeirs, the Parliament is to tak it into consideration, and we have appoynted some to conferre with the burrowes who ar most interessed upon the mater. But for joyning in the peace made by the English with that place, except we knew the conditions we know not what to say in it. The English Commissioners come heir on Satterday. Some of our number hes saluted them, and particularly certified our respects to Mr. Ward, according to your recomendation to us, who remain, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
23 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *For their reverend and loving brethren the Commissioners of the Kirk of Scotland at London.*

This day the petition of Mr. Hew Kennedy for exeeming him from going foorth to attend the army refused, and he, personally present, appoynted to addresse himself to that employment with diligence.

Mr. Heugh  
Kennedies  
excuse refused.

Concerning the petition of Eupham and Issobell Halkheads, for the payment of their distressed brothers<sup>1</sup> stipend, the Commission recommends the same to the Presbyterie, and appoynts Messrs. William Dalgleish and William Adair to speak the Earle of Dumfreis in their behalf.

Eupham and  
Issobell  
Halkets.

The Commission do, in all humility, recomend to the honourable Estates of Parliament that their Lordships may be pleased to take speciall notice of poor distressed ministers in the North, and that the assignment granted to them for reparation of their losses be not prejudged by any right given to Mr. Robert Ferquhard, but the same may be made effectuell to them for their subsistance.

Recommendation  
in favour of  
distressed  
ministers  
assignments.

The Commissioners, understanding that the Presbyterie of Dunkeld had proceeded to the admission of a young man to a kirk in their bounds without the concurrence of some brethren, notwithstanding of their recomendation to that effect, therfor they appoynt the letter following to be sent unto them:—

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee understand that notwithstanding our recommendation unto yow of some brethren

Letter to the  
Presbyterie of  
Dunkeld.

<sup>1</sup> Probably John Halkheid, minister of Old Cumnock, 1644-46.

for advyce and concurrence in the planting of the vaking kirks in your bounds, yow have proceeded by yourselves to the planting of some of your kirks, wherin we cannot but represent our sense that our brotherly advice (for no particular end, but for the generall good of this Kirk) should be so slighted; which we also mynd to represent to the Generall Assembly, and in the mean tyme thought fitt to send yow this advertisment, and do againe require, as yow will be ansuerable, that yow proceed not in the planting of any of the said kirks without the advice and concurrence of your brethren adjoynd to yow in that mater, who, we know, upon due advertisment from yow after this, will not fail to meet with yow to that effect.—We remain, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

23 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

Direct: *For their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Dunkeld.*

Reference.  
Jhon Stewart  
of Scheirglass  
excommunicate.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly refers Johne Stuart of Scheirglasse, who wes excommunicat by their ordinance, to the Presbyterie of Dunkeld and the brethren adjoynd to them for planting the vaking kirks there; giving unto them full power to prescribe and receive his satisfaction within their jurisdiction, and upon evidence of repentance to relaxe him from the sentence of excommunication according to the order and practise of this Kirk, wherin the said Presbyterie and the brethren adjoynd to them shall returne accompt of their proceedings.

Recomendation  
Mr. Gavin  
Forsyth to the  
Presbyterie of  
Glasgow.

Anent the petition given in be Mr. Gawen Forsyth, requyring that the recomendation of the Generall Assembly, granted in his favours, for some competent mantainance to him and his family, may be granted before any be admitted to his place, the Commission of Assembly, understanding that Mr. Gawen hes not been any impediment to the planting of the kirk, do therfor recomend most seriouslie to the Presbyterie of Glasgow to take some course for satisfying the recomendation of the late Assembly, and to provyd presently some competencie for mantaining him and his family furth of the stipend of the kirk where he served, and that before the



admission of the intransigent therunto, untill the Lord provyd for him otherways, in respect of his present necessitous condition.

This day the complaint of Johne Sinclair upon Mr. James Aitkin, minister at Birsey, referred to the Provinciall Assembly of Orkney and Caithnes. Reference.  
Mr. James  
Aitkin.

This day the petition of Mr. Johne Drysdale, a deposed minister, referred to the Presbyterie of Lithgow, where he served. Reference  
Mr. Johne  
Drysdale.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 24 Februarij 1647.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Murray: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Weir: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Nasmyth. ELDER.—Laird of Dudingstoun: James Rughhead: Tutor of Pitsligo: Thomas Patersone.

Concerning the petition for transporting Mr. Johne Weir to Leyth, the Commission appoynts summonses to be direct against him and his paroshiners to answer upon the third Thursday of March next. Mr. Johne  
Weir.

Concerning the particular represented from the Presbyterie of Chirnside, touching the planting of the kirk of Eymouth, the Commission appoynts the letter following to be writtin to the Presbyterie:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Whilst we were considering the question propounded by you unto us, we were desirous to know the particular estate of the business wherupon that question was occasioned; and thereby finding that one, Mr. William Home, a young man under such scandalles as were taken notice of by your Provinciall assembly, and appoynted by them to be tryed exactly, was named by you to be one of the list for Eymouth kirk, Therefore we could not be answerable to the trust put upon us if we did not give you speciall warning of your carriage herein, desiring earnestly that the tryell of these scandalles lying upon that young man be not eluded, but carefully and exactly gone about, as you may answer for it; and in the mean tyme that he be not put upon any list, either for that kirk, be the desires of any interested or pre-

Letter to the  
Presbyterie of  
Chirnside  
touching the  
planting the  
Kirk of  
Eymouth.

tending interesse to that congregation, or for any other kirk whatsoever. Yea, we think it verie strange that he should have any benefit and priviledge of an expectant so long as he is under such scandalls. As to your question, we find that for the present we cannot so well give our advice untill yow agree upon a list of well qualified persons free of scandall, and therfor we desire yow to go about the making of the list, according to the order, and send it unto us at our next meeting in the end of March, at which tyme, being so cleired and certified of the sufficiency of the persons upon the list, we shall give yow our advice, either to go on, according to the order, by sending the list to the King, or by nameing one of that list to be presented by the Thesaurer, according to the Act of Parliament, hoping against that tyme to be more ripe in our judgment upon the question to give yow advice to follow either of these wayes that we shall find most agreeable to the right and interest of the Kirk, and conduceable to the good of that congregation. All which being seriously recomended to your care, We remain,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

24 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Chirnsyd.*

Prebendaries  
of Air.

The Commission desires Messrs. Johne Weir and James Nasmith to speak to the Earle of Lanerk, Secretary, for obtaining a gift from the King of the prebendaries within the Presbyterie of Air to the behoof of the ministers there; and that the bussines be followed by the advice of the Kings Advocat.

Concerning the ryet committed against Mr. Johne Pater-son, the Commission appoynts the letters following to be writtin to the Presbyterie of Deir and Synod of Aberdene:—

Letter con-  
cerning the ryot  
committed  
against Mr.  
Johne Pater-  
sone to Pres-  
byterie of Deir.

‘REVEREND AND WEL-BELOVED BRETHREN,—Wee ar informed that some within the bounds of your Presbyterie have impedit the execution of an overtur and order flowing from your Provin-ciall assembly concerning a contraverted loft in the parish kirk of Aberdoure.<sup>1</sup> When we did heare of the overtur we could not

<sup>1</sup> In 1646 Pitsligo had, by Act of Parliament, been disjoined from Aberdour and erected into a separate parish, in implement of the Act of 1633, which

but approve of it as most reasonable and tending to peace, and also could not but be offended at the violent interruption therof. Wherefor it is our advice and desire that immediatly after the sight heirof yee tak the most ready and calme course, by sending some of your number to see the orders of your Synod in taking down that loft put in execution, for which effect we have writtin to your Synod to crave account of your diligence: As also that immediatly after the sight heirof ye cause charge that gentlman, Auchmedden, and his complices before the Synod in Aprile, to ansuer there for what is to be objected against him: In both which wee trust ye will approve yourself, and so go about the bussines that yee may prevent any inconvenient that possibly may follow, both to your and our greater greeff, wherein we expect your diligence, as ye will be ansuerable to the Generall Assembly. Thus we remaine, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
24 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *For their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Deir.*

'REVEREND AND WEL-BELOVED BRETHREN,—When we did heare of your overture and order concerning the controverted loft in the kirk of Aberdour we could not but approve it for sundrie good reasons, and speciallie because it tendeth to peace. But being informed by a letter from our brother, Mr. Johne Paterson,<sup>1</sup> of a violent interruption by that gentlman Achmedden, whilst our brother is going about in a verie calme and quyet way to see your orders put in execution, we could not be but offended that he should be so vsed for his faithfulness in your service. If we should pass and oversee such inordinat and irregular courses we wer justly censurable, and to be blamed as men weakening our own hands and strenthning the hands of others, who will needs walk by their own rules and

Letter to the  
same purpose  
to Province of  
Aberdene.

approves 'all divisions, ane or mae, maid or to be maid,' with consent of the heritors. The 'contraverted loft' had possibly been that previously occupied by the parishioners from the Pitsligo district.

<sup>1</sup> Probably John Paterson, minister of Foveran, who may have been commissioned on this service by the Synod.

make a law to themselves. We trust the mater shall be taken to heart by these whom it concerned, and it is our desire and advice that ye do your own part by giving to that gentlman his own due censure, and by seing your act and order put in execution. Wee have writtin to that Presbyterie to preveen your assembly by sending some of their number to see that loft disposed upon as yee ordained, as also to cause summond the gentlman and his complices before yow. Wee hope yee will call them to account of their diligence; and if anything be left undone by them, that ye will see it with all diligence gone about, for preventing further hearing and trouble, and that ye will not permitt our brother to suffer such a wrong unredressed and taken order with accordingly as the thing deserveth. Expecting your diligence and care heirin, as ye will be ansuerable to the Generall Assembly, we remain,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
24 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *For their Reverend brethren of the Province of Aberdeen.*

Mr. James  
Drummond,  
minister at  
Kinnallock.

Concerning the articles this day produced against Mr. James Drummond, minister at Kinnallock,<sup>1</sup> the Commission of Assembly recomends and refers the tryell and censur therof to the Presbyterie of Dunkeld and the brethren adjoynd to them for planting the kirks vaking there, quhairin they are heirby desired to report account of their proceedings.

David Graham. This day David Grahames petition wes rejected unread, because it wes not subscribed.

Indiction of a  
Fast.

The Commission appoynts a solemne Fast and humiliation to be kepted upon the first Lords Day in Appryle, and that letters be written to that purpose; as also to giue advertisement for keeping the meeting at Aberdeen.

Tenor of the letter follows:—

Letter to  
Presbyteries.

'RIGHT REVEREND,—Hearing that our forces ar to marche northward against these bloody rebels that have infested this

<sup>1</sup> Or Kinloch, now united to Lethendy.

poor kingdome, we conceive it our dutie to put up our prayers for the Lords speciall assistance unto them in their undertakings; and for that effect have appoynted that the first Sabbath of Apryle be kept for a day of publik fasting and humiliation before the Lord, that he may be intreated for his blessing and assistance to them in their persute of these rebells; wherin ye will remember also the common sins of the land, and the causes and reasones of our former humiliations yet remaining; And if these presents shall not come in due tyme to your hands, that yow set apart the first Sabbath which conveniently yow can observe after the receipt heirof for a day of fasting for the reasones and causes aforesaid.

'We find it expedient and necessare that the next quarterlie meeting of the Commission upon the 2d Weddensday of May hold at Aberdein. Therfor these of your number that ar members of the Commission, ministers and elders, ar heirby seriously desired to addresse themselves to Aberdein to keep that meeting upon the said 2d Weddensday of May; All which recommending to your speciall care, we remain,

Your loving brethren,

THE COMMISSIONERS

*Edinburgh,*

24 Februarij 1647.

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

The Commission having heard the report of the brethren that mett with the northland gentlemen, appoynts the Clerk to direct out summonses for citing the compliers in the North, and that letters be sent theranent to Presbyteries and to the Moderator of the Synod, as also to some noblmen and gentlemen to be present at the meeting; And for the better prooffe of their compliance, ordaines the agent to get the double of the roll of these persons that received Generall Major Midltons passe, and to delyver it to the Clerk.

Act for directing summonses against compliers in the North.

Tenor of the letters above mentioned followes :—

'REVEREND BRETHREN,—Vnderstanding that there ar many in the North that have miscaried themselves in joyning and complying with the rebells, and otherwise shewn themselves verie malignant against the Covenant and present cause, Therfor to take course with such offenders wee have appoynted our next quarterly meeting upon the 2d Weddensday of Maij to hold

Letter to the Presbyteries in the North.

in Aberdein, where against that tyme we desire to have from yow information of all ministers and professors in your bounds guilty of such offences, with the way and means of probation. We have ourselves learned of some whose names ar contained in this roll, wherof such as ar in your bounds ye will cause cite to the said meeting, and any others ye know of by the summons heirwith sent. We desire also that one or tuo of your number may be sent unto us to that meeting to give us further information. So expecting your faithfull care heirin, wee remain,

Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,*

24 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Letter to the  
Moderator of  
the Synods in  
the North.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BROTHER,—Having appoynted our next meeting to be at Aberdein upon the 2d Weddensday of May next to take order with the compliers and malignants in these bounds, we have sent unto yow heirwith a summons for citing all the ministers within the bounds of your Provincial who have joyned or anywise complied with the rebels, especially that have subscribed or have had any accession to Sea-forts Remonstrance, which yow will cause execute against all such. There ar some of whom wee have gotten information heir who ar insert in the summons; yow will cause also cite them, and we further desire that for our better information yourself may keepe that meeting at Aberdein. Expecting your care heirin, we remaine, Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,*

24 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Letter to the  
Gentlemen in  
the North.

'MUCH HONOURED,—Wee have appoynted a meeting upon the 2d Weddensday of Maij to hold at Aberdein, to take course with malignants and compliers there. And because we ar informed of your good affection and zeale to the cause of God, and forwardnes and courage in the houre of tryell (for which we blesse the Lord), wee must desire yow to take the paines to be with us at that meeting in Aberdein to assist us by your information. Wherin as ye will doe good service to God, so yee shall oblige us to remaine, Yours in the Lord,

*Edinburgh,*

24 Februarij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

*Edinburgh, 18 Martij 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINSTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas : Mr. John Adamsone : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. John Weir : Mr. Thomas Donaldson : Mr. Robert Lightoun : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. William Dalglish : Mr. John Smith : Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. David Ochterlony : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. William Penman. ELDERS.—Lord Marques of Argyll : Lord Craighall : Laird of Dudingstoun : Laird of Arneistoun : Lawrence Henrysone : James Stuart : Thomas Patersone.

This day Mr. Robert Douglas chosen Moderator in absence Moderator. of Mr. Robert Blair.

This day the Lord Marques of Argyll shew that the contribution appoynted for Argyll came in verie slowlie, the reason wherof he conceived wes from the apprehensions some had of the interverting of their charities : Therfor for preventing such mistakes, as also to satisfy the Commission, who desired to know of the right employment of the contribution, the said Lord Marques produced some articles setting doun an order for the destribution therof, which being read, the Commission did approve therof, and appoynted in their letters to Presbyteries or Synods that new advertisements should be given for hastning of the contribution, and that doubles be sent to them of the said articles for their further satisfaction. Tenor of the said articles followes :—

Act concerning contribution for the people of Argyll and Broadalban.

*‘Order for the faithfull destribution of the voluntar contribution granted be warrand from the Parliament and Commission of the Kirk to the distressed people of Argyll and widowes of Broadalbane. .*

‘1. That the whole money be received from the collectors appoynted by the Commission of the Kirk, and caried to Argyll by him whom the shyre hes entrusted to that effect, except the pryce of one thousand bolls of meill, coft in the west countrey, which is presently to be sent to Argyll by John Reid, baillie of Irving, in respect of the great necessity of the countrey.

The Articles ordering the distribution for Argyll and Broadalban.

‘2. That for the equall and faithfull destribution of all, sex ministers and tuelff ruleing elders be chosen, who shall make faith to deall uprightly theranent ; there being tuo ministers and four ruleing elders out of each Presbyterie of the three

Presbyteries that ar waisted and destroyed by the rebells, and the names of these that ar appoynted to that effect followes :

*Viz., for the Presbyterie of Dnnown,—*

Mr. James Campbell and Mr. Coline M'Lauchlane, ministers: the Laird of Illangreig, the Laird of Otter, the Captane of Carrik, and Donald Campbell of Glenmassen, ruleing elders.

*For the Presbyterie of Innerrarey,—*

Mr. Dougall Campbell and Mr. Neill Cameron, ministers: the Laird of Glenvrquhie, elder or younger, the Laird of Duntroun, the Captane of Craigneis, and Duncan Campbell, baillie-deput of Knapdaill, ruleing elders.

*For the Presbyterie of Kilmoir,—*

Mr. Nicoll M'Calman and Mr. John M'Lauchlane, ministers: Sir Donald Campbell of Ardnamurchane, the Laird of Lochnnell, John Campbell of Ardchattane, and the Captain of Dounstafneis, ruleing elders.

'And the quorum to be thrie ministers and sex ruling elders, there being one minister and tuo elders out of each Presbyterie, who shall proceed in the destrubution according to these instructions following:—

'1. That the relicts and bairnes of these men of all qualities who have lossed their lives in the publik service, or whose lives have been taken by the rebells, who have no means of subsistence left them, be considered in the first place, and a reasonable proportion given them for their subsistence, at the discretion of the destrubuters.

'2. That in the next place all the poor widowes and children, whose means have been destroyed by the rebells and who now have no means of subsistence, be considerit, and some proportion given them which may be some help to them to live.

'3. That in the 3d rowme, the present necessitie be looked to of all other persons who had their means destroyed by the rebells, and now have no means of subsistence nor way to live on, either by their own means, industrie, or otherwayes, and that some supply be given them.

'4. That all poore people, especially the old, aged and young ones, who ar neither able to travell, worke, or serve; and



others who had litle or no means at all, but lived by service, or on the charity of the country while it wes in ane good condition; and now having nothing, and can get litle in the country be reason of the present hard condition therof, have something appoynted them from tyme to tyme to keep them from sterving.

‘5. That poore people who ar labouring the ground by plewing or delving, as sundry ar doing in hope to get seed, who have no means of their own, get some proportion of money to buy seed, quhairby the country may be the more able in some measure to subsist for the tyme to come, they finding surety to employ the same on seed and to sow it.

‘6. That for the better clearing of all this destribution the tuo part of the whole contribution be employed for present subsistance of the persons respective foresaids, and the third part on seed corne, and that the names of all maner of persones getters of any part of the said contribution, with their quality and the condition they wer in when they first suffered by the rebels, and the case they ar now in, with the quantity delyvered to them, whether for subsistance or seed, shall be enrolled by the destributers, and that nothing shall be delyvered by him who is entrusted with the receiving and giving out of the said contribution without a precept in writ subscribed be a quorum of the destributers, and tickets of ressait therupon from the receivers for what beis given out to particular persons; and tickets of receipt from the minister and tuo elders of the parish, wher anything shall be given out *in cumulo* for ane parish or particular part of the country, who shall be oblist faithfullie to distribut the same, and report their distribution, under their hands and oath in writt, to the persons foresaids appoynted for distribution of the whole, that so ane perfytt and cleir accompt may be kept of all, and in the end a report may be made to the General Assembly or their Commissioners of the faithfull distribution of the said whole contribution.

‘And finally, the Laird of M’Nachtan and George Campbell, sheriff-deput of Argyle, or any of them, ar heirby appoynted to be conveners of the said destributers, and the said George Campbell to take all their oaths *de fidei administratione*, and the said Laird of M’Nachtan and George Campbell, being tuo

ruleing elders within the Presbyteries abovementioned, as heirby appoynted to be supernumerary in the forsaid distribution, and to be of the quorum of the samen.'

This day tuo letters from the Commissioners at London wer read with the papers ther inclosed. Tenor of the letters follows:—

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

'REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—Wee received yesterday yours of Februar 23d, and shall take care to provide (according to your desire) as many copies as can be had of the new paraphrase of the Psalms in metre. Wee have already spoken for 70 copies, which we shall, God willing, send with the first occasion. Wee have thought good now to send yow the copies of his Majesties last letter<sup>1</sup> to the Parliament of England and of the Assemblies last petition to the Parliament,<sup>2</sup> together with the Suffolk petition, and answer therof,<sup>3</sup> of which we wrot in our last. The citie of London hath another new petition in hands. There ar diverse good ordinances depending before the Parliament, though not yet perfected. [ This we can say in generall that the Reformation of Religion is lately, through the good hand of God, put in a better and more hopefull way, and in a quicker progresse, than of a long tyme before, and the late passages of divine providence, both there and heir, ar unto all the wel affected great mater of thanksgiving, although not without an intermixture of such difficulties and dangers, as

<sup>1</sup> *His Majesty's last most gracious message to the Lords and Commons of the Parliament of England, . . . and to the Commissioners of the Parliament of Scotland . . . for a Personal Treaty.* 'The two Houses sat this day, though Christmas day, and the Commons further debated the King's coming to Holmby, agreeing with the Lords that his coming thither should be with respect to the safety and preservation of his Majesty's person, and in preservation and defence of the true religion. And the question being put whether the words *according to the Covenant* should be added, it passed with the affirmative.' Rushworth's *Historical Collections*, Pt. IV. vol. i. pp. 393, 394.

<sup>2</sup> *The humble Petition of the Assembly of Divines* 'that no institution or admission to any public employment in the ministry be granted to any person who hath not taken the National Covenant, or is not in orders, and that shall not first be examined and approved by a competent number of grave and orthodox ministers.'—*Journals of the House of Lords*, vol. ix. p. 31.

<sup>3</sup> *Journals of the House of Lords*, vol. ix. p. 18. Their Lordships 'will be careful to make good their Solemn League and Covenant and to give you all encouragements to go on in your care for the true worship of God, and for the preservation of the public liberties.'

may stirre up to fervent prayer, and to caution and vigilancie in the use of means. So beseeching the Lord to direct both yow and us, we rest, Your most loving brethren,

Worcester House,  
the 2d of Marche 1646.

G. WYNNAME,  
SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly mett at Edinburgh.*

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have according to your desire provided a number of copies of the new paraphrase of the Psalms in metre, as it is approved by the Assembly of Divines, and since corrected in severall places according to the animadversions which ye sent us. We have now fourscore copies in readiness to be sent by the first ship to your Clerk, that by him they may be directed to the severall Presbyteries. We have thought good also to make known unto yow that some votes ar passed in the House of Commons concerning the new modelling of their forces, not without a favourable reflexion upon the Covenant and the Church Government. Yow will heirwith receive for your clearer information a copy of the votes themselves. Another thing which we have at this tyme to communicat unto yow concerneth the petition of the Lord Forbesse<sup>1</sup> now sent home to the Parliament, for leave to beatt drums and leavy a regiment of voluntiers for the service of the Duke of Guelder, whose restitution to his towns and territories possessed by the Spaynard is undertaken by the French, and tuo of his towns (Arris and Armenteers) already recovered. That ye may be cleare in the mater of his petition, so farre as may concern the poynt of Religion, his Lordship hath desired us to give yow notice, that, together with his commission from the Duke of Guelder, hee hath also full liberty granted to himself and his whole regiment for the publik exercise of the Protestant Religion, for which end his Lordship intends to desire the Presbyterie of Afoord, with your advice and consent, to provyd three preachers for that regiment. The noblmans

Another letter  
from Commis-  
sioners at  
London.

<sup>1</sup> Lord Forbes had been employed by the English Parliament in Ireland, but had great difficulty in getting even a part of the sum due to his regiment. When released from the service, he appears to have desired to recruit his regiment and take service abroad.

good affection to this cause and Covenant, we hope, is abundantly known unto yow, which maks us confident that he will receive all possible assistance from yow so farre as his bussines falls in your way. So beseeching the Lord to direct and blesse yow in all your affairs, we rest,

Your loving brethren to serve yow,

Worcester House,  
the 9th of Marche 1646/7.

G. WYNAME,  
SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland mett at Edinburgh.*

Major Moncreif. The Commission considering the petition of Major John Moncreiff, and having certain knowledge of his sufferings, do seriously recomend to the Commissioners at London to be assisting to him for the payment of his pension, and that a letter be writtin to that purpose. Tenor of the letter follows:—

Letter to the  
Commissioners  
at London in  
behalf of Major  
Moncreif.

'REVEREND AND WELBELOVED BRETHREN,—This gentlman, Major John Moncreif, by reason of his faithfull and constant adhering to and following of the publik cause of God in these kingdomes, having borne charge and behaved himselfe honestly in all the three expeditions, hath ever since the begining of these troubles layen out of the payment of an hundreth pounds sterling pension payable out of the Exchequer of England to him as one of his Majesties falkoners: It is therfor our desire, and we do earnestly recomend unto your care that yow would unto your utmost power assist him with your counsell and concurrence toward these with whom you have credit for obtaining the arriers of his pension, and the continuance therof during his lyfetime. Being confident of your willingnes to contribute your best for promoting of the gentlmans bussines, who hath bene both a doer and sufferer in the good cause, we recomend yow and your labours to the Lords direction and blessing, and rest, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
18 Martij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *For their reverend and loving brethren the Commissioners of the Kirk of Scotland at London.*

The Commission considering the lamentable condition of Mr. Johne Gellie, minister at Monymusk, having suffered not only the vtter spoyle of all his goods and means but great wounds also in his own person, Therfor they do most seriously recomend his condition to the honourable Estates of Parliament for some redresse and present supply ; comending him also in the meantime to the charities of the brethren of the Commission, ministers and elders present, for some litle help from each of them for his present mantainance in toun ; and desires Mr. James Guthrie and Dudingstoun to collect the same, and that Mr. John Moncreiff and Mr. James Guthrie and the Lord Craighall assist him before the Parliament.

This day the petition of Mr. Johne Robertson, minister at Dundie, his exemption from going to the army refused, and the said Mr. Johne appoynted to repair to his employment there with all diligence.

Mr. Johne Robertsons exemption from going to the armie refused.

This day, by letters from the Lievtennent Generall and Generall Major Holburne to the Moderator, the Commission, understanding that the minsters ar not yet come to the army, and that the common souldiers are verie slow in coming foorth, Therfor they ordaine that in the letters to Synods or Presbyteries new advertisments be given for sending ministers foorth to their charges in the army with diligence, and that care be had for taking notice of the souldiers that go not foorth in their severall bounds.

Act for ministers goeing to the armie with diligence, and sending foorth of sojournes.

This day Johne Jowssie and Lawrence Henryson appeiring for the Counsell of Edinburgh, shew their desire to have Mr. Johne Smith to be minister to the Colledge kirk of Edinburgh in the place of Mr. William Bennet ; as also Mr. Andrew Fairfoull produced from the Presbyterie of Edinburgh a presentation from the town of Edinburgh to the said Mr. Johne to the Colledge kirk, which wes sent to them, desyring earnestly that according to the power given by the Assembly the Commission might be pleased to transport Mr. Johne to Edinburgh. Wherupon the Commission appoynts a summons to be direct for citing the said Mr. Johne and his paroshiners to the 2d Tuesday of Appryle.

Act for summonding Mr. Johne Smith and his paroshiners to ansuer to the desire of Edinburgh.

This day the petition for the Lord Herreis for his relaxation from the sentence of excommunication being read, the Com-

Lord Herreis.

mission thinks he should be more particular in his acknowledgment.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 19 Martij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Johne Adamson: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Patrick Gillispie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. John Weir: Mr. Robert Ker: Doctor Colvill: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Thomas Donaldson: Mr. Robert Lightoun: Mr. William Penman. ELDERS.—Earle Lawderdail: Lord Craighall: Laird of Dudingstoun: Mr. Alexander Colvill: Laird of Arneistoun: Thomas Paterson.

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| Act concerning<br>Mr. Mungo<br>Lawes releif. | The Commission, considering the petition of the Session of the South West kirk of Edinburgh for Mr. Mungo Law their ministers returne to his charge, the Commission appoynts Mr. James Guthrie to repare to the army for his releif in the beginning of May, that Mr. Mungo may then returne to his congregation heir, which standeth in such need of him. |
| Haliburton.                                  | The Commission continues Halyburtouns mater untill he be of new cited, and appoynts the Clerk to direct new summonds against him in the said mater as he shall be required be the parties interessed.  |
| Mr. Gabriell<br>Maxwell.                     | The Commission refuses Mr. Gabriell Maxwells excuse represented to them by the Laird of Cowden, and appoynts him to addresse himself to his charge in the army with diligence.   |
| References<br>from the late<br>Assemblie.    | The Commission appoynts advertisements to be sent to Presbyteries and Synods to consider the references from the late Assembly that they may report their opinions therin, as also to recomend James Murrays payment and to give advertisement of the next meeting of the Commission in Aberdein.  |
| Mr. Johne<br>Weir.                           | The Commission continues the mater concerning the transporting Mr. Johne Weir to Leyth untill the 2d Twesday in Apryle, and Mr. Johne Weir and the Commissioner from Carlouk, present, wer warned heiroy <i>apud acta</i> .  |
| Lord Herreis.                                | This day, another petition being given by the Lord Herreis, the Commission appoynts Doctor Colvill and Mr. James Guthrie to conferre with him, and report their opinions concerning the excuse of his offences and touching his religion.  |
| Sir Robert<br>Douglas.                       | The petition presented this day by Sir Robert Douglas for remitting his satisfaction to the Presbyterie of Duncce wes  |

refused, and he appoynted to satisfy in Glasgow where the scandall of his offences wes given.

This day the Commission appoynts the letters following to be sent to the Generall Lievtennant, Generall Major Holburne, and to Mr. Mungo Law :—

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Wnderstanding that the ministers appoynted to attend the forces under your command ar not yet come to wait upon that charge, Therfor we have directed new advertisments to be sent unto them for their addresses to yow with all diligence. It is a mater of rejoicing to us and of praises to our God in your behalf that your honour, who in his providence is pitched out for that employment, wes and is so studious and sollicitous to have faithfull ministers with yow in that expedition, and it shall be the mater of our prayers that your travells, by the Lords blessing, may be fruitfull for restraining sin and loosnes in the army and conduceable for your encouragement and strenthning in the cause yow mantain. It is very much to be regretted that there is not greater alacritie and chearfulnes in the souldiers of this new modell; for which cause we have also recomended to Presbyteries and Synods that ministers do their part for furthering and promoving the sending furth of souldiers and that deficients be taken notice of, wherein they may be a great deale more usefull if the names of the deficients in their congregations wer made known unto them, which, whether it be necessare, and how it may be done, your honour hes to consider. There hath been so great defection from the cause in the North amongst ministers and others that we find a necessity to keep a meeting in Aberdein to take order therin. The dyet we have appoynted is the 2d Weddensday of Maij, the 12th day of that moneth. If yow think that we can with safety keep a meeting in that place at that tyme, when our greatest and only work will be with malignants, we shall desire to be certified by yow against our next meeting in this toun upon the 2d Weddensday of Appryle.

‘Your minister Mr. Mungo Laws returne to his charge is earnestly and importunately desired by his congregation heir, and the truth is, the death of our reverend brethren Messrs.

Letter to the  
Lievtennent  
General.

Alexander Henderson and William Bennet, the absence of Mr. George Gillespie, the sicklynes of others of our brethren in this toun, and the condition of his own congregation, do require his presence heir. Wpon which respects Mr. James Guthrie is appoynted to anticipat his dyet, and to be at yow in the begining of May to wait upon yow, that then Mr. Mungo may returne to his charge in this place. We have no more to say, but that the Lord may still continue his presence and assistance with yow against these wicked and bloody enemies, whom He made once to flee before yow, and that He may be pleased to blesse your religious and heroicall undertakings unto their totall and utter foyle, that truth with peace may be settled in this desolate kingdome, which shall be the constant and earnest prayer of, Your honours servants in the Lord,

Edinburgh,  
19 Martij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To the right honorable Leivtennant Generall David Leslie.*

Letter to  
Generall Major  
Holburn.

'MUCH HONOURED,—Wee blesse the Lord in your behalf for your care and sollicitude to have good and faithfull ministers to attend the army, to which purpose we have directed letters again to Presbyteries and Synods to hasten their coming to yow: Recomending also to them to see that evrie minister, according to the duety of his calling, endeavour in his congregation that the souldiers of this new modell be sent foorth and not permitted to stay at home. Wee need not enlarge ourselves in giving yow encouragements for promoting the work of your employment, having so many testimonies of your zeale, faithfulness, and forwardnes, so that all we have to say is to assure yow of our earnest prayers for the Lords blessing and assistance upon all your honourable and pious undertakings in this cause. Remaining, Yours in the Lord,

Edinburgh,  
19 Martij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To the much honoured Generall Major Holburn.*

Letter to Mr.  
Mungo Law.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BROTHER,—Wnderstanding of the scarcity of ministers with the army, we have writtin verie seriously that these appoynted by us for that employment



repare to yow with all speed, and have also recomended to Presbyteries and Synods to tak special care that the common souldiers of this new modell be sent foorth and not permitted to stay at home, wherin they could be more vsefull, if they knew the names of the deficient. These letters to the Generall Lievtennent and Generall Major Holburne, which we have thought fitt to wryt to them in ausuer to theirs writtin to the Moderator, yow will be pleased to delyver. Wee have provyded for your supply against Maij, which is all we could get done except we had altogether disappoynted the army of ministers, there being so many seeking the lyk favour. Against that tyme yow may provyde for your returne. So, comending yow in all your labours to the Lord blessing, we remaine,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
19 Martij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

Direct : *For their reverend and loving brother, Mr. Mungo Law, minister of Edinburgh.*

This day the Earle of Lawderdail, shewing that he wes comanded by the Parliament to returne to London to prosecute there, with the remanent Commissioners, the treaty with the Parliament of England, therfor desired to be instructed with any directions they had to their Commissioners there<sup>1</sup>; the Commission, after deliberation, resolved upon the articles and letter following :—

*Particulars recomended to Earle Lawderdale.*

‘First, that his Lordship may be pleased to remember that Mr. Denham and Mr. Durane, not having received ordination, do still preach at Newcastle, contrary to the Ordinance of Parliament. Instructions sent with Earle Lawderdale.

‘2. Because of the growth of Independents in Northumberland, that for repressing of them his Lordship and the remanent Commissioners endeavour that a Presbyterie be erected there with all possible speed.

‘3. That the particulars, formerly recomended to the Commissioners there, be remembred, that is, to labour for a change of the mercat in Newcastle from Saturday to Weddensday or

<sup>1</sup> Detailed instructions were also given by the Estates of Parliament, which are inserted in *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. pp. 764, 765.

Thursday, to preveen occasion of the profanation of the Sabbath day there and upon our borders; as also that some course be taken that excommunicat and deposed ministers or prælats be not suffered to bruik any charge in the Kirk, especially such as have been sent formerlie in a roll unto them.

'4. That the Confession of Faith and the Catechisme be expedie, and a competent number of copies therof be sent downe for Presbyteries, that, they being so prepared, the same may be approven in the next Assembly.

'5. The lyk is desired for the Directory for Ordination, Excommunication, and whole Propositions of Government.'

Letter to the  
Commissioners  
at London sent  
with Earle  
Lawderdale.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee received yours of the 2d and 9th of this moneth, and do blesse the Lord for your paines, travels, and faithfulness in that work of Vniformity, which we doubt not he will bring to a happy close in his own tyme. This honourable lord, the Earle of Lawderdail, who would honour us with the carying of our returnes unto yow, can informe yow what we have further to remember yow of, and give a full accompt of all bussines heir, so that we shall not need to say more but to referre yow to his relation. His Lordships presence and paines, yow wrot in your former letters, wes so usefull to yow whilst he wes there, that now we ar very glade that the Lord in his providence hes returned to yow so faithfull and honourable an instrument, to joyn with yow in the prosecution of that great work, and shall ever pray for the continuance of the Lords blessing upon all your travells therein as,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
19 Martij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *For their reverend and loving brethren the Commissioners of the Kirk of Scotland at London.*

Letter to  
Synods.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Having received letters from the Lievtennent-generall shewing that many of the ministers appoynted by us ar not yet gone to the army, and that verie many souldiers of the new modell byd at home and go not foorth to that service, which is exceeding prejudiciall to the cause, and a great encouragement to the enemy, Therfor these ar to require yow that such ministers within any Presbyterie of your bounds as ar ordained for that employment be

appoynted by yow to resort therto with all diligence, other-  
wayes that they be proceeded against according to the Ordin-  
ance of the Assembly; and also that yow be carefull to use all  
means that the souldiers dispatch themselves to their service  
with all expedition, and to recomend to the civile magistrat to  
take course with those that refuses to go.

‘We are daylie hearing of the great necessity of these people  
in Argyle and Broadalbane, and find not so great diligence  
used in collecting of the contribution for them as we expected  
and their condition cryes for. Therfor these ar most seriously  
to desire yow that ye will appoynt the severall Presbyteries to  
hasten their collection, and to send it to him who is appoynted  
to receive it for your bounds. And that ye may know that it  
shall be faithfully distribute, and only for that use for which  
it is given, we have sent yow this inclosed, which is the report  
of the Lord Marques given to us for our satisfaction, con-  
cerning the right employment of your charities, and that  
nothing therof be interverted to any other use.

‘Ye know that the last Generall Assembly did recomend to  
your consideration some particulars wherin ye might report  
your judgment to the next Assembly, which be in print for  
that effect. We thought fitt to put yow in remembrance to  
consider of them, that the result of your thoughts therof may  
be given to the Assembly. We do againe remember the  
members of the Commission, ministers, and elders, to keep the  
next quarterly meeting in Maij at Aberdene, according to our  
former letters. So commending yow and all your labours to  
the Lords grace, we remain, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

19 Martij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.’

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Notwithstanding of the  
Act of the Generall Assembly, and of our frequent wryting to  
Presbyteries anent the payment to James Murray of that small  
thing appoynted to him for his great paines and charges he is  
put to, and of the pryce of the books and papers<sup>1</sup> sent unto  
them, yet sundry Presbyteries ar very slow and defective in

Letter to  
Presbyteries  
touching James  
Murrays  
payment of  
bygones.

<sup>1</sup> Murray appears to have paid for the printing of such books as the *Directory for the Public Worship of God* (1645), and the 300 copies of the *Westminster Confession of Faith*, printed for the use of the Members of Assembly in 1647, as well as for the papers of the Commission, ordered to be printed during several years.

giving him satisfaction. Therfor these ar to require yow to try the Moderators of the severall Presbyteries in your bounds what they have done therintill, and to presse the executing of the Act of Assembly against such as ar deficient in payment, both of all bygone yeirs and this last yeir, 1646; certifying them also that the Assembly will take notice of these that ar deficient, at their first dounsitteing, when the commissions ar produced. So hoping ye will be carefull of this, we recomend yow and your labours to the Lords blessing, and remain,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
19 Martij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

The brethren ar all desired to keep the next meeting upon the 2d Tuesday in Appryle frequently, and to give advertisement to their brethren absent.

*Edinburgh, 13 Aprilis 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. David Calderwod : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Fleming : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. John Weir : Mr. Adame Penman : Mr. John Oiswald : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Adamson. ELDERS.—Lord Angus : Laird of Cunynghamhead : Laird of Cockburnspeth : Lawrence Henryson : Thomas Patersone : George Gairdin.

This day Mr. Robert Douglas wes chosen Moderator, in absence of Mr. Robert Blair, during this meeting.

This day tuo letters from the Commissioners at London, with some papers produced by the Clerk, were read. Tenor of which letters follows :—

Letter from  
Commissioners  
at London.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee do by this communicat unto yow the new petition of the citie of London,<sup>1</sup> with the ansuer of both Houses therunto. The Assemblie hath not yet finished the addition of Scripturs for proof of the Articles of the Confession of Faith. Much of their tyme

<sup>1</sup> *The humble petition of the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Commons of the City of London*, presented to both Houses on 17th March, expressing their earnest desire for the conclusion of a satisfactory peace with the King, complaining of the near approach of the army to the City, and of the circulation of a 'dangerous and seditious petition' addressed to the House of Commons as 'the supreme authority in the nation.'

hath been taken up with the examination of Ministers, the ordering wherof, in such a way as may least hinder the maine work, is the mater of their present deliberation. For the present, we can give yow no further account of Kirk bussines beside what we wrote to yow before. So, expecting to know your further pleasure in anything which may concerne our employment heir or returne home, wee rest,

Your loving brethren,

*Subscibitur,* GEO. WYNNAME, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
*Worcester House,* GEO. GILLESPIE.  
*the 23d of Marche 1647.*

*Direct: For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland mett at Edinburgh.*

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have sent yow Letter from Commissioners at London. heirwith a copie of the late petition of diverse in Sir Thomas Fairfax his army,<sup>1</sup> together with a copy of the Declaration of the Parliament concerning the same, that yow may the better judge of the present condition of publik bussines here, and make such use therof as yow shall se occasion for. Wee expect that this week shall put an end to the present work of the Assembly; we meane the adding of Scripturall proofes to the Confession of Faith, after which the report of the Catechisme is to come in. Haveing no more to communicat unto yow at this tyme, we rest, Your loving brethren,

*Subscibitur,* GEO. WYNNAME, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
*Worcester House,* GEO. GILLESPIE.  
*the 30th of March 1647.*

*Direct: For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly mett at Edinburgh.*

This day a letter read from the Provinciaill of Glasgow concerning the education of the Earle of Abercornes children, and the Lord Angus being heard in that mater, the Commission, after mature deliberation, resolved that the letters following should be sent to the Presbyterie of Paislay and St. Andrews concerning that bussines:—

<sup>1</sup> The famous petition of the Army, requiring certain conditions previous to their being disbanded. See it and the answer then returned but afterwards departed from by the two Houses, as given in *Journals of the House of Lords*, vol. ix. pp. 114, 115.

Letter to the  
Presbyterie of  
Paisley concern-  
ing their educa-  
tion in St.  
Andrews.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Having this day received a letter from the Provinciaill Assembly of Glasgow concerning the education of the Lord Paisley and the other children of the Earle of Abercorne,<sup>1</sup> wherein we perceive the great care they have had, and still have for the breeding of these noble children in religion and learning, for which we can not but acknowledge they deserve their own comendation; and having heard also this day the Lord Angus expresse the care of the noble freends of that family for the religious education of the children, and that the Earle of Lawderdail, the Lord Balmerino, and his Lordships self (who have the particular charge and oversight of them), had resolved in regarde of the sicknes in Glasgow, and upon some other considerations, to send them to St. Andrews to be bred there; and his Lordship also assuring that no pædagogue nor servant wes to be with them, but such as should be approven be the Presbyterie there, Wee therfor thought in our judgment that the desire of the Synod wes therby satisfied, it not being to be conceived that it is their intencion to limit these noblemen of unsuspected integrity to particular places or persons, these children being put in places where they may be bred in religion and learning, and the pædagogues and servants with them being approven by the Presbyterie where they ar to reside, which is all that the rules and overtures of the Assembly do prescribe, or could in reason be vrged, especially seeing the care of the Presbyterie and University of St. Andrews therin is not to be doubted. Thus much we thought to give yow advertisment of, who have interesse in that noble familie, for your satisfaction, being confident that these noble Lords will make good their promises made unto ws, who remaine, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

13th of Aprile 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.’

Direct: *For their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Paislay.*

Letter to Pres-  
byterie St.  
Andrews, concern-  
ing Aber-  
corns children.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wnderstanding that the children of the Earle of Abercorne ar to be sent to your

<sup>1</sup> The Earl of Abercorn, as a Roman Catholic, was not allowed to have charge of the education of his children.

University to be educat there, wee ar only to recomend them to your speciall care and oversight, especially that according to the orders of the Generall Assembly, yow take notice of the pædagogues and servants with them, which is all we have to say. Remaining, Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
13th Aprile 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *For their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of St. Andrews.*

This day Messrs. George Leslie and James Reid declared that they wer appoynted from the Presbyterie of Edinburgh to shew their earnest desire that Mr. Johne Weir might be transported to Leyth, and their concurrence with the paroshiners to that effect.

Mr. Johne  
Weir.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, according to the power committed to them, having this day considered the summonds of the paroshiners of Leyth, and their petition for transporting Mr. Johne Weir, minister at Carlouk, to Leyth, in the place of umquhill Mr. James Sharpe; and David Wilkie, baillie of Leyth, Mr. Alexander Gibsone, minister there, with diverse others of the session and parish, compeiring in name of that congregation, and the said Mr. Johne Weir being personallie present, and his paroshiners not compeiring, after hearing all parties present, and serious consideration of the mater, Do therfor transport the said Mr. Johne Weir from Carlouk to the kirk of Leyth, and ordaines him to remove himself for that effect and to enter to the said charge betuixt this and the 2d Tuesday of Junij next.

Transportation  
of Mr. Johne  
Weir to Leith.

Continues the mater concerning Mr. Johne Smiths transportation to Edinburgh untill the morne at ten houres.

Mr. ohne  
Smith.

Concerning the petition this day presented by Bernard Banks, Englishman, to be admitted to the ministrie, the Commission finds that he cannot be admitted minister but to a particular charge, neither can they give him admission to any charge in England; But hereby perceiving that there is a necessity of erecting a Presbyterie in the North of England, appoints that in their letters to the Commissioners, they be againe remembred to use all diligence for hastening the erec-

Bernard Banks,  
Englishman.

tion of a Presbyterie there. And in respect of the necessitous condition of the young man, they recomend to the brethren present to contribute something for his charges heir, and desires Mr. William Dalgleish to collect the same, and thereafter delyver it to him.

Libberton.

This day a letter being read from Mr. George Wynrahame of Libbertoun shewing that, by the Parliaments letter, they had recalled the allowance granted to him as Commissioner in the capacitie of an elder, Therfor the Commission thinks fitt to wryt ane letter of encouragement and thanks to him, and to desire that he may be pleased to be disposed of there, in staying or returning, as the brethren on the place shall find the occasions require.

Followes the letters written to him and to the Commissioners :—

Letter to Libberton.

‘MUCH HONOURED SIR,—As wee had sufficient testimony of your deserving of that trust we have given yow, so now we cannot but with all thankfulnes acknowledge your great and tender respect to that work yow ar about, profering so liberally the expense of your own estate in the promoving of it. Whatsoever be withheld from your encouragement, yow may be assured yow will not want your rewarde from Him that rewardeth abundantly. But because we know not what may be the condition of affairs there, wee have therfor written to our brethren upon the place to advyse yow in your abode or returne, as they find the occasion shall require, doubting nothing of your readines to do what shall be found most conduceable for the work. In the mean tyme wee blesse the Lord in your behalf, and prays for his direction to yow. Remaining ever,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
13th of Aprile 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

Direct: *To the much honoured The Laird of Libbertoun.*

Letter to Commissioners at London concerning Libberton,

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—The Estates of Parliament (upon what reasons we know not) have been pleased to withdraw allowance from the Laird of Libbertoun, whom we adjoynd to yow in the Commission for Vniformity. But knowing the gentlemans good deservings and his faithfulness in that



employment and willingnes to waire himself and estate for promoving of it, we desire he may be encouraged, and that yow may advise him so to dispose of his stay or abode there, as yow, who ar on the place, shall find most fitting.

‘Wpon the petition of one Bernard Banks, an Englishman, and for dealing to be admitted to the calling of the ministrie in the North of for the erection of a Presbytery in the North of England (which wes not in our power to grant), and by some testimonials in his behalfe, we find there is a great necessitie of erecting a Presbyterie there; and therfor as we have recomended to the Earle of Lawderdaill, we must now againe desire that yow may urge all possible diligence for the erection of a Presbyterie in these northern parts of England, which is all we have to say at this tyme. Remaining ever,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
13th of Aprile 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

*Postscript.*—The copies of the paraphrase of the Psalmes yow wrot of in your former letters ar not yet come.’

*Direct:* For their reverend and loving brethren, the Commissioners of the Kirk of Scotland at London.

The Commission recomends to the Lord Advocat the mater concerning bestialitie committed in the North, and mentioned in the letter from the Presbyterie of Aberlour, that his Lordship may be pleased to take some course for bringing the mater to tryell before the Justice, and appoynts the Advocat to be spoken for that purpose. Recommendation to Advocat concerning Bestialitie.

The mater concerning Haliburton continued untill the morne. Halyburton.

Concerning the petition of Johne, Lord Herreis, this day presented, the Commission having considered the same, and having also heard himself personallie present, appoynts Mr. James Guthrie and Mr. Patrik Gillespie to conferre with him, and to report their opinion concerning him the morne. Lord Herreis.

The Commission considering the letters from the Presbyterie of Caithnes, and their diligence in executeing the summonses sent against the Lord Ray, his sone and other complyers there, as also having read the letter from the Lord Rae to Mr. Robert Blair, Moderator, Do think it necessare the mater be Lord Ray and others—continuation.

continued untill the meiting at Aberdein in May, and that another summons be sent to the Presbyterie for citing them and witnesses against some day in May to that meeting in Aberdein, and that a letter be writtin to the Presbyterie to that purpose, and to commend their diligence and faithfulness in what they have already done.

The next meeting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 14 Aprilis 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Johnne Oswald: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Johnne Weir. ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Laird of Cunynghamhead: Laird of Cockburnspath: Thomas Paterson: George Gairdin.

Lord Herreis.

This day, the Commission having considered the report of Mr. James Guthrie and Mr. Patrik Gillespie concerning their conference with the Lord Herreis and finding that he is not resolved in some heads of doctrine of the Religion professed in this Kirk, Do therfor judge that he can not be relaxed from the sentence of excommunication, though the same was pronounced for his accession to the rebellion, untill he be resolved in the Religion professed heir: And that he may receive information both in Religion, as also may be brought to a further sense of his offences for which he was excommunicat, they appoynt him to conferre with the ministers of this toun whilst he is heir, and, when he is in the countrie in his own duelling, with such as the Presbyterie of Dumfreis shall appoynt for that purpose, and to that effect that he acquaint the ministers heir, when he goes to the countrie and when he returnes; as also to acquaint the Presbyterie of Drumfreis when he comes to these parts; Recomending lykwise to him that he carie himself in the mean tyme as a person excommunicat, and that the said Presbyterie of Drumfreis whilst he is there see that he so carie himself, who neverthesse are not to deny warrand and libertie to any who have civile bussines with him to resort to him for their civile affairs.

Presbyterie of  
Chirnsyd.

The Commission, considering the ansuer from the Presbyterie of Chirnsyd to their letter concerning the planting of Eymouth, do think fitt to send them this returne:—

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have this day seen your letter but not the list for Eymouth, which we desired, neither yet any ansuer touching Mr. William Home, so that we conceive yow intend not to have our advyce in the bussines, which we wer verie willing to give unto yow. Therfore, seing we have exonered ourselves, we leave yow to do in it as yow will be ansuerable to the Provinciall and Generall Assembly.

Remaining, yow loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,*

*14th of Aprile 1647.*

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Chirnside.*

Continues the mater concerning Mr. Johnne Smiths transportation untill afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 14 Aprilis 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johnne Weir: Mr. John Smith: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Johnne Oswald. ELDERS.—Laird of Cunynghamhead: Laird of Cockburnspeth: Laird of Dudingstoun: James Stuart: Thomas Patersone: George Gairdin: John Sempill: Lawrence Henrysone.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie having considered the report of the Synod concerning Mr. Gaven Forsyths satisfaction before them and his Presbyterie and the congregation where he served, and having also heard himself, personally present, humbly acknowledge his heartie greeff and sorrow for his bygone miscariages, Therfor they do repon him to the capacity of the ministrie, to be readmitted where God shall give him a calling, giving him power in the meantyme to exercise his gift, as ane expectant, according to the Order of this Kirk.

Reposition of  
Mr. Gavin  
Forsyth.

Concerning the summons against Sir Alexander Home of Halyburton. Halyburtoun, the Commission having heard the said Sir Alexander personallie present, and having considered his declaration and acknowledgment subscribed with his own hand this day before them, ar therwith fullie satisfied, and declares that he is not to be further questioned for that mater, and appoynts the said acknowledgment to be put upon record:

Haliburtons  
Acknowledg-  
ment.

‘I, Sir Alexander Home of Halyburtoun, considering the speaches spoken by me at the doore of the Commission House concerning Mr. James Guthrie and others upon the 22d day of August last, do acknowledge that these things wer spoken by me rashlie, inconsideratlie, and without ground, being then in passion, for the which I am sorie: Declaring also that the errors in doctrine, contained in the papers given in to the Assembly and their Commissioners, which may reflect upon Mr. James Guthrie or Mr. James Simsone, or any other person, wer dilated by me upon information, and not upon certaine ground, but that for anything I know they ar sound in their doctrin, which I testifie by these presents, subscribed with my hand in presence of the Commission of the Generall Assembly at Edinburch, the 14th of Apryle 1647. *Subscribitur*

ALEXANDER HOME.’

Recommendation  
Leivtennent  
Collonell  
Brysons relict.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly do humble recomend the hard and desolat condition of the relict and bairns of Lievtennent Collonell Bryson, lately deceased in the publik service, to the Right Honourable the Committee of Estates, that their Lordships may be pleased to give order for payment of his arriers for their mantainance.

Continues Mr.  
Johne Smith.

‘The Commission continues the summonds for Mr. Johne Smiths transportation untill this day fyftein dayes, the 28th of this moneth, and appoynts new intimation to be given heiroy *pro secundo* to him and his parisheners.

The next dyet.

The Commission, finding that the bussines concerning Mr. Johne Smith his transportation cannot be decided for want of a quorum, therfor appoynts letters to be written peremptourlie for the brethers keeping the next meeting upon the 28th of this instant, and that the omission of publik bussines shall be imputed to the absents.

Letters for the  
next meetin in  
Aberdene.

The Commission ordaines letters to be written to Presbyteries for appoynting all the members of the Commission, at the least one of their number, to keep the meeting at Aberdene, and to supplie their place during their absence.

*Edinburgh, 28 Aprilis 1647.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—*Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator.* Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. David

Drummond : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Robert Wright. ELDERS.—Laird Clerkingtoun : James Stuart : Lawrence Henryson : James Rughead.

Continues untill the morne at ten houres.

*Edinburgh, 29 Aprilis 1647, ante meridiem.*  
*Sederunt ut supra.*

This day a letter being read from the Generall Leivtennent concerning Mr. Mungo Lawes stay with him, the brethren present resolved that it wes fitt to returne the ansuer following :—

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE,—The successe wherwith the Lord is pleased to blesse your undertakings, as it is mater of praise unto his name, so it encourageth us to pray, and with confidence to hope for his full delyverance of this Kirk and kingdome from the thraldome of these bloody enemies in his own appoynted tyme. We know that wee need not use any arguments for your incitation and encouragment, having so many reall and singular proofs of your zeale and forwardnes in the cause. All we have to say at this tyme is to shew that we could not returne Mr. Mungo Law unto yow, the churches of Edinburgh being in so hard a condition by the death of tuo of their ministers, the sicknes and absence of others, and our brother, Mr. Robert Douglas, another of that number, being necessarilie drawn to the North to our meeting at Aberdein. But Mr. James Guthrie, formerlie appoynted to attend yow, is to addresse himself towards yow with diligence. So praying the Lord to continue his favourable assistance with yow and these forces under your comand, we remain,

Letter to  
Leivtennent  
Generall Leslie.

Your honours servants in the Lord,

*Edinburgh,*  
*29 Aprilis 1647.*

THE COMMISSIONERS  
 OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.’

Direct : *To the Right Honourable Generall Leivtennent David Leslie.*

This day the brethren present continues the mater concern- ing the transporting Mr. Johne Smith untill the first Wed-  
 nesday of July, and appoynts intimation to be made heirof at the parish Kirk of Burntiland, to the effect the said Mr. Johne and his paroshiners may keepe that dyet precialie.

Mr. Johne  
Smith.

The brethren present appoynts letters to be writtin to the members of the Commission, desyring earnestly a meeting upon the first Weddensday of July, that maters in dependance may be some way concluded before the Generall Assembly convene.

*Aberdene, 12 Maij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. William Douglas: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. William Jaffray: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Alexander Garioch.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes qui in sessione præcedenti cum*

Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. Gilbert Anderson: Laird Fingask: Mr. Alexander Colvill of Blair.

This day the Commission continowes Mr. William Leith and Mr. William Forbes, minister at Morthlik, personallie present, vntill the morne; as also continues the rest of the ministers contained in the reference from the Province of Aberdene.

This day James Grahame of Claypotts being called, and not compeiring, is continued untill the report from Dundie come in.

The Commission of Assembly being unsatisfied with the proceedings of the Presbyterie of Forfar, Do therfor appoynt the persons mentioned in their letter to be cited to the next meeting at Edinburgh, and others known to have bene in the rebellion; and that a letter be writtin to this purpose, and to desire that they may send their Moderator and Clerk to give accompt of the Presbyteries proceeding in the said mater.

This day the diligence of Mr. Robert Watson, minister at Grange in Strathbogie, being considered, he wes approven and commended, and the persones summoned being a number of the ruder sort, caried with the common multitude, except the first foure, Therfor the Commission passes from all except the first foure, ordaining a day of fasting and humiliation to be kept in that congregation for their generall defection, and the four first named in the summonds, viz., George Adamson of Brako, Mr. William Adamsons of Flure, Walter Innes of Pethnik, and William Innes of Bogye, his brother, being called, and not compeiring, the Commission continues them to the next calling.

<sup>1</sup> For account of conduct of his parishioners see Scott's *Fasti*, vi. 202.

Mr. James Gordon, minister at Kinnor, continued till the morne.

The next meeting the morne.

*Aberden, 13 Maij 1647, ante meridiem.  
Sederunt omnes qui in sessione præcedenti.*

Concerning the petition of Alexander Innes of Coxtoun, the Commission thinks it not necessare he come heir, but refers him to his Presbyterie, and will take to their consideration what satisfaction to prescribe.

After hearing Mr. William Forbes at great lenth, the Commission continues the mater vntill afternoon.

*Eodem die post meridiem.  
Sederunt vt in sessione antemeridiana*

Concerning the reference of Mr. William Forbes, minister at Morthlik,<sup>1</sup> from the Provinciaall of Aberden, for his malignant cariage, the said Mr. William this day appearing personally, and being diverse tymes heard in the said mater, The Commission of the Generall Assembly having found by his own confession, and the deposition of diverse witnesses, that he resorted to George, somtyme Marques of Huntlie, one of the pryme publik enemies of this Kirk and Kingdome, both excommunicat and forfault; that he did eat and drink in his house within Loch Kenmore, staying there a whole night; that he hes conversed with Lues Gordon, another of the prime bloody enemies of this Kirk and Kingdome; that he accepted and discharged a commission from the said Lues Gordon to go to his father, the said somtyme Marques of Huntlie, for reconciling the differences betuixt them; and that he joyned with the said somtyme Marques of Huntlie, an excommunicat person, in ane act of worship, by hearing the grace which wes said at his meat; and finding also evident testimonies of familiar fellowship betuixt him and the said somtyme Marques and his sone Lues, by their resorting also to his house, by the said Lues his making choise of him to mediat with his father, and by a letter carried by the said Mr. William himself from Lues to Mr. James Gordon,

Deposition,  
Mr. William  
Forbes, som-  
tyme minister  
at Morthlik.

<sup>1</sup> Morthlach, in the Presbytery of Strathbogie.

to accompany him in the said commission to his father, which letter beareth that the said Mr. William wes to assure the said somtyme Marques, who wes then and is yet in actuall rebellion, of his said sone Lues his service in all that lyes in his power, which can be interpret no otherwise then to give an assurance of his service in that cruell and wicked rebellion: And the Commission having seriously considered the premisses, and finding that these offences and miscariages of themselves do deserve the censur of deprivation; Therfor vnderstanding also that he wes under scandall of disaffection to the publik cause in former tymes, some brethren testifying that to their memories he wes fyned for that cause by Generall Major Monro, and hearing also of his intemperance, they do heirby depose the said Mr. William Forbes from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof, and declare the kirk of Morthlik to be now vacking, ordaining Mr. Walter Darg, minister at Desfurd, to intimat this sentence betuixt this and the first Sabbboth of Junij next, wherin he shall report diligence to this Commission.

Deposition, Mr.  
James Gordon,  
somtyme  
minister at  
Kinnor.

Concerning the reference of Mr. James Gordon, minister at Kinnor,<sup>1</sup> from the Provinciall of Aberden, for his malignant cariage, the said Mr. James appearing personally, and being diverse tymes heard in the said mater, The Commission of the Generall Assembly having found by his own confession and the deposition of diverse witnesses, that after he wes publikly rebuked for conversing with George, somtyme Marques of Huntlie, an excommunicat and forfault rebell, and one of the prime publik enemies of this Kirk and Kingdome, yet he did resort to the said somtyme Marques with Mr. William Forbes, did eat and drink in his house within Loch Kenmore, staying there a whole night; that he hes conversed with Lues Gordon, another of the prime bloody enemies of this Kirk and Kingdome; that he accepted and discharged a commission from the said Lues Gordon to go to his father, the said somtyme Marques of Huntlie, for reconciling the differences betuixt them; and that he joyned with the said somtyme Marques, an excommunicat

<sup>1</sup> United in 1640 to Dumbennan, and now known as Huntly. Gordon's 'mouth was opened' in 1657.



person, in acts of worship, not only by saying grace in his house, but by joyning in the publik prayer with him in the kirk; and finding also evident testimonies of familiar fellowship betuixt him and the said somtyme Marques of Huntlie and his sone Lues Gordon, as particularlie by a letter from the said Lues unto him, now produced be himself, but especially in respect the said Lues made choyse of him to go alongs with Mr. William Forbes to mediat betuixt him and his father, and perceiving also by the letter produced that they wer to assure the said somtyme Marques of his sones service in all that lyes in his power, which can be interpret no otherwise then to give an assurance of his service in that cruell and bloody rebellion: And the Commission having, after mature deliberation, seriously considered the whole premisses, Do judge the said Mr. James worthie of deprivation, and therfor do heirby depose him from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof, and declare the kirk of Kinnor to be now vacking: Ordaining Mr. Patrik Glasse, minister to the garrison in Strathbogie, to intimat this sentence upon Sabbath day come eight dayes, quhairin he shall report diligence to this Commission.

Concerning the summonds against Mr. Johne Cheyn, con-  
tinues the same untill the morne.

Mr. Johne Cheyn.

The Commission appoynts Mr. James Martine, Mr. William Falconer, Mr. Johne Row, Mr. Andro Strawchane, Mr. Johne Gellie, Mr. William Robeson, Mr. Thomas Mitchell, to draw vp a roll of the parties cited, with a note of their particular degrees of their offences, and to try what witnesses ar to be examined, or what other maner of probation is to be vsed, and after bussines is so prepared, to report to the Commission, and that all parties interessed attend these brethren for that effect, who shall meet presently in the new kirk, and thereafter appoynt their own dyets of meeting.

Committee for preparing processes.

Concerning the reference of Mr. Johne Logie, minister at Raffo,<sup>1</sup> from the late Provinciall of Aberden, the said Mr. Johne, personally present, acknowledging that he did frequently eat and drink with the somtyme Marques of Huntley, an excommunicat rebell, and with the excommunicat persones in his parish; and that he baptized a chyld to the Laird of Drum,

Deposition of Mr. Jhon Logie, sumtyme minister of Raffo.

<sup>1</sup> Query Rafford, in Presbytery of Forres.

younger, another of the excommunicat rebels, receiving the chylde from himself, he not being minister of the parish quhair he did it; and that he also preached at that tyme, many excommunicat persons being present, and therafter went to dinner with them, and dined at the same table and said grace to them: The Commission of Assembly, after serious consideration of this particular, as also of a letter writtin by him to Robert Gordon of Mayn, baillie to the late Marques of Huntley, and one of those that held out the house of Bogie, Find him worthie of deposition, and therfor do heirby depose the said Mr. Johne Logie from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof, and declare the kirk of Raffo to be now vacking, ordering Mr. Johne Watstone, minister at Ordowhill,<sup>1</sup> to intimat this sentence at the said kirk of Raffo upon the first Sabbboth after advertisement.

Alexander Innes  
of Coxton.

Concerning the petition of Alexander Innes of Coxtoun,<sup>2</sup> the Commission thinks it not necessare he come heir, but referres him to his Presbyterie, ordaining him to satisfie in Elgin and in his own parish, and to subscribe his confession.

The next meeting tomorrow morning.

*Aberdene, 14 Maij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione precedenti cum*

Tutor of Pitsligo and Laird of Dudingstoun.

Mr. J. Cheyn.

This day Mr. Johne Cheyne personally present being heard, and some witnesses examined in his processe, the matter is continued untill Moonday next.

Suspension,  
Mr. George  
Chalmers,  
minister at  
Reyn.

The Commissioners of the General Assembly having considered the reference from the Synod of Murray concerning Mr. George Chalmer, hearing his confession that he wrote to Harthill for recovering plundered goods, that he kept a chalmber in Lesmoire when Lues Gordon wes there, which he had possessed before Lues his coming to that house, and that he said grace to Lues Gordon at his meat and preached in the said house of Lesmoire: Therfor they suspend the said Mr. George from all exercise of his ministrie vntill the 2d Weddensday of July next, and appoynts Mr. Robert Jamieson and Mr. Robert Watson to conferre with him and to labour

<sup>1</sup> Ordiquhill in Presbytery of Fordyce.

<sup>2</sup> Or, 'Cokestone.'

to make him sensible of his offences, whereof if they find him sensible, then they have heirby power to relax him from suspension after the said day, he alwayes first making publik acknowledgment before the congregation, and one of the said tuo brethren shall after sermon, which he shall have for that purpose upon a Sabbath day, receive his acknowledgment and relaxe him: And if the said brethren shall not find him sensible of his miscariages, then he is not to be relaxed, but they shall make report to the Generall Assembly.

Concerning the references of the Provinciaill of Murray touching Mr. Ritchard Maitland, minister at Marnoch kirk, Mr. Alexander Fraser at Bortruphine,<sup>1</sup> and Mr. George Meldrum, minister at Glasse, the said Mr. Ritchard Maitland personally present was rebuked for his miscariage, and appoynted to give some publik testimony in preaching of his mislike of his bygone cariage upon the first occasion. The said Mr. Alexander Fraser personally present was also rebuked and appoynted to acknowledge his miscariages in lyke maner in his first sermon in his own congregation: and the said Mr. George Meldrum in respect of the disaffection of his paroshiners was admonished to be faithfull and warrie and circumspect in his cariage amongst them; and the rest in the reference continued vntill the next calling.

Rebuk, Mr. Richard Matlane and Mr. Alexander Fraser, and admonition to Mr. George Meldrum.

The Commission of the General Assembly do seriously recomend to the consideration of the honourable Committee of Estates the great sufferings and losses of their brother, Mr. Johne Reidfoord, minister at the kirk of Kinlbethok, which he sustained with the hazard also of his life by the publik enemies of the kingdome; humblie desyring their Lordships to take some speedy and effectuall course for reparation therof for the mantainance of his numerous family and his own present subsistence.

Recomendation — Mr. Jhon Redfoord.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione præcedenti.*

The Commission of Assembly, in respect of the multitude of the complyers with the rebells now cited and attending to offer satisfaction, think it convenient that there be a generall forme of a confession drawn up, quhairin their guiltynes should

<sup>1</sup> Botriphnie, in Presbytery of Strathbogie.

be acknowledged and a promise made for better behaviour, that all may put their hands to it who doe ingenuously confesse their miscariages, to remain vpon record as a testimony for the tyme to come. The tenor of which confession followeth :—

The Confession and acknowledgment subscribed by these that wer accessorie to the rebellion.

‘Wee undersubscribers, considering our engagement in and accession to the late horrid rebellion by which we have been enemies to the Covenants and cause of God, and drawn upon ourselves the guilt of the blood of the Lords people that have been slaine in the land, do professe our vnfaigned sorrow and deep humiliation for these our haynous offences, begging of the Lord mercie and forgiveness for the same, and promising in the strenth and power of his grace to loath and abhorre ourselves as long as we live because therof, and not only to shun and avoid such wicked courses and all the authors and favours therof for the tyme to come, but also to adhere to the Nationall Covenant and to the Solemne League and Covenant, and to be steadfast and zealous in promoving all the ends therof against all enemies and adversaries whatsoever to the vtmost of our power. And this we do in the sinceritie of our hearts as in the sight of God.’

Complyers in the Presbyterie of Fordyce.

Concerning the diligence from the Presbyterie of Fordyce, the persones cited being called, and Alexander Gordon of Oxhill, George Gordon of Lechistoun, Robert Stuart in Fornachtie, Andro Stuart of Tannachie, James Gordon in Corforach, Johne Harper there, Walter Stuart, sone to Thomas Stuart of Ryland, Walter Ogilvy of Carstoun, appearing personally and acknowledging humbly their offences, and promising better behaviour in tymcoming, and in testimony thereof subscribing the paper drawne to that purpose, the Commission remitts them to the Presbyterie of Fordyce to satisfie in their congregations respectively according to the degreé of their offences and the Act of Assembly. And Thomas Stuart of Ryland, William Gordon, sone to Carnfeild, and Alexander Gordon of Mimark, appearing also personally and acknowledging their offences, and all the rest present, remitted also to the Presbyterie to be tryed and censured according to the Ordinance of the Assembly, wherin the Presbyterie is to give accompt to this Commission in the next Generall Assembly; and the persones absent continued untill the next calling.

Concerning Johnne Gordon in Bamff in the reference from the Presbyterie of Fordyce, the Commission, finding nothing against him, and hearing some give testimony of his cariage, do therfor dimitt him, absolving him from the summonds and declaring him free of compliance with the rebells for anything they can find.

John Gordon  
in Bamfe.

Concerning the diligence from the Presbyterie of Strathbogie, Johnne Gordon of Avachie, and Johnne Gordon of Doach, personallie present and acknowledging their miscariage, the Commission of Assemblie remitts them to their Presbyterie to satisfie according to their offences; and George Gordon of Killythie, personally present acknowledging his offences and subscribing the same, also remitted to the Presbyterie to satisfie according to the Act of Assemblie and the degree of his fault; and continue the rest vntill the next calling.

John Gordon of  
Avachie; John  
Gordon of  
Doach, and  
George Gordon  
of Killythie.

*Aberden 15 May 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione præcedenti.*

This day Alexander Gordon in Welheads, George Anderson in Miltoun, William Murray in Auchniall, and Mr. Alexander Reid in Gatly,<sup>1</sup> all personally present, humbly acknowledging their compliance and subscribing the same, wer remitted to their Presbyteries to satisfy according to the Ordinance of Assembly and degrees of their delinquencie.

Alexander  
Gordon of  
Welheads and  
other com-  
plyers.

The said day Alexander Duff, Alexander Gordon, in respect of his age and his petition and testificat, and Patrik Gordon, remitted to the Presbyterie of Strathbogie, to satisfie according to the degree of their fault and the Act of Assembly.

Alexander Duff  
and others.

The said day Patrik Grant of Tolochgoram, Swyne Grant of Gortinbeg, in the Presbyterie of Aberlour, remitted to their Presbyterie to satisfie according to the qualitie of their offence and the Ordinance of Assembly, and they to report accompt of their diligence heirin to the Assembly.

Patrik Grant  
of Toloch-  
goram and  
others.

This day compeired Mr. George Forbes in the Presbyterie of Fordyce, and Johnne Innes there, humblie acknowledging their accession to the rebellion on their knees, and subscribing their confession, wer ordained to go to their Presbyterie to satisfie there and in the congregation, according to the Act of

Mr. George  
Forbes and  
Johnne Innes.

<sup>1</sup> Probably for Gartly. Reid was in trouble again in 1648, and demitted in 1649.

Assembly, and that the said Mr. George satisfie also in Awford, and that the Presbyterie of Fordyce send him thither for that effect.

Recommendation to Presbyteries. The Commission of Assembly recomends to Presbyteries to cause all such as have been in the guiltines of compliance, and never received the League and Covenant, to subscribe the League and Covenant after their satisfaction.

George Innes of Coalcoates. This day George Innes of Coalcoates, personallie present, humblie acknowledged his joyning in actuall rebellion, upon his knees, subscribed his confession, and was remitted for publik satisfaction, according to the Act of Assembly, to the Presbyterie.

Alexander Stevin. This day the Commission of Assembly remitts Alexander Stevin, merchant in Elgin, to satisfie according to the Act of Assembly.

James Gordon, called Treeleg. James Gordon, called Treeleg, personally present, acknowledging upon his knees his actuall rebellion, and subscribing, was remitted to the Presbyterie of Elgin to satisfie according to the Act of Assemblie and the degree of his great delinquencie.

Robert Gordon and the rest of the Paroch of Bellie. Robert Gordon, baillie of Enyie, remitted to the Presbyterie, and the rest of the parish of Bellie present, humblie acknowledging their accession to the rebellion upon their knees, wer referred to their Presbyterie to satisfie according to their faults and the Act of Assembly.

Mr. William Hay. Concerning the matter touching Mr. William Hay, some witnesses wer examined, the said Mr. William, being personallie present, objecting nothing against them.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt in sessione præcedenti.*

Mr. William Hay. Concerning the particulars in the summonses against Mr. William Hay relating to the Presbyterie book, the Commission desires Mr. James Martine to peruse the registers of the Presbyterie of Deir, and to report what he finds in the mater, and appoynts the whole brethren of that Presbyterie to be warned to be present.

The next meeting Moonday at 8 hours.

*Aberden, 17 Maij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt in sessione præcedenti,*

Only Mr. Walter Greg being absent.

This day the persones within the Presbyterie of Alford cited for compliance with the rebells being called and, so many as wer this day present, humblie upon their knees acknowledging their offences and subscribing the same, wer remitted to the Presbyterie to satisfie according to the degree of their offence and the Ordinance of Assemblie.

Compliers in  
Presbyterie  
of Awford.

Johne Gordon in Litlmilne compeiring this day and confessing his actuall rebellion, and that he hes been in perpetuall service with the rebells since Innerlochrie, and at Kilsyth, Aberden, and Alford, first a captane, then a major, and last a lievtennent collonell, the Commission continues him till the morne at afternoon.

Johne Gordon  
of Littlemiln.

The Commission of the Generall Assemblie considering that many of those, who have made publik profession of their sorrow and repentance for their compliance with the enemy and engagement in the rebellion, do notwithstanding of that their profession continue to glorie in their iniquitie, and to boast in their wickednesse, wherby they declare themselves to have mocked God, and to retaine their former spirit of malignancie and cruelty, Therfor they do appoynt and ordaine that the cariage of all these, who have had any accession unto the rebellion and have made profession of their repentance for the same, shall be diligently lookt unto by the ministers and Presbyteries of their respective bounds, and if any of them shall be found to speak of these their cruell and treacherous courses otherwise then with detestation and sorrow, or to mock the censures of the Kirk theranent, that they shall be proceeded against with the hiest censurs of the Kirk, not only as guilty of the rebellion, but as mockers of God and his ordinances.

Act for censur-  
ing mockers of  
repentance.

The Commission recomends to the Kings Advocat to take information concerning William M<sup>c</sup>Kintosh, brother to the goodman of Borland, for taking Mr. William Watson, minister, keeping him prisoner tuentie dayes,<sup>1</sup> and forcing him to marie him upon the lady.

Recommendation  
to the Kings  
Advocat con-  
cerning William  
Mackintosh.

<sup>1</sup> He was imprisoned in a vault at Rothiemurcus, but incurred the censure of the Synod for performing the marriage.

Particulars  
from the Pro-  
vince of Murray  
recommended  
to the Assem-  
bly.

This day the particulars from the brethren of the Presbyterie of Murray being considered, viz.,—

The Commissioners out of the severall Presbyteries of the Province of Murray did humblie represent the desolat condition of Badyenoch, be reason of the vaccancie of all the kirks, which cannot be supplied but be ministers who have the Irish tounge, and therfor besought the Commission to take their case to their consideration, and further them as occasion shall offer, with honest able men having the Irish tounge.

As likewise did humblie represent the fearfull estate of Lochaber, which borders upon the Hyland parts of the Province of Murray, in the tyme of Poprie had thrie parish churches well provyded, and now since the Reformation never hath there been any care had to fill these churches with any minister at all, the bounds being in lenth 60 myles and in breadth 30 myles, and so the people to this houre wer never taught if Christ come in the world, or that there is a Sabboth, or a life to come, which cannot be but a nationall sin.

Wherfor did humble and earnestlie intreat the Moderator and whole Commission to represent the case to the next Generall Assembly that such a fearfull scandall upon the Gospell may be removed, and so many thousand soules may be cared for, and so much the rather because the Marques of Argyle, in the Generall Assembly holden at Edinburgh *anno* 1642, did promise in face of the Assembly to provyde the bounds of Lochaber with thrie ministers, the least to have for their provision fyve hundreth merks.

The Commission refers these particulars to the consideration of the next Generall Assembly.

Act for relaxing  
Mr. William  
Watson at  
Duchell.

Touching the reference concerning Mr. William Watson at Duchell,<sup>1</sup> suspended by the Provinciall of Murray, the Commission of Assemblie remitts him to the Presbyterie of Aberlour to satisfie publikly in his congregation, and to subscribe his confession, and that they thereafter relax him, and the said Mr. William, personallie present, humblie confessed his guiltinesse before the Commission, and promised to satisfie in maner aforesaid.

<sup>1</sup> Probably Duthill, in the Presbytery of Abernethy.



Touching the reference of the Provinciall of Murray concerning Mr. Alexander Clerk, minister at Skiralvie,<sup>1</sup> the said Mr. Alexander, being personally present and confessing that he preached before George, somtyme Marques of Huntly, an excommunicat person, in the kirk of Kingussie, where he also prayed and had all the exercise of publik worship before the said excommunicat person and his associats and followers in the rebellion, and that he did also the same in his own kirk of Skiralvie, the said somtyme Marques having come in after he began sermon; acknowledging also that he never intimat the excommunication of the said somtyme Marques, notwithstanding directions given to him for that purpose: The Commission, having seriouslie considered the said mater, find him worthie of deprivation, and therfor do depose him from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof, and declare the kirk of Skiralvie to be now vacking, appoynting the Presbyterie of \_\_\_\_\_ to send one of their number with diligence to intimat this sentence in the said kirk of Skiralvie upon a Sabbath day, according to the accustomed order.

Deposition of  
Mr. Alexander  
Clerk, somtym  
minister at  
Skiralvie.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt in sessione antemeridiana et* Mr. Walter Greg.

Concerning the reference from the Provinciall of Murray touching Mr. George Hannay, the said Mr. George being personally present and at lenth heard in the mater; and the particulars in the said reference, wherupon the said Mr. George wes suspended, being seriouslie considered, The Commission of Assembly, finding the said Mr. George by his own confession guiltie of subscribing that perfidious and wicked Band by the Marques of Huntlie, ane excommunicat wicked rebell, and that somtyme he drank the said somtyme Marques of Huntlies health, and of other particular miscariages contained in the reference of the said Provinciall, do judge him worthie of deprivation; And therfor do depose him from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof: Declaring the kirk of Alves to be now vacking, and appoynts Mr. Alexander Symmer, minister at Duffus, to intimat this sentence upon Sabbath come fyfteen dayes, according to the accustomed order.

Deposition of  
Mr. George  
Hannay, sum-  
tym minister  
at Alves.

<sup>1</sup> Probably Alvie, in the Presbytery of Abernethy.

Recommendation  
in favors of  
Mr. George  
Hannas wyfe  
and children.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, commiserating the hard condition of the wife and children of Mr. George Hannay, now deposed from his ministrie, do therfor recommend to the Presbyterie and patron, and all others interested, that for their mantainance and entertainment, the stipend of the kirk of Alves, so long as the same shall vacke, be given to them.

Recommendation  
in behalf of  
Mr. George  
Hannay.

The Commission of Assembly recomends to the Presbyterie of Elgin to see Mr. George Hannay compleitly satisfied of the charges he hes bestowed upon reparation of the manse in respect of his necessitous condition.

Complyers in  
Presbyterie of  
Turreff.

This day the persones present in the Presbyterie of Turreff acknowledged their accession to the rebellion humbly upon their knees, and wer remitted to the Presbyterie to satisfy according to the quality of their offences and the Act of Assembly.

Act for all  
complyers sub-  
scribing their  
confessions, and  
for the pryme  
actors satisfying  
in saccoth.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, considering how necessar it is that the haynous offences of the pryme actors guilty of the blood of Gods people be acknowledged in a publik and extraordinarie way, for removing that great scandall and their greater humiliation, therfor they do ordaine that evrie one guilty of any degree of compliance who can wryt, not only acknowledge their offences before the congregation and Presbyterie, as is enjoyned by the Act of Assembly, but that they put their confession in writt vnder their hands to be recorded in the books of the Presbyterie: As also they ordaine that evrie pryme actor in that wicked rebellion who hath been at bloody battells satisfie in saccoth.

Patrik Gordon  
of Glenbuket,  
David Tyrie,  
Alexander Sour.

This day Patrik Gordon of Glenbuket and David Tyrie in the Presbyterie of Alfoord, personallie present, and acknowledging their accession to the rebellion humbly upon their knees, and subscribing the same, wer remitted to the Presbyterie to satisfie according to the degree of their offence and the Act of Assembly: And Alexander Soure, also present, confessing his compliance in some degree, wes also remitted to the Presbyterie to satisfie.

Lady Fren-  
draught.

The Commission of Assembly think fitt that the Lady Frendraught keep the kirk of Forge<sup>1</sup> and give obedience there, otherwise that she be processed.

The next meeting the morne.

<sup>1</sup> Now Forge, in the Presbytery of Turriff.

*Aberdene, 18 Maij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Blair, *Moderator*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. William Douglas: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. John Smith: Mr. David Lyndsay: Mr. Robert Dowglas: Mr. William Dalglish: Mr. Walter Greg: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. William Jaffray: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Alexander Garioch: Mr. Gilbert Anderson: Mr. Andro Eliot. **ELDERS**.—Laird of Fingaak: Tutor of Pitsligo: Mr. Alexander Colvill: Laird of Dudingtoun.

This day Alexander Dumbar excused and remitted to his Alexander Dumbar.  
Presbyterie for tryell and censure.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly having this day Deposition of Mr. John Cheyn, somtyme minister at Kintore.  
heard Mr. John Cheyne, minister at Kintore, and having also considered the deposition of diverse witnesses, find, by his own confession and the testimony of witnesses, that the said Mr. John did entertain diverse tymes James Grahame,<sup>1</sup> and George Gordon, somtyme Marques of Huntlie, these excommunicat rebells, that he said grace to their meatt, and so joynd in acts of worship with them, that he never left his house when the rebells wer in these parts, which bewrayes his correspondence with them: Wnderstanding also of his intemperancie, do therfor judge that he deserves the censure of deposition; And therfor did depose the said Mr. John Cheyne from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof, declares the kirk of Kintore to be now vaiking, and appoints Mr. William Douglas, Professor of Divinitie in Aberden, to intimat this sentence upon Sabbath come fyfteen dayes in the kirk of Kintore according to the accustomed order.

*Eodem die post meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt in sessione præcedenti.*

This day James Troup, personally present, examined, con- James Troup.  
fessed he wes at rendezvous with the rebells, but never in any feild with them. Therfor the Commission remitts him to the Presbyterie to be further tryed and to satisfy accordingly.

This day Mr. James Leith, examined; the Com- Mr. James Leith.  
mission absolves him from the charge of compliance, nothing being found therin against him.

<sup>1</sup> That is, the then forfeited Marquis of Montrose.

*Aberden, 19 Maij 1647.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione præcedenti, cum Mr. Patrik Fleming, Earle Marshall.*

Absolutor, Mr.  
James Gordon  
of Rothemay.

This day Mr. James Gordon, minister at Rothemay, being examined upon some particulars of his cariage toward the rebels, the Commission absolves him from the charge of compliance, declaring that they have found nothing therein against him.

This day Alexander M'Kenzie of Suddie,<sup>1</sup> and William Innes of Rosken,<sup>2</sup> were remitted to their Presbyterie for tryell and censure.

Alexander  
Mackenzie and  
William Innes.

This day Alexander M'Kenzie of Kilcowy, Simeon M'Kenzie, brother to the Earle of Seafort, Thomas Rosse of Preisthill, Duncan Bayn, appeirand of Tulloch, and Rorie Mackenzie, appeirand of Fairburne, personallie present, acknowledging humblie upon their knees their offences in subscribing Seaforts Remonstrance, and subscribing a renunciation therof, the Commission remitts them to their Presbyteries to make publik satisfaction. Tenor of the said renunciation followes:—

Renunciation of  
Seaforts Remon-  
strance sub-  
scribed by  
gentlemen.

'Wee undersubscribers do heirby acknowledge our frailty in putting to our hands to a divisive Band emitted to the Earle of Seafort under fair pretences; and being brought to a full sight and sense of the deceit and evill of that Band, do renunce and abjure the said Remonstrance and all adhering to it, and does adhere to the Declaration of the Commission of the Generall Assembly emitted against that Band,<sup>3</sup> promising never to doe anything that may countenance or advance that Remonstrance, but, on the contrare, to promott according to our power and place, the Declaration of the Commission of the Generall Assembly emitted against it, and all other Acts and Ordinances of the Church, promising with Gods grace to adhere to, and to obey the voice and ordinance of the Church. And this we do testify to be our full resolution by thir our subscriptiones.'

R. Innes of  
Rosken.

Robert Innes of Rosken, absent, was excused in respect of

<sup>1</sup> In Presbytery of Chanonry, now united to Kilmuir Easter.

<sup>2</sup> That is, Rosskeen, in Presbytery of Tain.

<sup>3</sup> 'A declaration against a late dangerous and seditious Band, under the name of *An Humble Remonstrance*, etc., wherein the plots and projects of the contrivers . . . are discovered by the Commission of the Generall Assembly,' 4to, pp. 19. Edinburgh: printed by Evan Tyler. 1646.

the testimony given him by the Generall Major, and remitted to the Presbyterie of Chanrie.

A letter this day produced from the Commissioners at London of the 4th of May; tenor quhairof follows:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee received tuo Letter from the Commissioners at London. letters from yow by the Earle of Lawderdail, together with another paper containing some particulars which yow thought good to recomend to his Lordships care and ours, quhairin wee shall take the first opportunity to do as yow desire. Wee received also another letter from yow concerning the Laird of Libbertoun, whom we have advised to stay with us for a short tyme, and by whom yow shall have, God willing, ere long a more full account of the condition of Church bussines here. In the meanwhile we send yow heirwith some late votes of the House of Commons, wherin they have thought good to order some particulars otherwise then we wished and desired. But we thank God for so much as is ordered aright, and wait upon his good providence for helping what is amisse afterwards. The Provinciall Synod of London did meet yesterday, who, having chosen Doctor Gouge their Prolocutor, have adjourned themselves for a fourth night, during which tyme there is a committee preparing some work for them. The Assembly hath made some good progresse in the Larger Catechisme. The House of Commons hath ordered to go upon the Confession of Faith, and for that end hath ordered that so many copies of it be foorthwith printed with the Scripturall proofs in the margin, as may serve all the members of Parliament. We shall, God willing, send yow a copie of it with these proofs by the next occasion. And so, commending yow to the good hand of God to be vpon yow in all your meetings, wee rest,

*Subscribitur,* Your loving brethren,

*Worcester House,* GEO. WYNNAME, SAMUEL RUTHERFOORD,  
*the 4th of May 1647.* GEO. GILLESPIE.

*Postscript.*—The Earle of Lawderdail is not heir to subscribe.’

*Direct: For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly mett at Edinburgh.*

*Eodem die post meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt in sessione antemeridiana.*

Deposition of  
Mr. Richard  
Matlane, som-  
tyme minister  
at Marnoch.

This day the Moderator having received tuo letters, sent by Mr. Ritchard Maitland, minister at Marnoch, to the somtyme Marques of Huntlie, with papers of intelligence of all maters of the Kirk, State, and the Army, inclosed therin, the said Mr. Ritchard personallie present acknowledging the letters and papers to be all his own handwryting: The Commission, finding not only that Mr. Richard hes, by these letters and papers, given intelligence to the said excommunicat rebell, but hes kept a constant course of correspondence with him by letters and intelligence, and finding also diverse expressiones in the letters against the cause and servants of God, and other particulars verie censurable, therfor do judge for such dissimulat, wicked, and malignant cariage, that he deserves the sentence of deposition, And therfor do depose him from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof, declaring the kirk of Marnoch to be now vaiking, and appoynts Mr. Robert Irvin, minister at Innerkethine,<sup>1</sup> to intimat this sentence the first Sabbath after advertisement.

Laird Grant.

This day the Laird of Grant, appearing personally, wes remitted to the Presbyterie of Aberlour for tryell and censure, and they desired to deale with him therin with all possible lenitie and meeknes.

Johne Grant of  
Carron.

Johne Grant of Carron, personally present, also remitted to the Presbyterie for tryell and censur, and Mr. Johne Chalmers in the meantyme appoynted to conferre with him and inform him concerning the Covenant.

Suspension of  
Mr. Jhon  
Rosse, minister  
at Lumfanan.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly having considered the particular articles informed against Mr. Johne Rosse, minister at Lunphannan, and finding him guilty of going to the rebels for recovering a horse, do therfor suspend him from all exercise of his ministrie untill the remanent particulars be further tryed: And to this effect appoynts Messrs. David Lindsay, Johne Row, Andro Abercrombie, Andro Strawchan, William Davidson, Johne Reidfurd, ministers, the lairds of Gight, Leslie, younger, and Ballengask, elders, to try further

<sup>1</sup> Now Inverkeithny, in the Presbytery of Turriff.

the said Mr. Johne his compliance with the rebels, and his other malignant cariage, and that their meeting be at Banchrie upon the 2d day of Junij next, and upon any other day thereafter they shall find convenient: Giving unto them full power to cite and examine witnesses, and do all other things necessary for his tryell, and that they report their diligence heirin to the next meeting of this Commission at Edinburgh upon the first Weddensday of July next. And the said Mr. Johne Rosse, personally present, is warned heirof *apud acta*. And ordaines Mr. George Burnet, minister at Strauchan, to intimat his suspension upon the next Sabbath.

The Commission desires Messrs. William Falconer and Murdo M'Kenzie to assist Major Tours by their advise and countenance in demolishing the idolatrous monuments in the house of Boge,<sup>1</sup> and to delyver unto him this letter to that purpose:—

Act for abolishing idolatrous monuments in Boge.

‘WORTHIE AND HONOURED SIR,—Wnderstanding that there ar some idolatrous monuments in the house of the Boig, which ar appoynted by Acts of the Generall Assemblie to be demolished, therfor we do earnestly desire that yow will be pleased to take some course for demolishing them; and to this purpose, for your better information heirin, we have desired our brethren, the bearers heirof, to be witnesses to it. Your diligence against a number of complyers, for this citation before us, wes much commended and thankfully accepted. This is all we have to say, but that we expect your diligence in the particular before mentioned. We remaine,

Letter to Major Tours thereanent.

Your loving brethren,

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

Aberden,  
19 May 1647.

Direct: *To their worthie and honoured freend Major Johne Tours, Governor of the Boge.*

The Commission of Assembly, having this day heard the Laird of Drum, elder, personally present, and finding him not sensible of his accession to the rebellion, do therfor referre him to the Presbyterie of Aberdeen, appoynting them to take some

Laird Drum, elder.

<sup>1</sup> Bog of Gicht, now Gordon Castle. These monuments were duly brought to Edinburgh, and, after examination by a Committee, were referred by the Assembly of 1647 to the ministers of Edinburgh to take course with them. See Titles of the unprinted Acts of that Assembly, Nos. 109 and 133.

paines to bring him to some sense of his guiltynes, and accordingly therfor to prescribe and receive his satisfaction, and if he be not brought under any sense of his fault, that they send him to the next meeting of this Commission at Edinburgh.

The next meeting the morne in the morning.

*Aberden, 20 Maij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt omnes vt in sessione præcedenti*

except Mr. Patrik Flemyng.

Mr. Murdo Mackenzie, a deposed minister.

This day Mr. Murdo M'Kenye in Kildun,<sup>1</sup> sometime minister at Dingwall, being called and not compeiring, the Commission ordaines him to be cited to the next meeting of the Commission at Edinburgh, with certefication his absence shall be holden for confession of his guiltynes and contempt of the judicatory.

Innercale.

This day Innercal being called and some witnesses sworne, the Commission appoynts Mr. James Guthrie, Mr. Johne Row, Mr. James Simson, and Mr. Alexander Colvill, and Dudingstoun, to examine the witnesses and report.

Deposition of Mr. William Douglas, somtym minister at Aboyn.

Concerning the reference from the Presbyterie of Kincarden<sup>2</sup> touching Mr. William Douglas, minister at Aboyne, the said Mr. William, personallie present, acknowledging that he preached and prayed and had the other publik exercises of worship both before the somtyme Marques of Huntlie and the somtyme Lord of Aboyn, his sone, both excommunicat, that he drank with them *deuch in dorish*,<sup>3</sup> using that same designation when he drank: The Commission of Assemblie, having seriously considered the premisses, judge him worthy of deposition, and therfor do depose him from the function of the ministry and all exercise therof, declaring the kirk of Aboyn to be now vaiking, and appoynts Mr. Alexander Gordon to intimat this sentence upon Sabbboth come eight dayes in the said kirk of Aboyn.

*Eodem die post meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut ante meridiem.*

Mortlich. Mr. Robert and William Gordons.

This day Johne Gordon of Mortlich, Mr. Robert Gordon, and William Gordon in Drumquhat, absolved, because nothing found against them concerning compliance with the rebels.

<sup>1</sup> Probably Kildonan.

<sup>2</sup> i.e. Kincardine O'Neil.

<sup>3</sup> 'Deoch an doruis,' Gaelic for 'the parting cup, or drink.'



This day Johne Gordon of Litlmilne, Thomas Gordon in Brakelesse, Johne Gordon in Overhall, Adame Duff, James Duff, Jerome Spence, in the Presbyterie of Strathbogie, acknowledging upon their knees their compliance, and subscribing, ar remitted to the Presbyterie. And the Commission appoynts the said Johne Gordon of Litlmilne to satisfie, both in his own parish and in Aberden kirk, according to the Ordinance of Assembly and the Act of this Commission.

John Gordon of Litlmilne and others in Strathbogie Presbyterie.

Johne Gordon of Ardlogie and Robert Keith, in the Presbyterie of Turreff, acknowledging their compliance upon their knees, and subscribing, remitted to their Presbyterie, to satisfie according to the Act of Assembly.

John Gordon of Ardlogie and Robert Keith.

This day the persones cited in the Presbyteries of Alfurd, Garioch, and Kincardin, who wer present, acknowledging humbly their compliance upon their knees, and subscribing, remitted to their respective Presbyteries to satisfie according to the degrees of their delinquencie and the prescribed order. But Mr. Thomas Gordon of Pettindreich and Robert Ferquharson assolyied, nothing being found concerning compliyanse againes them. And the Commission ordaines Leggetsden and Scallator, now also present, and acknowledging and subscribing their guiltynes, to satisfie according to the Ordinance of the Assembly, the degree of their delinquencie, and the late Act of this Commission prescribing the maner of satisfaction.

Presenting in Alfurd, Garioch, and Kincardin.

Pittindreich and Robert Ferquharson. Leggetsden and Skellator.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly do seriously recomend to the consideration of the honourable Committee of Estates the great sufferings and losses of their brother, Mr. Robert Jamesone, minister at the kirk of Botarie,<sup>1</sup> which he sustained with the hazard also of his life by the publik enemies of this kingdome, humblie desyring their Lordships to take some speedie and effectuall course for reparation therof for the maintenance of his numerous family and his own present subsistence.

Recomendation, Mr. Robert Jameson at Botarie.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly do seriously recomend to the consideration of the honourable Committee of Estates the great suffering and losses of their brother, Mr. William Scott, minister at the kirk of Strauchen, which he sustained with the hazard also of his life by the publik enemies of this kingdome, humbly desyring their Lordships to

Recomendation, Mr. William Scot.

<sup>1</sup> Or Pettarie, now Cairnie, in Presbytery of Strathbogie.

*Aberden, 22 May 1647.*

*Sederunt vt in sessione præcedenti.*

Suspension of  
Mr. William  
Hay, minister  
at Creemont.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly, having considered the particulars informed against Mr. William Hay, minister at Creemont,<sup>1</sup> and having heard himself, personally present, do find him guilty in the particulars in the 2d and 5th articles, viz.—That he received Aboyns letter direct to ministers, and that he sent it to Mr. William Scott, and that he wes in the company of the rebels, and procured some horse bak from them to some of the ministrie: And therfor suspends the said Mr. William from all exercise of his ministrie vntill the next Generall Assembly, and appoynts Mr. Robert Keith, minister at Old Deir, to intimat this sentence in the parish kirk of Creemont upon the Sabboth come eight dayes. And for the articles concerning the records of the Presbyterie, remitts the tryell and censur therof to the Provinciaill Assembly of Aberdene, to whom it belongeth, and for all the remanent articles contained in the tuo papers of information, committs the tryell therof to Mr. David Lyndsay, Mr. William Douglas, Mr. Johne Paterson, Mr. Johne Row, Mr. Andro Abercrombie, Mr. Alexander Garioch, Mr. Andro Strachan, Mr. Johne Young, Mr. George Sharpe, Mr. Alexander Scrogie, the Earle Marshall, Johne Forbes of Aslowan, Watertoun, Bittenboig, younger, and Johne Jaffray, late Dean of Gild in Aberden, or any seven of them, wherof fyve shall be ministers, giving them full power to call and examin witnesses, and to do evrie thing necessar for exact tryell of the articles befor-mentioned, and that for this effect they meet at Creemont upon the 3d Weddensday of June next, and upon any other day thereafter they think convenient, and that they report their diligence to the next Generall Assembly, and the said Mr. William, personally present, warned heiroy *apud actu.*

Mr. Alexander  
Rosse, minister  
at Inch.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly referrs Mr. Alexander Rosse, minister at Inch, to the Presbyterie of Garioch, to be further tryed in his cariage and compliance with the rebels, and if nothing shall be fund in him worthie of censure, that he acknowledge his offence before the Pres-

<sup>1</sup> Now Crimond, in Presbytery of Deer.

byterie in injuring the Lord Marques of Argyle by some expresiones he hes used in speaking of his Lordship.

This day George Adamson, of Floors, appeiring and confessing that he wes in the feild of Alfurd,<sup>1</sup> and subscribing, was referred to his Presbyterie, to satisfie according to the order præscribed. George Adamson.

*Eodem die post meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione antemeridiana,* except Earle Marshall.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly, considering the particulars wherwith Mr. Murdo M'Kenyeie, minister at Suddie,<sup>2</sup> and Mr. Colin M'Kenyeie, minister at Contoun,<sup>3</sup> ar charged, after hearing them both, personally present, finding them guilty of preaching and praying befor the Earle of Seafort, after they knew him to be excommunicat, and of eating and drinking with him, and the said Mr. Murdo himself said grace to him, and Mr. Colin heard it said by the said excommunicats chaplane, and so communicat in worship with an excommunicat person: And finding also that they subscribed that wicked divisive Band and Remonstrance emitted by the said Earle, and never renounced it, notwithstanding the letter of the Commission of Assembly written to the said Earle declaring their judgment against that Remonstrance known to them, and that they never read the declaration of the Commission of Assembly emitted against that Remonstrance; as also that they never intimat Seaforts excommunication, nor his relaxation: And finding the said Mr. Coline lykwise guilty of bringing a letter or a message to Obstane, disswading him and his freends to joyn with any against Seafort, assuring that upon that condition Seafort should not medle with them, Therfor, after mature deliberation, they judge them worthie of deprivation, and do heirby depose the said Mr. Murdo M'Kenyeie and Mr. Colin M'Kenyeie from the function of the ministrie and all exercise therof, declaring the kirks of Suddie and Contoun to be now vaiking, and appoynts Mr. Robert Wnson,<sup>4</sup> in Kirk-

Deposition of  
Mr. Murdo  
M'Kenyeie,  
minister at  
Suddie, and  
Mr. Coline  
M'Kenyeie,  
minister at  
Contoun.

<sup>1</sup> Battle of 2d July 1645, between Montrose and General Baillie.

<sup>2</sup> Murdoch Mackenzie in his youth had been chaplain to Lord Reay's regiment when in the service of Gustavus Adolphus, and seems to have followed Lord Reay and the Earl of Seafort in the unfortunate troubles of 1645-6.

<sup>3</sup> Now Contin, in Presbytery of Dingwall. <sup>4</sup> Contracted for Williamson.

michaell, and Mr. Robert Munro, respectivelie, to intimat the sentences of deposition above written at the kirks of Suddie and Contoun with the first conveniencie.

Suspension of  
Mr. Johne  
M'Kenye,  
minister at  
Tarbet.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, having considered the particular informationes against Mr. Johne M'Kenye, minister at Tarbet,<sup>1</sup> and having heard the said Mr. Johne, personally present, finds by his own confession, that he never read the declaration of the Commissioners of the preceeding Assembly made against Seafort's Remonstrance, giving it to his reader to be read by him, acknowledging that for some worldly respect he declyned the reading of it himself, and that he neglected preaching upon some Sabbath dayes, and omitted also the keeping of a publik fast upon the day appoynted, and that he said to the Presbyterie that he would subscribe the Remonstrance if they would assur him to be free of censur: And therfor, understanding that he wes formerlie deposed for his malignancie and reponed upon promise of better cariage in the cause of religion, do suspend him from all exercise of his ministrie untill the next Generall Assemblie, and appoynts Mr. William Rosse to intimat this suspension in the parosh kirk of Tarbett upon the first Sabbath after advertisment. And the said Mr. Johne, personallie present, warned to the Generall Assembly *apud acta*.

Suspension of  
Messrs. Johne  
and Donald  
M'Craes and  
Ferquhard  
M'Clennan.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, having considered the informationes against Mr. Johne M'Cra, Mr. Donald M'Cra, and Mr. Ferquhard M'Clennan, and finding by their own confessiones that they have never yet renunced that divisive Band and Remonstrance made be the Earle of Seafort, notwithstanding they heard read in the Synod the letter of the Commission of Assembly, written to Seafort, expressing the judgment of the Commission against the said Remonstrance, Therfor they suspend them from all exercise of their ministrie untill the first day of August next, appoynting after that day their Presbyteries to receive their publik acknowledgment themselves, and to prescribe it to be done also in their severall congregationes, and thereafter to relax them from their suspension; And in the meantyme they ar to appeir heir upon Moonday again, to subscribe judicially their renunciation of the

<sup>1</sup> Tarbat, in Presbytery of Tain.

said Remonstrance ; and Mr. Donald Fraser is heirby appoynted to intimat Mr. Donald M'Kenyes<sup>1</sup> suspension, Mr. Hector Munro in Eddertoun to intimat Mr. Johne M'Craes suspension, and Mr. Robert Munro to intimat Mr. Ferquhard M'Clennanes suspension in their several parish kirks upon the first Sabbath after advertisment.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly, having considered the particulars informed against Mr. Patrik Durhame, minister at Arderseir, and finding by his own confession that he subscribed Seaforts Remonstrance, and did not so tymlye renunce the same as others, neglecting also the opportunity which others took that come with him to Edinburgh for that purpose, Do therfor suspend him from the exercise of his ministrie vntill the first of July next, appoynting after that day the Presbyterie of Chanrie to receive his publik acknowledgement before themselves, and to prescribe it to be done in their severall congregationes, and thereafter to relax him from suspension ; and in the mean tyme he is to appeir heir upon Moonday againe, to subscribe judicially his renunciation of the said Remonstrance ; and Mr. George Munro is heirby ordained to intimat the suspension upon the first Lords day after advertisment.

Suspension of  
Mr. Patrik  
Durhame.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie, considering the particulars informed against Mr. William Lawder, minister at Ach,<sup>2</sup> and having found by his own confession that he hes both privatlie and publiklie subscribed Seaforts Remonstrance, and that he did exhibit the declaration of the Commissioners of Assembly against that Remonstrance to the Synod, having the same upon him when that mater concerning the Remonstrance wes in debate, Therfor suspends him till the first of July next, appoynting after that day the Presbyterie of Chanrie to receive his publik acknowledgment before themselves, and to prescribe it to be done in their severall congregationes, and thereafter to relax him from suspension ; and in the mean tyme he is to appeir heir againe upon Moonday, to subscribe judicially his renunciation of the said Remonstrance ; and Mr. William Fraser, minister at Killerne, is heirby ordained to intimat the suspension upon the first Sabbath after advertisment.

Suspension of  
Mr. William  
Lawder.

<sup>1</sup> *Sic in MS.*, for *M'Cra's*.

<sup>2</sup> Avoch, in Presbytery of Chanonry.

Ministers  
worthy of  
rebuke,

viz.—  
Messrs. David  
Munro, William  
Fraser, George  
Munro at  
Urquhart,  
Charles Pape.

Mr. David Munro, personallie present, his cariage being considered, the Commission finds him worthie of rebuke for giving countenance and advice to the subscribing Seaforts Remonstrance; and likewise Mr. William Fraser, Mr. George Munro at Vrquhart, and Mr. Charles Pape, their cariage being considered, wer also fund to deserve publik rebuke for subscribing Seaforts Remonstrance; and accordinglie the Moderator did publiklie rebuke them, and the Commission appoints them all to acknowledge their offences in their sessiones and to take the testimony of tuo elders therupon, and that notwithstanding the renunciation they have made therof.

Messrs. Patrik  
Durham, Wil-  
liam Lawder,  
Charles Pap,  
George Munro  
at Urquhart.

Messrs. Patrik Durhame, William Lawder, Donald M'Cra, Johne M'Cra, William Fraser, Charles Pape, George Munro at Vrquhart, and Ferquhard M'Clennan, humblie acknowledging their offences before God in subscribing that wicked Remonstrance of the Earle of Seaforts, the Commission appoynts them to appeir heir again upon Moonday to subscribe a Renunceation therof judicallie, and appoynts a draught of a Renunceation to be drawn for that purpose.

Messrs. Thomas  
and David  
Rosse and  
Robert Munro.

Mr. Thomas Rosse, Mr. David Rosse, Mr. Robert Munro, their cariage being considered, wer rebuked publikly for shewing willingnes to subscribe the Remonstrance, and appoynted to give publik testimony against that Remonstrance in their own kirks.

Messrs. Farqu-  
hard Macra,  
James Troup.  
etc., referred.

Mr. Ferquhard M'Cra, Mr. James Troup, Mr. Donald Clerk, Mr. Alexander M'Kenye, being absent, the Commission reffers them to the Provinciall of Rosse for exact tryell and censure for their compliance.

Mr. Gilbert  
Anderson,  
Obston, and  
others com-  
mended.

Mr. Gilbert Anderson, Obstone, Lievtennent Collonell Monro, Andro M'Call, Provost of Tayne, their cariage being considered, the Commission found their cariage good and faithfull, and therfor gave them their deserved comendation.

Act for a Fast  
in Rosse.

The Commission, considering the generall provocaciones by adhering to that wicked Remonstrance in Rosse, do therfor appoynt that the Presbyteries of Chanrie, Dingwell, and Tayne enjoyne a publik humiliation and fast throughout their severall bounds in evrie congregation upon such dayes they think convenient, that all may mourn before the Lord for the generall defection in that divisive banding themselves in that Remonstrance.

The Commission desires the Presbyterie of Tayne to give account to the next Assembly of the vaiking kirks there, and to crave the Assemblies assistance for the planting therof.

The Commission refers to the Presbyteries in the Province of Rosse that schools be planted in evrie congregation according to the Act of Parliament.

The Commission recomends seriously Mr. Alexander Garioch, minister at Cushine,<sup>1</sup> Mr. Alexander Fraser, minister at Pittonfine,<sup>2</sup> Mr. Andro Strachane, minister at Tullinesse,<sup>3</sup> to the honourable Committee of Estates, humbly desyring their Lordships to consider of their great losses and sufferings by the rebels, and to provyd some way for relieff therof for the sustenance of them and their numerous families.

Recomendation  
—Messrs. Alexander Garioch, Alexander Fraser, and Andro Strachan to the Committee of Estates.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie being sensible of the high provocaciones of these wicked men, who have been fighting against God, his cause, and their own native countrie, having, according to their dutie and the trust put upon them, entered upon a search of some of the prime actors and instruments of that wicked course, and finding that the persones afternamed lawfully cited to this meeting and not appearing, viz.—Mr. Alexander Innes, a deposed minister, who once made profession of repentance, hath againe made defection, and now become a preacher to excommunicat rebels and a vehement enemy to Kirk and State, having enveighed against the same in the pulpits of this citie; and that Mr. William Maitland is a constant follower of and a preacher to these excommunicat rebels, full of bitter railing against the cause and people of God; as also that Ludovick Gordone, sone to the somtyme Marques of Huntly, Arthur Forbes, a follower of the said Ludovick, Patrik Gordon, called Steillhand, Alexander Gordon of Arrandoull, Patrik Leith, younger of Harthill, William Gordon, younger of Newtoun, and John Gordon of Fechill, sone to Straloch, have been prymly active and instrumentall in killing, burning, destroying, robbing, spoyling, and guilty of many other insolencies, and that all the persones before named have been notable enemies to the cause of

Ordinance for Excommunication of Mr. Alexander Innes, Mr. William Maitland, Lodowick Gordon, Arthur Forbes, Patrik Gordon, called Steillhand, Alexander Gordon of Arandoule, Harthill younger, Newtoun younger, and John Gordon of Fechill.

<sup>1</sup> Leochel-Cushnie, in Presbytery of Alford.

<sup>2</sup> Perhaps Petty, in Presbytery of Inverness.

<sup>3</sup> Tullynessle, also in Presbytery of Alford.

Religion and the Covenants, and pryme actors and instruments in that wicked and vnnaturall rebellion, and accessory to these horrid insolencies and haynous offences accompanying the same, Therfor, having sufficient evidence heirof, the same also being notour and publikly known, the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, moved with the zeale of God, Do decerne and ordaine the persones before named, all and evrie one of them, to be summarly excommunicat, and declared to be these whom Christ commandeth to be holden by all and evrie one of the faithfull as ethniks and publicans: Ordaining the same sentence of excommunication to be pronounced by their brother, Mr. Johne Moncreiff, minister at Kinghorne, in the great kirk of this citie, upon the next Lords day, the 23 of this instant, and that therafter evrie minister make public intimation therof in their severall congregations so soon as advertisment shall come unto them.

The next meeting upon Moonday before noon.

*Aberden, 24 May 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione precedenti.*

Renunciation  
of Seaforts  
Remonstrance  
subscribed by  
the ministers.

The draught of the Renunciation of Seaforts Remonstrance read, wes approven; Tenor wherof followeth:—

‘Wee undersubscribers, having seriously considered and rightly examined that pernicious Band contained and promoted by the Earle of Seafort under the name of a humble Remonstrance; and having laid to heart our subscription of the samine, wherby we did not only desert the cause of God in the day that we should have given testimony therto, but involve ourselves into a wicked combination against the Covenants and work of Reformation, unto the weakening of the Lords people and strenthning of enemies and adversaries, Do professe our unfained sorrow and deep humiliation for that our hainous offence, and renunce and abjure the said Band, not only as divisive in regarde of the purposes and endeavours of the contrivers and promoters, but as damnable in itself, and destructive to the Nationall Covenant and to the Solemne League and Covenant, in respect of the heads and articles therof and mater therein contained, promising, in the power of the Lords strength, for ever heirafter to loath and abhorre the samine,



and all that adhere therunto, and so to behave ourselves both in doctrin and conversation as that the breach made by our former miscariage may be made up againe and the scandall therof removed and taken away. And all this we do in the sinceritie of our hearts as in the sight of God.'

This day compeired Mr. Patrik Durhame, and the rest Subscribers of the Renunciation. appoynted on Satterday to subscribe the Renunciation of Seaforts Remonstrance, and subscribed the same judicially.

This day the Commission, considering the absents cited to this meeting, and having put them in severall classes and ranks, Classes of Absents. according to the information of the degree of the delinquencie, they do appoynt that they be proceeded against; that is, the persones referred to the Commission, that they be cited to appeir to the next meeting in Edinburgh; persones referred to Presbyteries that they be proceeded against with diligence, and that each Presbyterie have a copie of the classes and names of the persones in their respective bounds for that effect.

The Commission refers to the Presbyterie of Ellon Robert Robert Seaton. Seatoun, ordaining them to deduce probation, and so to proceed against him with the hiest censurs of the Kirk in case he appeir not and give satisfaction; and if he appeir and offer satisfaction, that he satisfy according to the order prescribed and degree of his delinquencie.

Mr. Johne Annand, minister at Invernes, for himself and Report of Mr. Johne Annand. in name of the Presbyterie of Invernes, shews to the Commission that all the prime compliers within that Presbyterie had satisfied according to the Act of the Generall Assembly, except Angus M'Queen of Torribourgh, summoned before the Commission, cited, compeired not, and appoynted to be summoned before the Commission at Edinburgh.

*Subscritur,* M. J. ANNAND.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly ordaines the Presbyterie of Mearns to proceed against Mr. James Mr. James Strachan. Strawchan for giving the sacrament of the Lords Supper unto that excommunicat rebell James Grahame,<sup>1</sup> with the hiest censur of the Kirk, and that with all diligence; and if he offer to satisfie, that they take his confession for that hainous offence, and his other miscariages, in writt under his own hand; and that he also satisfie in saccloath publikly befor the congregation.

<sup>1</sup> That is, the Marquis of Montrose, forfeited by the Estates.

Mr. Johne  
Smith.

The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly do ratify and approve the Act of the 29 April last concerning the continuation of the mater touching Mr. Johne Smiths transportation untill the meeting at Edinburgh upon the first Weddensday of July next, and conforme to that Act, appoynts intimation to be made therof at the parish kirk of Burntiland; and Mr. Johne himself, being personally present, is warned hereof *apud acta*.

Recommendation  
concerning  
colledges, and  
schools, and  
vaiking kirks,  
to Assembly.

The Commission do humbly recomend to the next Generall Assembly to provide some way that the places of colledges and schools be furnished with well-affected and able men; as also to have a care that the kirks now vaiking in the North be well planted.

Recommendation  
to Presbyteries  
in Rosse.

The Commission recommends to the Presbyteries in Rosse to try if there wer any other Band, or Declaration, or Writ, subscribed privaty by Seafort and his freends, nor the Remonstrance, and to make report therof to the Commission of Assemblie.

Johne Gordon  
of Stranrawer.

This day Johne Gordon of Stranrawers offence being considered, the Commission appoynts him to satisfie not only in his own congregation, but also in the kirk of Aberden.

Mr. James  
Guthry exeemed  
from the armie.

The Commission excuses Mr. James Guthrie in respect of his attendance here upon the Commission, and appoynts Mr. William Cokburne to repare to the army in his place, to attend on the Lievtennant Generall, and that letters be written for his dispatch thither with diligence.

Mr. Jo. Pittil-  
loch to the  
armie.

The Commission appoynts Mr. George Pittilloch to relieve Mr. William Rate, and that he go presently to the army, and stay while the Assembly.

Mr. Patrik  
Gillaspie  
exeemed.

The Commission, in respect Major Generall Middltounes troups ar dispersed, and Mr. Alexander Dunlop is with the Generall Major, do therfor find no necessity that Mr. Patrik Gillaspie attend, and for that cause exeem him from attendance with the armie.

Mr. James  
Nasmith to  
relieve Mr.  
Jhon Nevey.

The Commission appoynts Master James Nasmith, minister at Hammiltoun, to relieve Master Johne Nevey, and for that effect to addresse himself to the armie against the end of July, and that advertisment be sent unto them for that purpose.

Mr. James  
Gardner.

The Commission appoynts Mr. James Gairdner to repare to the army, according to his former appoyntment, and that

Mr. Gabriell Maxwell relieve him; as also that Mr. Andro Pringill relieve Mr. James Simson, and Mr. Hew Eccls relieve Mr. Alexander Blair, and that they repare to the army against the end of Julij for that effect, and that advertisment be sent unto them for this purpose,

Mr. Gabriel  
Maxwell and  
Mr. Andro  
Pringle.  
Mr. Hew  
Ecclies.

The next meeting to be at Edinburgh the first Weddensday of Julij, and all the brethren desired to keep that meeting, and to give advertisment to others.

*Edinburgh, 29 Junij 1647.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Johne Knox: Mr. Johne Hay: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Walter Swyntoun: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. William Dalgleish. ELDERS.—Master of Yester: Lord Advocat: Laird of Lamington: Mr. Alexander Colvill: James Stuart.

Mr. Robert Douglas, the last Moderator, this day represented that the cause of his conveining the brethren at this tyme wes the present change of affairs in England, wherin they wer to consider what wes to be done.

Mr. Robert Douglas, Mr. Johne Moncreiff, and Mr. James Fleming, being listed, the said Mr. Robert Douglas for this meeting is chosen Moderator.

The Commission appoynts an ansuer to be sent to the Presbyterie of Dumfries, desyring them to receive Johne Maxwell of Cowhill, and Johne Maxwell of Gribtoun, according to the Act of Assembly, and the latitude therin left to them to respect the degrees of their delinquencie.

Cowhill and  
Gribton.

The Commission refers Mr. James Rows petition for reposi- tion to the next Generall Assembly.

Mr. James Row.

The Commission appoynts the Clerk to seek out the presentation granted to Mr. Alexander Trotter, which wes deposited in his hand untill the kirk of Tuedmure should be erected, and to deliver the same to Mr. Alexander Trotter.

Mr. Alexander  
Trotter.

This day letters produced from the Commissioners at London, wherof the tenor follows:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have thought good to give yow notice that we ar in a good expectation that the Larger Catechisme will be perfected by the Assembly of

Letter from  
the Commis-  
sioners at  
London.

<sup>1</sup> *i.e.* deposited.

Divines against the next meeting of the Generall Assembly at Edinburgh, of which also we have given notice to the Assembly here to quicken their proceedings in the Catechisme. The Shorter Catechisme, which is intended for the more rude and ignorant, will hardly be begun at the begining of August next, yet it is expected, and (as we conceive) expedient that the Confession of Faith (which the House of Commons hath lately entered upon, it having been before approved by the House of Lords) and the new paraphrase of the Psalmes in metre, as likewise the Larger Catechisme, shall be considered and approved by the next Generall Assembly. Our reverend brother, Mr. Robert Bailly, can give the Assembly account of the former tuo. Yet, beside the Scripturs added to the Confession, this Larger Catechisme is done since he went home. In which consideration we desire and intend, God willing, either both of us (if we can, and if the providence of God cast in no restreint or impediment), or at least one of us, to attend that next meeting of the Generall Assembly, to give them ane particular account of these things; as likewise out of a desire to be with our flocks after so long absence. These our thoughts we humbly represent unto yow, that if yow lay upon us no directiones to the contrary (which if yow do we must submitt, but we hope ye will not), we may be the clearer concerning a loosing us from hence. And so comending yow to the Lords assistance in all your maters, wee rest,

Your loving brethren to serve yow,

Worcester House,  
the first of Junij 1647.

*Subscribitur*

SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
GEO. GILLESPIE.'

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly mett at Edinburgh.*

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee shall not need at this tyme to give yow any particular account of publik affairs heere, seeing yow may be sufficiently informed therof by this noble lord the Earle of Lothian, who is also one of your own number, and will (no doubt) be as willing and ready to acquaint yow with the present postur of publik bussines in this place, as wee have been earnest suters to his Lordship to do so. Only we humbly move and offer it to be considered by yow

whether it wer not verie fitt to have a generall fast and humiliation in Scotland as soon as can be upon occasion of these new clouds, commotiones, and disturbances in this kingdome. We ar verie confident of your affection and zeale to all duties of this kynd, and so we rest, Your loving brethren,

*Subscritur* LAUDERDAILL, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
 Worcester House, GEO. WYNNAME, GEO. GILLESPIE.  
 4 Junij 1647.

*Direct: For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly mett at Edinburgh.*

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—We see daylie more and more such growing confusions and such beginings of new broyles, as give us cause to feare that we must take up that lamentation, WE LOOKED FOR PEACE, BUT NO GOOD COME; FOR A TIME OF HEALTH, BUT BEHOLD TROUBLE. For your clearer information we send yow these inclosed papers, which will speak for themselves. What the Commissioners of that kingdome have done upon this occasione ye will perceive by the late paper delivered in to both Houses of Parliament, the copie wherof we heirwith send yow. The danger is both great and imminent, and highly concerning Religion and all government both in Church and State. Wee can not say that wee see as yet any hopefull means or wayes for preventing or removing this danger, only we trust that in the mount of the Lord it shall be seen, and that our God, who wes wont to do greatest things for his cause and people in the greatest extremities, will not now forsake it nor them, but be neer to help in tyme of need, and make the adversaries of Reformation to fall by their own counsels. To-morrow both Houses of Parliament and diverse Churches in London ar to have a fast and humiliation, which, God willing, we ar also to have in our own society on Saturday next. So leaving to be considered by yourselves what is fitt for yow to doe, we rest, Your loving brethren,

Letter from  
 Commissioners  
 at London.

*Subscritur* LAUDERDAILL, SAMUEL RUTHERFURD,  
 Worcester House, GEO. WYNNAME, GEO. GILLESPIE.  
 the 8 of Junij 1647.

‘*Postscript.*—Receive also heirwith a copie of the London Petition presented this night to the Parliament.’

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland mett at Edinburgh.*

The Commission thinks at this tyme, maters in England being so dark, it will be fitt to expect some further information from the Commissioners at London, and the Moderator will give advertisment for a new meeting, if there be necessitie, before the first Weddensday of Julij.

*Edinburgh, 1 Julij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas: Mr. James Bruce: Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. James Sibbald: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Johne Hamilton: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Alexander Balfour: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. William Jamieson: Mr. Johne Duncan: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. James Flemying: Mr. Mathew Brisbane: Mr. Robert Eliot: Mr. Walter Swynton: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Alexander Rosse: Mr. Evan Camron. ELDERS.—Laird of Lammington: Laird of Moncreiff: Laird of Fingask.*

Moderator.

The brethren being this day conveened at the desire of some of the Committee of Estates, Mr. Robert Douglas, Mr. Johne Moncreiff, and Mr. James Fleming, being listed, Mr. Robert Douglas is chosen Moderator of this meeting.

This day the Commission, in respect some expresses wer expected from England, therfor desire the brethren to stay without wearieing untill the meeting the next week, against which tyme it is liklie maters in England will be more rype for advice.

Concerning Mr. Johne Ridfurd, the Commission appoynts the letter following to be sent to the Presbyterie of Strabogie:—

Letter to the  
Presbyterie  
Strabogie con-  
cerning Mr.  
Johne Ridfoord.

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—Having a petition from the paroshiners of Aberchirdour for our brother Mr. Johne Reidford to be their minister, although we could not but approve of their choise in our own judgment, yet conceiving the mater to belong properlie to yow, we have remitted it to yourselves. Only, as we did at Aberdene, so now againe we recomend seriouslie the speedy planting of that kirk, with the consent of the parosh-

iners, according to the order of the Kirk. And so we comend  
yow in all your labours to the Lords blessing, and remaine,

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
1 Julij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To the reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Strath-  
bogie.*

The Commission having heard Mr. James Nasmith, per-  
sonally present, do againe ordaine him to repare to the army  
for releeff of Mr. Johne Nevey, according to the appoyntment  
in Aberden, and that he be there against the end of this  
moneth of Julij.

Mr. James  
Nasmith.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt in sessione antemeridiana.*

The Commission, considering that in respect of the present  
posture of affairs it wer fitting that they made some addresse  
to the Committee of Estates, therfor appoynts the petition  
following to be represented to the Committee of Estates by  
Messrs. William Jamieson, Johne Moncreiff, James Bruce, and  
James Nasmith, with Moncreeff, Lammington, and Duding-  
stoun. Tenor of the petition followes:—

*'The humble supplication of the Commission of the Generall  
Assembly unto the right honourable the Committee of  
Estates.*

'RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Albeit the present postur and cariage  
of affairs in the kingdome of England be full of darknes,  
yet we conceive that things have so farre discovered themselves  
as give just cause of amazement and feare to all those who  
tender the interest of Religion and the Covenant. Wee can  
not but professe the sense which we have of the dangers that  
threaten the work of Reformation and the government both of  
Church and State, and do earnestly and from our soules  
beseech your Lordships that yee will stirre up yourselves unto  
the due and tymous apprehension and searching out of these  
counsels that walk in the dark, and doing evrie thing that may  
contribute for securing ourselves and encouraging of our

Petition to the  
Committee of  
Estates.

brethren, that the Covenant may be kept inviolable, Religion and Government, both civil and ecclesiastical, preserved, and the work of God transmitted without spot unto the following generations. As we have hitherto, according to our places and trust, at all times represented unto your Lordships our judgment and desires, so we shall endeavour and continue in the discharge of that faithfulness and care in this day of trial and distress, and are here met for that effect, being confident that your Lordships will not only accept well of our endeavours, but also study to approve yourselves unto God by your integrity and zeal in all these things that concern the public good in this present condition of affairs.'

Mr. James  
Nasmith.

The Commission, having heard againe Mr. James Nasmith, do, notwithstanding anything he has yet said, appoint him to repair to the army for relief of Mr. John Neve, and that a letter be written to the Presbyterie of Hamilton to choose another Commissioner to the Assembly for him in respect of his appointment to this employment.

The Commission appoints letters to be written to Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Baillie, and Robert Ramsay, and other brethren also, to be held the next week, or so soon as advertisement shall come unto them, that the next meeting may be frequent.

The next meeting on Tuesday at two hours.

*Edinburgh, 6 July 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator.* Mr. John Smith: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Mathew Brisbane: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. Patrick Colvill: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. John Oiswald: Mr. John Moncreiff: Mr. James Bruce: Mr. Alexander Cassie: Mr. Walter Swyntoun: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. William Adair: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Walter Greg. *ELDERS.*—Earle Crawford: Earle Tullibardin: Earle Lanerk: Lord Balmerino: Laird of Moncreiff: Laird of Lamington: Thomas Paterson: William Home of Linthill: James Stuart.

Lues Gordon.

The Commission having read this day a letter from the Presbyterie of Elgin concerning Lues Gordon, a vile rebel and an excommunicat person, shewing the favour and libertie he has gotten, do seriously recommend to the Committee to consider of it, and the lords present promised to shew the matter to the Committee.



The Commission, in respect of the present condition of affairs in England, find it necessary that a Declaration wer emitted, and therfor they appoynt the brethren of severall Provinces to meet to consider the best grounds and overtures for a Declaration to manifest the present dangers of Religion and the Covenant, and that the brethren in Teviotdaill meet with Lothian in the Mid Kirk, Fyfe in this place, the brethren of the West in the West Kirk, the morne at 7 hours.

Conference for  
Overtures for a  
Declaration.

Concerning the petition of Mr. Robert Strachan, the Commission appoynts Messrs. William Colvill, Johne Oiswald, Johne Moncreiff, and Mathew Birsbane, to conferre with the said Mr. Robert Strachane concerning his religion, and to meet heir with him after dissolving, and thereafter to appoynt their own dyets.

Mr. Robert  
Strachan.

The Commission recomends Mr. Henry Cokburne to the Lord Advocat to assist him before the Commissioners for planting of kirks.

Mr. Henry  
Cokburn.

This day Mr. Henry Forbesse having presented letters from Sir John Bouchier and the paroshiners of Newtown upon Ouze, desyring that he might have ordination, the Commission think fitt to returne this ansuer:—

Mr. Henry  
Forbess.

*To the much honoured Sir Johne Bouchier, knicht, and the paroshiners of Newtown upon Ouz.*

‘The bearer heiroy, Mr. Henrie Forbesse, having produced unto us some papers shewing your desires for his ordination, wee wer exceeding willing to give yow all satisfaction therin knowing his good abilities and qualification for discharging the duties of the holy calling of the ministrie. But it not being in our power, nor in the power of any Presbyterie or other judicatory of this Kirk to give ordination or admission to a pastorall charge in another Kirk, we can do no more but remitt him bak to yourselves, that yow may present your desires to the Presbyteries now erected in the Kirk of England: Heartily recommending him to yow, as one whose labours, by the Lords blessing, may be verie profitable amongst yow.

Answer to Sir  
Johne Bouchier  
and parochiners  
of Newtown  
concerning him.

*Subscribed in name and by comand of*

THE COMMISSIONERS OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE

Edinburgh,  
6 Julij 1647.

OF THE KIRK OF SCOTLAND.’

*Edinburgh, 7 Julij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. John Oiswald : Mr. James Fleming : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. James Bruce : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. Walter Swynton : Mr. William Adair : Mr. Mathew Birsbane : Mr. James Affleck : Mr. John Knox at Dalkeith : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. David Calderwod : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. David Drummond ; Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Johnne Smith : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. John Hamilton : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. James Nasmyth. ELDERS.—Earle of Crawford : Earle of Lanerk : Laird of Lammington : Laird of Moncreiff : Laird of Dudingstoun : Lawrence Henryson : Thomas Paterson.

Concerning the Declaration.

The Commission having considered the severall overturs of the brethren for a Declaration, think fitt that a draught of the Declaration be first drawne upon these papers, and thereafter they will consider therof, and therfor recomends to the Moderator to draw some draught and to exhibit it to the Commission, and that he assume to himself any he pleases to assist him therein.

Mr. Robert Strachan.

This day Messrs. William Colvill and Johnne Oiswald are appoynted to conferre againe with Mr. Robert Strauchan.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill : Mr. James Fleming : Mr. John Knox : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. John Weir : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Patrik Fleming : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. James Affleck : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. John Oiswald : Mr. David Calderwod : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. James Bruce : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. Walter Swynton : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. Johnne Hay : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Mathew Birsbane. ELDERS.—Laird of Lammington : Laird of Moncreiff : Laird of Dudingstoun : William Home of Linthill : Lawrence Henrysone : Thomas Patersone.

Laird of Aboyn.

The petition of the Laird of Aboyn for reparation of his losses being considered, the Commission appoints Messrs. Johnne Moncreiff, James Guthrie, Mungo Law, and Patrik Fleming, Lammington, Moncreiff, and Dudingstoun, to assist him at the Committee of Estates.

Robert Graham of Litlecarnie.

This day the petition of Robert Grahame of Litlecarnie considered, the Commission appoynts Messrs. James Nasmyth and James Guthrie to conferre with him and to report.

Reference.  
Johnne Robert-  
son of Inwar to  
Assembly.

This day Johnne Robertson of Inwar called and not appearing, the Commission refers him to the next Assembly, and the Presbyterie appoynted to cite him, with certification, if he

appeare not, the Assembly will hold his not appearance for confession of guiltynesse.

The Commission having considered the papers produced by Mr. Johne Smith, and having heard himself personally present, and finding notwithstanding therof that they might have proceeded to a determination concerning his transportation, yet, in respect the Generall Assembly is now approaching, they referre the said mater to the Generall Assemblie, and the said Mr. Johne, and Sir James Melvill, and George Gairdin, for the paroshiners of Burntiland and the Magistrats of Edinburgh, ar warned heiroy *apud acta*.

The Commission appoynts Messrs. John Moncreeff and Johne Smith to assist the desires of the Presbyterie of Lanerk concerning the education of the Marques of Douglasses children in France.

This day James Grahame of Claypots, Gilbert Ogilvie of Craig, Patrik Ogilvie of Bridgend in Lentrathen, and Major Johne Ogilvie of Badevie<sup>1</sup>, called and not compeiring, the Commission appoynts them to be cited to the next Generall Assembly *pro secundo*, and that the Presbyterie summond them for that effect.

*Edinburgh, 8 Julij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. James Fleming : Mr. John Knox : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. Johne Smith : Mr. Walter Swyntoun : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. James Sibbald : Mr. Johne Hamilton : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. David Calderwod : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Walter Greg : Mr. Patrik Fleming. Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. Mathew Birsbane : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. Johne Hay : Mr. William Adair : Mr. James Guthrie. ELDERS.—Lord Angus : Lord Balmerino : Lord Yester : Laird of Moncreiff : Laird of Dudingstoun : Laird of Lammingtoun : Laird of Linthill : Lawrence Henrysone.

The Commission having called the persones cited to this meeting within the Presbyteries of Chanrie and Tayne, do recomend to these Presbyteries to cite the absents to the Generall Assembly.

The Commission thinks fitt that the Earle of Abercorne have conference vntill the Generall Assembly, and therfor recomends to the Presbyterie of Edinburgh to conferre with the said Earle whilst he remaines in this toun, and if he go to

<sup>1</sup> Query, Baldovie.

his house in the countrie, recomends to the Presbyterie of Paislay to conferre with him.

Remitt.  
Compliers in  
Forfar.

Concerning the persones cited by the Presbyterie of Forfar, the Commission remitts them to the Presbyterie for exact tryell and condigne censure, according to the degree of their delinquencie and the Act of Assemblie, quhairin they shall report their diligence to the Assembly.

Robert Graham  
of Littlecarnie.

Concerning the report of the brethren appoynted to conferre with Robert Grahame that he had given them no satisfaction the Commission refers him to the Presbyterie of Auchterador, recommending to them to proceed against him as they will be anserable, quhairin they desire that they may take the assistance and concurrence of Messrs. Robert Murray and Alexander Rollock.

The Commission ordaines the Clerk to give out summons to Mr. Thomas Mitchell for citing the persones he complains of to the Generall Assembly.

Rouse para-  
phrase.

Recomends to Mr. Johne Adamson to revise Rowes paraphrase of the Psalmes,<sup>1</sup> and Mr. Johne Rowes observations therupon, and to have his opinion therof ready for the next Assembly.

The next meeting afternoone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator. Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. William Adair: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. Mathew Birsbane: Mr. Patrik Gillespie: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Johne Duncan: Mr. William Dalgleish: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. John Knox: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Walter Swyntoun: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Johne Smith: Mr. Patrik Fleming: Mr. David Drummond: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. Johne Moncreiff: Mr. James Sibbald: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Adam Penman: Mr. John Dalzell: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. David Calderwod: Mr. Johne Hay. ELDERS.—Laird of Lamington: Laird of Moncreiff: Thomas Paterson.

Remitt of com-  
pliers in Rosse.

This day Kenneth M'Kenzie in Garloch, Rorie M'Kenzie of Dachmaluak, Coline M'Kenzie of Tarvie, Kenneth M'Kenzie of Assint, Coline M'Kenzie appearing of Kincraig, Johne

<sup>1</sup> That is, Rouse's Paraphrase of the Psalms as it had been revised by the Westminster Assembly. It was subjected to further revision in Scotland, in which Mr. John Adamson, Principal of Edinburgh University, who was himself a poet, and Mr. John Row of Aberdeen, who was a distinguished Hebrew scholar, took a prominent part, the latter no doubt to render it 'more agreeable to the Original than any heretofore.'

M'Kenzie of Ord, John M'Kenzie of Tachcairne, James M'Kenzie, Alexander M'Kenzie, Hector M'Kenzie, Thomas Grahame, Rorie Bayn, Alexander Bayn, and Captane Alexander Bayn compeiring personally, the said Rorie M'Kenzie of Dachmalwak, Coline M'Kenzie of Tarvie, John M'Kenzie of Ord, Thomas Grahame, and Alexander Bayn, acknowledged their subscribing Seaforts Remonstrance, and subscribed judicially their renunciation thereof; the rest, except the said Kenneth M'Kenzie of Garloch and James M'Kenzie, acknowledged their attendance upon the said Earle of Seafort when he went to James Grahame<sup>1</sup>, and the said Kenneth and James M'Kenzies denied they wer guilty either of the one fault or the other; Therfor the Commission of the Generall Assembly, not having heir sufficient information concerning them, nor means of further tryell, do referre all the said persones to their severall Presbyteries for further tryell, recommending that the subscribers of the Remonstrance and the followers of Seafort when he wes with James Grahame, satisfie publikly as they shall prescribe, according to the degree of their offences and the Act of the Generall Assembly, and that they give account of their diligence heirin to the Generall Assembly.

This day the Moderator, with Mr. William Colvill, Mr. John Smith, Mr. James Guthrie, and Mr. Robert Ker, appoynted to revise the draught of the Declaration and to report.

*Edinburgh, 9 Julij 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. David Dickson : Mr. James Affleck : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. James Sibbald : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. John Oiswald : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Mathew Birsbane : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. James Fleming : Mr. John Hay : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Robert Wright : Mr. John Knox : Mr. William Adair : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Alexander Casse. ELDERS.—Earle Crawford : Lord Yester : Laird of Lammington : Laird of Moncreiff : Laird of Dudingstoun : Laird of Linthill : Lawrence Henrysone : George Porterfeild.

This day, Angus M'Queen of Torriburgh being called and Remitt.  
not compeiring, the Commission appoints the Presbyterie of <sup>Angus</sup> M'Queen.  
Innernes to sentence the said Angus M'Queen with excom-

<sup>1</sup> That is, joined the Marquis of Montrose.

munication, they having sufficient proof that he has been and is presently in the rebellion, and to report their diligence herein to the next Generall Assembly.

The draught of the Declaration being read, the Commission appoynts Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Robert Baillie, John Oiswald, John Duncan, William Dalgleish, Mathew Birsbane, William Colvill, James Guthrie, with the Moderator, Earle Crawford, Earle Lanerk, Laird of Lamington, Moncreiff, Dudingstoun, George Porterfeild, to consider it againe, to mend some expressions and to report.

Sir David and  
David Ogilvies.

This day Sir David Ogilvy and David Ogilvy referred to their Presbyterie for tryell and censure for their compliances, and they are to report their diligence to the Assembly.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Mathew Birsbane : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. John Knox : Mr. John Hay : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. James Affleck : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Patrik Flemyng : Mr. James Fleming : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. David Drummond : Mr. John Oiswald : Mr. Patrik Colvill : Mr. John Weir : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. William Adair. *ELDERS*.—Laird of Moncreiff : Laird Cuninghamehead : Thomas Paterson.

The Commission continues to determine anything concerning the Declaration of the present condition of affairs untill Teusday next.

Reference.  
Mr. Robert  
Strachan to  
Assembly.

The Commission refers Mr. Robert Strachan his desire concerning the admitting of his confession and abjuration of Poprie vnto the next Assembly. In the mean tyme, if he stay in toun, he may give in writ a declaration of his bygone errors and his present judgment thereof against Teusday next.

*Edinburgh, 13 Julij 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. William Colvill : Mr. James Affleck : Mr. William Dalgleish : Mr. John Knox : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. William Adair : Mr. John Oiswald : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Moncreiff : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Andro Eliot : Mr. Patrik Fleming. *ELDERS*.—Laird Moncreiff : Laird Cuninghamehead : Thomas Paterson.

Messrs. Thomas  
Mackenzie,  
Nicol Ross,  
John Mac-  
kenzie.

This day Mr. Thomas M'Kenzie, Mr. Nicoll Rosse, and John M'Kenzie, commissare deput, personally present, refuse that they subscribed Seaforths Remonstrance and that they

wer with Seafort when he wes with James Grahame ; the Commission, not having sufficient information concerning their cariage, do therfor remitt them to their Presbyteries to be further tryed, that according to their merite they may be cleired or censured, and appoynt the Presbyterie to send report of their diligence to the next Assembly.

This day, the persones in the Presbyterie of Fordyce cited to this Commission being called and not compeiring, the Commission remitts them to the Presbyterie to be tryed and censured condignly, according to the order præscribed, and to report to the Assembly.

Remitt.  
Complyers in  
Fordyce.

The Commission appoynts that in the Fast appoynted by the Generall Assembly there be some reasones added, in respect of the present condition of affairs, and letters therwith'sent to Presbyteries, and appoynt Messrs. David Dickson, William Colvill, James Guthrie, William Dalglish, and the Moderator, Moncreiff, and Cunnyngnamhead, to consider these causes of a Fast and to report.

Committee for  
reasons of a  
Fast.

This day, the Declaration againe read, continued untill the morne to consider further of it.

The next meeting the morne at ten hours.

*Edinburgh, 14 Julij, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. James Affleck : Mr. John Knox : Mr. Johne Hay : Mr. Alexander Casse : Mr. Andro Eliot : Mr. Patrik Colvil : Mr. Patrik Gillespie : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. William Dalglish : Mr. Adam Penman : Mr. Patrik Fleming : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Robert Traill : Mr. Johne Moncreiff : Mr. Johne Weir. ELDERS.—Laird Moncreiff : James Rughead : Lawrence Henryson : Thomas Paterson.

The Commission recomends to Mr. Mungo Law to assist Collonell Brysones relict before the Committee of Estates for some supply.

This day the Commission approves the causes of a solemne fast, and appoynts the same to be sent to Presbyteries in print, that they may be made use of for further humiliation upon the 25 of this moneth, which is Sabboth come eight dayes, a day appoynted to be kept by the late Assembly for praying for a blessing to the next Assembly.

*‘Causes of a publik fast and solemne humiliation to be kept throughout the Church of Scotland upon the last Sabbath of this instant moneth of July, being the 25 day thereof 1647. \_*

Causes of the  
Fast.

‘1. That notwithstanding of our solemne ingagement in the Covenant, our obligationes from great and singular mercies, and our many warnings from judgments of all sorts, yet not only do we come farre short of that sobriety, righteousness, and holynes that becometh the gospell of Jesus Christ, but ungodlynes and worldly lusts abound evrie where throughout the land, unto the grieving of the Lords Spirit, and provoking the eyes of his glory, because we continue to walk contrary unto him.

‘2. That the Lords hand is still streatched out against us in the judgment of the pestilence, which spreads not only in severall places of the countrey, but continueth and increaseth in many of the most eminent cities in the kingdomes.

‘3. The great danger that threatens Religion and the work of Reformation in these kingdomes, from the number, policie, and power of the sectaries in England, which ar like not only to interrupt the progresse of Vniformity, and the establishing of the ordinances of God in their beauty and perfection, but to overturne the foundation already laid, and all that hath been built therupon, with the expence of so much blood and paines. \_

‘1. And therfor we ar earnestly to pray the Lord that the Solemne League and Covenant may be kept fast and inviolable notwithstanding of all the purposes and endeavours of open enemies and secret underminers to the contrary.

‘2. We ar to intreat the Lord in the behalf of the Kings Majestie that he may be reconciled to God, and that he may be now furnished with wisdome and counsell from above, that he be not involved in new snares to the endangering of himself and these kingdomes, but that his heart may inclyne to such resolutiones as will contribute for setling of religion and righteousness.

‘3. Wee ar also to intreat the Lord in the behalf of the Parliament of England, of the Synod of Divines, and of all



such in that land as do vnfainedly minde the work of God, that they may not be discouraged nor swerve in the day of temptation, but that each of them in their stations, and according to their places and callings, may be furnished with light and strenth from heaven for doing of their dutie with faithfulness and zeale.

'4. Wee ar to supplicat for direction to our Committee of Estates, that they may discern the tymes and know what is fitting to be done for securing ourselves and encouraging our brethren.

'5. Wee ar to pray for a spirit of light and of love unto our Assemblie, that they may be instrumentall in preserving truth and advancing holynesse amongst ourselves, and for carying on the worke of God amongst our neighbours.

'Finallie, That the Lord would poure out upon all sorts of persones in these kingdomes a spirit of grace and supplication, that it may repent us of all our iniquities, and that we may be reconciled to the Lord, that so all the tokens of his wrath may be removed from amongst us, and he may blesse us with the sweet fruits of truth and peace.'

Tenor of the letter to Presbyteries follows:—

'REVEREND BRETHREN,—Wee believe that there is none amongst yow so great strangers unto the condition of affairs in our neighbour land, but that yow have heard of the exceeding increase and growth of sectaries, these whose power and policie is come to be such that it threatens Religion and the work of God in these kingdomes with most eminent danger, and therfor we do, from the sense of the trust committed unto us, in the bowels and by the authority of Jesus Christ seriously exhort yow to take heed unto yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Ghost hes made yow overseers, and that none be drawn aside or arise amongst us to speak perverse things, but that the ordinances of God may be preserved pure and intire. And, because it is just with God to send strong delusion upon those to believe a lie who do not receive the love of the trueth, therfor, as it is needfull to teach and instruct in sound doctrine, so to studie to be blameles in our conversation and to convince the ungodly of all their ungodly deeds and to encourage these

Letter to  
Presbyteries.

that walke as it becomes the gospell of Jesus Christ. If any further opportunitie shall offer betuixt this and the Generall Assembly we shall acquaint yow with the progresse of affairs. In the mean while we have sent yow the Causes of a publik fast which we conceive necessary to be kept the 25 of this moneth, not only in reference to the approaching Assembly according to the Act of the preceeding Assembly, but also in reference to the present condition of affairs. In the first cause wee have kept upon a generall, leaving it to your own knowledge and discretion to discend unto the particular sins that abound in the land and in your bounds. Wee desire that your Commissioners may come furnished unto the Generall Assembly with a report of your diligence against all malignants and Complyers with the enemy in your bounds; as also with a report of your opinionones in the particulars referred to yow by the præceeding Assembly, and that they may bring with them what is resting to James Murray so often recomended unto yow. Thus, comending yow and all your labours unto God, we continue,  
Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,  
14 Julij 1647.*

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

The Commission think it incumbent to them to writ to the Lovetennent Generall for his encouragement the letter following:—

Letter to the  
Leivtennent  
Generall.

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Wee account it no small testimonie of the Lords goodnes that he heth delivered us from the tyranny and oppression of that basse and bloody enemy that did vexe and afflict our land for many dayes; a mercie so much the more precious because it is dispensed at such an opportunity, when new dangers threaten Religion and the work of Reformation. And we can not but be sensible of your integrity and activity whom the Lord hes honoured to be instrumentall in that work. Wee know that yow have mett with difficulties and hardships, but by these the Lord hes made way for the manifestation of the excellencie of his power and for tryell of your patience and constancie, that he might be glorified and yow approved. And we ar confident that his good hand with yow in your greatest straits shall not only engage your heart

to walk humblie and thankfullie with God, but be ground of encouragement to go on with resolution and hope in prosecuting that which remaines. Wee ar sorie that, notwithstanding all our endeavours for ministers, yet hithertills it hath come to passe that the army hes not been so well supplied. Wee have of late nominat some for that attendance, and shall studie to make them keep their dyets. So, praying the Lord for all his mercie towards yow, and intreating the continuance of his blessing upon your endeavours, we rest,

Your loving freends and servants in the Lord,

Edinburgh,  
14 Julij 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.'

Direct: *For the right honourable Lievtennent Generall David Leslie.*

The Commission, considering how necessar it is to them to represent to the Synod of Divines the sense of their condition in respect of the present condition of affairs in England, and that it is incumbent to them in dutie to writ a letter unto them, therfor appoynts the Moderator, Mr. William Colvill, Mr. James Guthrie, and Mr. Robert Traill to consider of some grounds and a draught of a letter, and to report afternoon.

The Commission think it necessar in respect of the present postur of affaires to present a petition to the Committee of Estates, a draught whereof they desire the Moderator and Clerk to draw against afternoon.

The Commission, having againe cause read the Declaration, do approve it, as it is now corrected, but judge it not convenient to put it to publik view presently, in respect of the neernes of the Assemblie; but in case there be a necessity, will give power to emitt it and make publik vse therof.

Tenor of the said Declaration follows:—

'It hes been the dispensation of the only wise God in the carying on of his work in these kingdomes to exercise his people with a continued succession of many and diverse tryels that their faith might be proved and his glory might appeare by giving unto them support and delyverance. For many yeirs together we fought with the Popish and Prælatieall partie who choosed rather to make these lands run with streams of blood

The Declaration and Remonstrance of the present dangers.

then to quyt the plea of lordly dominion, the ceremonies, the service book, and the designe of promoting and establishing the Antichristian yoke upon the neck of this Iland: But in the power of the Lords strength they ar brought low, a mercie in itself great and marvelous, and that deserves to be kept in constant remembrance, not only to be an incitment of our praises, but a ground of our hopes of the Lords salvation for the time to come.

‘After so many sad and sore conflicts unto sweat and blood with that party, it wes our desire and expectation to have come out of trouble and to have sitten down in quietnes and assurance to reap the sweet fruits of precious truth and pure ordinances in the Church and of justice and righteousness in the Commonwealth. But a new storme arises that threatens the losse of all our former labours, the overturning of the work of Reformation in these kingdomes, and a sad stroke of Religion in all the Reformed Churches. There is a generation in our neighbour land who at first seemed sensible of the corruptiones of worship and government and to breath after a delivery from the tyranny of the praelats, and therfor did many of them joy in a Covenant with us for extirpation of Poprie and Prælacie, hæresie and schisme, and whatever is contrarie to sound doctrine and the power of godlynes, and for promoting the work of Vniformity. And for a whyle they appeared to act for these ends. But how soon the yoke of praelats wes broken from off their neck they thought it tyme to stirre for themselves, that things should not carie contrary to their designes, and therfor by their subtile and crooked wayes have for a long tyme retarded the work of God, so that as yet it not only comes farre short of that beauty and perfection which er now it might have attained (if these men had in the integrity of their spirits ansuered their engagements and our expectation), but also because the hedging of the Lords vineyarde hath bene strongly impeded by their means. It is much darkned and infested with a swarme of sectaries come up over the face of that Kirk whose opiniones and practises portend rwin to England and exceeding danger to us, if that wisdome which is unsearchable and that mercie which endures for ever do not prevent it. Wee desire to construct the actions of all men

to the best, and it peirceth our hearts with many sorrowes to consider that those who seemed once to be for advancing of Reformation should by their miscariages open the mouths of adversaries to blaspheme and speak evill of the truth and of the wayes of God. But we should denie our own sense, betray the trust committed unto us of God, expose his people to snares, and by our silence approve of these sad beginnings and all the doofull consequents that ar like to issue from thence, if we should not declare and make known the dangers that threaten Religion and Government from the principles and actiones of that partie.

‘It is too well known how much not only toleration is pleaded for, but an absolute and vniversall libertie to believe, to professe, and propagat without disturbance in mater of Religion whatsoever is apprehended as truth, though in itself never so monstrous and erroneous. And will this extirpat hæresie and schisme, profannes and whatsoever is contrarie to sound doctrin, and bring the Churches of God in the three kingdomes to the neerest conjunction and Vniformity in maters of Religion, as they have sworne? Nay, will it not rend them in peeces and expose them to the reproach of adversaries and make them a stage on which evrie lying and vnclean spirit may come furth without contradiction to professe and act unto the overthrow of all religion and honestie, until truth and righteousness be banished out of the earth? Neither doeth this vniversall libertie reach only unto the rwin of Religion and razing the foundations of the Church, but unto the subversion of policy and overturning the pillars of the State; which, as it would prove the fountaine of infinit losses and confusions, so it could not but be mater of great sorrow unto us, who ar under so solemne obligation for maintaining the priviledges of Parliament, and preserving the King in his just greatnes and authority, in the defence and preservation of Religion.

‘The worke of Vniformity wes for a long tyme much desired, and of late much endeavoured and promoted with hope and joy by all the godly, as that which, without controversie, wes like to contribute most for making those nationes honourable and happie in the purity of the ordinances and in a stable and firme peace. And therfor a Solemne League and Covenant wes

sworne and subscribed for attaining and preserving so great a blessing. Wpon this surety (as knowing none better and more sacred) Scotland did engage with their brethren. And as it is our purpose to hold it fast, so we expect that the same shall be kept inviolable by England, albeit some make too palpable profession of such things as tend to the rwin and dissolution therof, which, after so firme a foundation of a neer conjunction and fair hopes of many rich blessings to issue from thence, would not only frustrat us of all those, but also rend us asunder, and so expose us as a prey to common adversaries, and make us to be consumed one of another.

‘ From this generation and partie of sectaries, sprung up in the bosome of our neighbour land, it is that we have reason to feare, not only great evils to befall unto our brethren there, but also sad consequences to saise upon ourselves. Befor our vnion with that nation vnder one King, the influence from thence in the revolutiones and alterationes of Religion was alwayes powerfull upon us, and since that tyme wofull experience hes taught it to be such as first overturned the government of the Church and corrupted the worship of God, and did afterwards well nigh cary us bak unto Rome itself. There is in the hearts of all the children of men an inclination to error, especially to those errors that ar most plausible to the flesh, and savour of carnall libertie. And we having such vicinity, and so frequent commerce and correspondence with that nation, can not but be in danger to have infection derived unto us from thence, and to have the beginings and seeds of hæresie and schisme brought in amongst us, which may spread as a leprosie and fret as a gangren, unto the poysoning and corrupting of many,—a danger so much the more deeply to be apprehended, because of the policie and power of the spirit of error that hes possessed so many in England, the wheels of whose chariots, though at the first they did drive smoothly, yet so subtilly, that they found means almost evrie where in that land to crosse the purposes and bring the persones of such as opposed their evill and sinistrous courses into contempt, and to promot their own designes, and advance these of their own way, wherby they have at last so farre prevailed as to be many in number and great in power. And they being thus numerous

and diligent, if from those principles of toleration and libertie, and their practises for promoting the same, we did not apprehend hazard, all wise men could not but account us desperately secure. It is true that many of those from whom evill is now feared be in a Covenant with us; yet who knowes not how litle the Covenant is regarded by those, nay, that its looked upon and aimed at as that which is most obstructive unto the advancing of their intentiones and attaining their ends; neither would any be allured with plausible pretences under whatsoever specious names. The most desperat designes under heaven, not daring at first to appear in their own cullors, have borrowed gracious names, and have been driven on under the shadow of things desyrable and praiseworthy. But we ar not to judge of mens purposes by their pretences, but by their principles and actiones. Therfor having dulia weighed and considered all these things, we do seriously exhort and beseech all men throughout the land, in the bowels and by the authority of Jesus Christ, to be vigilant and instant in prayer and supplication with God, and to stirre up themselves and others unto the right discerning of their danger, and diligent discharge of their dutie in their stationes, and according to their places and callings. Wee trust that it shall be the prudence and zeale of these that ar now in place and power to be faithful in acquitting themselves in evrie dutie, and in tymous performance of all those things that may contribute for securing ourselves and encouraging of our brethren in England, according to the Solemne League and Covenant. And these to whom the Lord hes committed the charge of soules, wee exhort them as brethren to take heed to themselves and to the flock over which the Holy Ghost hes made them overseers, that none arise amongst us to speak perverse things and draw disciples after them, contrary to the doctrin which wee have received, but that the Doctrin, Worship, Disciplin, and Government of the Church be preserved pure and intire. And because it is just with God to send strong delusionones upon those to believe a lie who do not receive the love of the truth, therfor it can not be but most necessary for preservation of the Gospell and of the ordinances of God in their purity and power amongst us, as to teach and instruct in sound doctrine, so to incite unto

piety and godlynes, labouring with much earnestnes and care to be blameles in our conversation, to convince the ungodly of all their vngodly deeds, and to reclame them therfra, and to encourage and strengthen these who studie to walk orderly as it becometh the Gospell of Christ, in sobriety, righteousness, and holynes. And so the Lord shall delight to duell in our land when truth and holynesse shall at once shyne and abound amongst us, and we shall be established in the day of tentation, and enabled to contend for the faith which wes once delivered unto the saints, that it may be transमित sound and intire unto the generationes to come.'

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. James Affleck: Mr. Andro Eliot: Mr. Patrik Flemyng: Mr. Adame Penman: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Johne Weir: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. William Dalglish: Mr. John Knox: Mr. Patrik Colvill: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Johne Hay. *Elders*.—Laird of Dudingstoun: Lawrence Henryson: James Rughead: Thomas Paterson.

This day the draught of the letter to the Synod of Divines being read, wes approven and appoynted to be sent with the expresse to the Commissioners at London, with a letter to themselves, if the expresse go away this afternoon.

Followes the tenor of the letters to the Synod and Commissioners:—

Letter to the  
Synod of  
Divines.

'REVEREND AND DEER BRETHREN,—The engagement of these kingdomes in one Solemne League and Covenant wes unto us mater of exceeding joy and refreshing, as promising great honour and happynesse unto this Iland in the present and succeeding generationes, from the precious and pure ordinances of God established in their beauty and perfection after one rule in both lands: And when the Lord wes pleased to lay a faire foundation for a more full Vniformity, by the Directory and the Ordinances of the Parliament for setting up of Presbyteries, our hopes wer strenthned to apprehend a speedy enjoyment of that which we had long waited and much prayed for. It can not therfor but afflict our hearts with many sorrowes to heare of the growth and increase of sectaries in your land, whose policy and power threaten not only the interruption of the work of God (so that the headstone therof shall not be brought



forth), but also the overturning of the foundation already laid, and the casting down of all that has been built thereupon, with the expense of so much paines unto yow, and sweat and blood unto both nationes.

‘When the noise of these things come into our ears they wer unto us so unexpected and full of wonder, that for many dayes we wer like unto them that dreamed; and therfor have hitherto delayed to wryt unto yow; but now, having more seriously considered the condition of affaires with yow, we can not but expresse the sympathie we have of your sorrowes and sufferings, and the compassion of our hearts towards the Church of God amongst yow. Wee shall not insist upon the rise and originall of your evils. We pray the Lord may pardon those who have kept his vineyarde amongst yow so long from being hedged, untill the foxes have come in to destroy the vines, and many woolves have entered to devour the soules of his people. But it grieves us sore to think that that League and Covenant, which wes entered into with so much solemnity and joy in both kingdomes, should be now so litle regarded by many, nay, by some studied to be dissolved as that which is most destructive to their designes, which, as it would expose us as a prey to our common adversaries, so to the vengeance of God, and make us to be consumed one of another.

‘And it wounds us deeply on your behalf that, after ye have now been employed for some years in searching the mynd of God from his Word, concerning the way of his worship and order of his house, and have holden foorth the samyn with much evidence of divine light, that all our hopes and your paines should be lost in one day; and that, instead of the tyranny and bloody dominion of prælats, and the guyse of ceremonies and the service-book, you should have a wofull anarchie and toleration thrust upon yow. It is to small purpose to fall in comparison of evils, all being to be rejected and hated as disallowed of God, and opposit to that which is good. But we know no evill more contrary to the Word of God, and would prove more destructive to Religion and to the Churches of God then that of toleration and libertie as it is now pleaded for in your land. And, therfor, since the day we heard of these things, as we have been much weightied with the sense of your

condition, so we have poured furth our supplicationes to God for yow, that yow may not be discouraged, nor faint, nor swerve in the houre of tentation, but that yow may comfort yourselves in the Lord, and be enabled to contend for the faith dellyvered to the Saints.

‘Wee know that your tentationes be many, and your difficulties great, but the Lord on high is more mighty then the noyse of many waters, then the mightie waves of the sea; and we ar perswaded that he who hes accounted yow faithfull to put yow into his service will cloth yow with strenth and salvation.

‘Wee need not put yow in mynd that ye ar engaged for the truth of God. Yourselves know how it hath conquered and prevailed in our dayes against the learning and wisdom of men; and yow have not wanted large experiments of light and assistance communicat unto yow from above in all the tract of your former labours, which men of your understanding have (no question) laid up as grounds of encouragement in all future difficulties and straits. It is not we alone, but, as we conceive the Protestant Churches abroad (as hes been long since made known unto yow by publik testimonies from some of themselves) that ar sensible of your danger, and do beare burthen with yow. And there is reason why a mater of so common interest and concernment to Religion should be owned and resented by all the lovers and professors therof. And therfor it shall be our hearts desire and prayer to God that yow may so carrie yourselves as these upon whom not only the eyes of adversaries, but the eyes of the Churches of God throughout Europ ar fixed, that your constancie and zeale for the truth may be made manifest unto all men to the shame of your enemies and the comfort of your freends.’

*Subscribed in name of the*  
*Edinburgh, Commission of the Generall Assembly of the*  
 14 Julij 1647. *Kirk of Scotland by the Moderator.*

Direct: *To the right reverend the Assembly of Divines in the Church of England.*

Letter to the  
Commissioners  
at London.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—In this day of tryell and distresse we hav mett frequently heir for acquitting ourselves in our dutie in relation to the present condition of affairs; but,

for want of intelligence, have been much retarded in our resolutions. Wee have made our addresse by supplication unto the Committee of Estates, and have written unto the Synod of Divines at some length, which letter ye will be pleased to delyver. We conceive the danger that threatens Religion and the work of Reformation to be verie great; and if the Synod of Divines can be brought to give any public testimony and declaration of their judgment against sectaries, it would be verie seasonable at such a tyme, if yow who ar upon the place find it expedient to be moved. We shall acquaint yow with the progresse of affairs heir as occasion offers, and expect that ye will not omitt any opportunity of giving us 'an account of the condition of things with yow. So, comending yow to God, we rest,

Your affectionat brethren,

Edinburgh,  
14 July 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

Direct: *To their reverend and loving brethren the Commissioners for the Kirk of Scotland now at London.*

The Commission approves the petition to be presented to the Committee of Estates, and appoynts Mr. William Colvill, Mr. John Oiswald, and Mr. Mungo Law, with the Moderator to present it; giving them also power to emitt the Declaration to publik use, if they find a pressing necessitie. Tenor of the petition follows:—

*To the right honourable the Committee of Estates the humble petition of the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie.*

'RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Having now many dayes expected full and cleere information concerning the progresse of affairs in England, and yet finding maters there still caried in so dark and close a way, as that something may be brought forth, er we be acquainted with it, that may prove verie dangerous to Religion, and hearing that the work of God in that land is not only retarded, but like to be overturned, Therfor it is our earnest and humble desire that your Lordships will be pleased to inquire after the progresse of the work of Vniformity and deale with the Parliament of England for advancing therof, and to be carefull that the Kings Majestie be not involved in new snares

Petition to the  
Committee of  
Estates.

unto the hazard of Reformation, and the endangering of himself and his kingdomes. And because these things ar of great consequence and deep concernment unto Religion, therfor we perswade ourselves that yow will think them worthie of your frequent and serious deliberation ; And we shall not be wanting with our prayers and supplicationes unto God for your Lordships, that he may furnish yow with such counsell and resolution from himself as may contribut for promoving the ends of the Covenant, unto the honour of his name, and the comfort and safety of his people.'

The Commission think it fitt now to dissolve, seeing the Assembly is so neir approaching, and not to meet againe except the Moderator find an vrgent necessity.

A. KER.

*Edinburgh, 26 August 1647, sessio 22<sup>a</sup>.*

'The Generall Assemblie, considering that the particulars which specialle occasioned the dissenting of some brethren from the votes of the Commission of the late Assemblie, vpon the 21 of August 1646, ar for the tyme to come provyded for by the Directiones for secret and privat worshipe and mutuall edification : And considering also that the sentence of the said Commission for transporting a minister to the kirk of Gordoun, vpon the 22 day of the said moneth of August, is not now to tak effect, the planting of that kirk with a minister now goeing on in another way : Therfor the Assembly, in their tryall and examination of the proceedings of the said Commission, is not to examine the said votes and sentence, nor to give any judgment in relation therto.

(Signed) Mr. ROBERT DOUGLAS, Moderator.'

'The Generall Assemblie, after matur deliberation, do ratifie and approve the wholl Acts and conclusions of the Commissioners of the preceeding Assembly for publik affaires now tryed and examined, Declaring that they haue proceeded therein with much zeale, wisdom, diligence, vigilancie, and according to their Commission.

(Signed) Mr. ROBERT DOUGLAS, Moderator.'

**THE ACTS AND PROCEEDINGS  
OF THE COMMISSION OF THE  
GENERALL ASSEMBLIE HOLDEN  
AT EDINBURGHE IN THE YEIR  
1647**



## THE COMMISSION GRANTED BY THE LATE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.

---

*Edinburgh, ultimo Augusti 1647, post meridiem,  
Sessio 28<sup>a</sup>.*

### RENOVATION OF THE COMMISSION FOR THE PUBLIK AFFAIRES OF THE KIRK.

The Generall Assembly, taking to their consideration that in respect the great work of Vniformity in religion in all his Majesties dominions is not yet perfected (though by the Lords blessing there is a good progresse made in the same), there is a necessity of renewing the Commissions granted formerly for prosecuting and perfecting that great work: Doe therfore renew the power and comision granted for the publike affaires of the Kirk by the Generall Assemblies held in St. Andrews 1642, and at Edinburgh 1643, 1644, 1645, and 1646, unto the persons following, viz. :—Masters Alexander Casse, Samuel Douglas, Robert Knox, William Penman, James Guthrie, Robert Cuningham, David Fletcher, Robert Lawder, Andrew Stevenson, Robert Davidson, David Calderwood, James Fleming, Robert Ker, James Fairlie, Oliver Colt, Patrick Sibbald, Andrew Ramsay, John Adamson, Robert Douglas, William Colvill, George Gillespie, Mungo Law, Andrew Fairfoul, George Lesly, Robert Lawrie, Alexander Spittell, Alexander Dickson, John Hay, Thomas Vassie, Ephraim Melvill, Patrick Scheill, Alexander Summervail, George Bennet, Alexander Levingstoun, Robert Murray, Alexander Rollock, William Menzies, Alexander Ireland, John Friebairn, George Murray, Henrie Guthrie, William Justice, Robert Wright, Henrie Livingstoun, James Hamiltoun, George Gladstones, Bernard Sanderson, Andrew Lawder, George Rutherford, John Levingston, George Hutcheson, John Bell, Heugh Mackaile, John Nevey, Matthew Brisbane, John Hamiltoun, Allan Ferguson, David Dickson, Zachary Boyd, Robert Ramsay, Robert Baillie, James Nasmith,

Francis Aird, Robert Birnie, Thomas Kirkaldie, Evan Cameron, Robert Blair, Coline Adam, George Hamiltoun, Samuel Rutherford, Alexander Colvill, John Ramsay, James Martein, William Levingstoun, Thomas Melvill, John Smith, Frederick Carmichaell, Patrick Gillespie, Alexander Moncrief, John Duncan, James Sibbald, Walter Bruce, George Pittillo, Andrew Affleck, John Barclay, Thomas Peirson, William Rait, David Strachan, Andrew Cant, William Douglas, John Forbes, George Sharp, William Chalmer, Joseph Brodie, Alexander Simmer, Gilbert Anderson, William Smith, ministers : and Archibald, Marques of Argile, John, Earle of Crawford, Alexander, Earle of Eglintoun, William, Earle of Glencairne, John, Earle of Cassils, James, Earle of Home, James, Earle of Tullibairdine, Francis, Earle of Buccleuch, John, Earle of Lauderdale, William, Earle of Lothian, James, Earle of Finlatour, William, Earle of Lanerk, James, Earle of Callendar, Archibald, Lord Angus, George, Lord Brichen, John, Lord Yester, John, Lord Balmerino, James, Lord Couper, John, Lord Barganie, Sir Archibald Johnstoun of Waristoun, Sir John Hope of Craighall, Arthur Areskine of Scotiscraig, Alexander Fraser of Phillorth, Fredrick Lyon of Brigton, James Mackdougall of Garthland, Sir William Cockburne of Langton, Sir Andrew Ker of Greinheid, Sir Heugh Campbell of Cesnock, Sir James Levingstoun of Kilsyth, Sir Thomas Ruthven of Freeland, Sir Gilbert Ramsay of Balmayne, John Henderson of Fordell, Walter Dundas younger of that Ilk, Sir William Scott younger of Harden, Sir Lodovick Gordoun, Master George Winrhame of Libertoun, Alexander Levingstoun of Saltcoats, John Birsbane of Bishoptoun, Sir Robert Douglas of Tilliquhillie, James Pringle of Torwoodlie, Sir James Nicolson of Colbrandspath, William Ker of Newtown, William Forbes younger of Lesly, John Kennedy of Carmucks, Robert Arburthnot of Findowrie, Alexander Brodie of Letham, Master Robert Narne, younger of Strathurd, Master James Schoneir of Caskeberrie, James Ruchheid, Laurence Henderson, James Stewart, David Douglas, John Jaffray, George Porterfeild, John Semple, John Kennedy, William Glendinning, Master John Cowan, John Mill, elders : Giving vnto them full power and commission to doe all and every thing for prosecuting, advancing, perfecting, and bringing



the said work of Vniformity in religion in all his Majesties dominions to a happy conclusion, conforme to the former commissions granted by preceding Assemblies thereanent. And to that effect appoints them, or any seventeene of them, whereof thirteene shall be ministers, to meet heer in this city in the afternoone at four hours, and thereafter upon the last Wednesdayes of November, February, and May next, and upon any other day and in any other place they shall thinke fit: Renewing also to the persons before named the power contained in the Act of the Assembly 1643, intituled, 'A reference to the Commission anent the persons designed to repaire to the kingdome of England;' as likewyse the power contained in the Act of Assembly 1644, Session 6, for sending ministers to the Armie. And further, in case delinquents have no constant residence in any on Presbytery, or if Presbyteries be negligent or overawed, in these cases, The Assembly gives to the persons before named full power of censuring compliers and persons disaffected to the Covenant, according to the Acts of Assembly: Declaring alwayes and provyding that ministers shall not be deposed but in on of the quarterly meetings of this Comission; With full power to them to treat and determine in the matters aforesaid, and in all other matters referred unto them by this Assembly, as fully and freely as if the same were here particularly expressed, and with as ample power as any Comission of any former Generall Assemblies hath had or been in use of before: They being alwayes for their whole proceedings countable to and censurable by the next Generall Assembly.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> We append to this, as to the Act of the previous Assembly, the Act renewing the Commission for prosecuting the Treaty for Uniformity in England: 'The Generall Assembly, taking to their consideration that the Treaty of Uniformity in Religion in all His Majesties dominions is not yet perfected, Therefore renews the power and commission, granted by preceding Assemblies for prosecuting that Treaty, unto these persons after named, viz., Master Robert Douglas, Master Samuel Rutherford, Master Robert Baillie, Master George Gillespie, Ministers; and John, Earle of Lauderdale, John, Lord Balmerino, and Sir Archibald Johnston of Waristoun, Elders; authorising them with full power to prosecute the said Treaty of Uniformity with the honourable Houses of the Parliament of England, and the reverend Assembly of Divines there or any Committee appointed by them; and to doe all and every thing which may advance, perfect, and bring that Treaty to an happy conclusion, conforme to the Commissions given thereanent.'

# THE ACTES AND PROCEEDINGES of the COMMISSION of the late GENERALL ASSEMB- LIE, holden at Edinburgh in the moneths of August and September last 1647.

*Edinburgh, 1 Septembris 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Samuel Douglas : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. James Fairlie : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Patrick Scheill : Mr. Alexander Livingstone : Mr. Harie Livingstone : Mr. Andrew Lawder : Mr. George Huchesone : Mr. Hew Mackale : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. Colin Adam : Doctor Colvil : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Walter Bruce : Mr. John Barclay : Mr. David Strachan : Mr. John Forbes : Mr. William Chamber : Mr. Alexander Sumer : Mr. John Nevay : Mr. James Marten : Mr. Robert Douglas : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. Andro Stevinsone : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Rollok : Mr. William Menzies : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. John Livingstone : Mr. John Bell : Mr. David Dicksone : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Thomas Kirkaldie : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. William Livingstone : Mr. Alexander Moncrieff : Mr. Andrew Affleck : Mr. Thomas Peirson : Mr. William Douglass : Mr. George Scharpe : Mr. Joseph Brodie : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Alexander Irland : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Mungo Law. ELDERS.—Scottiscraig : Tillquhillie : Strathurd : Caskeberry : James Ruchhead : David Douglas : John Jaffray : John Mill.

Moderatour.

After incalling vpon the name of God by Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderatour of the late Generall Assembly, the names of the Commissioners being called and the Commission read, a list was made for choysing a Moderatour, viz.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Mr. Robert Blair, and Mr. David Dickson, and the said Mr. Robert Douglass was chosen Moderatour of the Commission in all the sessiones and meittings therof.

Order for print-  
ing Proposi-  
tions and  
Directory of  
Government.

The Commission of Assembly appoints the Propositiones of Government and Directory of Government<sup>1</sup> to be printed with

<sup>1</sup> *Propositions concerning Church Government and Ordination of Ministers; A Directory for Church Government and Ordination of Ministers*; both printed 4to, pp. 26 and 32, by Evan Tyler, Edinburgh, 1647, and reprinted the same year by Robert Bostock, London.

the titles agreed on, and likeways that the debates in the Assembly of Divines in England concerning Toleration, and the papers given in by the Commissioners to the Grand Committee be also printed.

The Commission ordaines the brethren of Sutherland and Caithnes, commissioners to the late Assembly, to send the proofs and evidences of the particular offences wherin they charge the Lord Rae, his sone and friends, and vther persones contained in the summonds, against the last Weddnesday of November, and appoints the Clerk also to look out that peece writtten by Mr. Gilbert Gordon, which is a panegyrick for James Graham, which ance come to his hands; and continues the summonds raised against the said persones vntill the said day.

Continuation—  
Lord Rae and  
vtheres.

Mr. Gilbert  
Gordon.

The Commission of Assembly vnderstanding that notwithstanding of Lues Gordons<sup>1</sup> excommunication, dyvers persons do converse with him, Therfor they doe seriously recommend to the Provinciaall of Murray to take notice of such as converse with him, and to censure them accordingly; And doe also humbly recommend to the Committee of Estates to take some course for puting him in furance.

Lues Gordon  
excommunicat.

The Commission appoints their nixt meiting to be in the last Weddnesday of September.

*Edinburgh, penultimo Septembris 1647.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Evan Cambron: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. James Fairlie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Patrick Scheill: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Patrick Gillespie: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. George Gillespie. *ELDERS*.—Lord Marques of Argyle: Lord Advocat: Sir James Livingston of Kilsyth: Walter Dundas, younger of that ilk: Mr. George Winram of Libertoun: James Ruchhead: James Stewart: George Porterfeild.

This day, the summonds of the toune of Glasgow for transporting of Mr. Patrick Gillespie minister at Kirkcaldie, with

Towne of Glas-  
gow—Mr. Pat-  
rick Gillespie.

<sup>1</sup> He was son of the forfeited and excommunicated Marquis of Huntly, and though himself excommunicated, was not, like his father and the Marquis of Montrose, and some others, excepted by Act of the Estates 'from getting pardon or conditions.'

their reasones, being read, The Commission appoints the towne of Kirkcaldie to see these reasones, and to prepar answer therto against the morne after sermon.

Preston and  
Mr. Thomas  
Kirkcaldie.

The Commission continues the mater of the petition of Preston for transporting of Mr. Thomas Kirkcaldie, minister at Karnwath, vntill the 12 of October, at two afternoon, with certification, if the defenders compeare not, the Commission will proceid, and Mr. William Sime, appearing for the defenders, warned heirof *apud acta*.

Recommendation concerning  
a Short Catechisme.

The Commission, apprehending that the Assembly of Divines in England will not fall vpon the Short Catechisme at this tyme,<sup>1</sup> Doe therfor recommend to the ministers of Edinburgh and Messrs. David Calderwood and Robert Ker, Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Ramsay, and Robert Baillie, and Messrs. Robert Blair and Samuel Rutherford, so soon as the Large Catechisme shall be perfected and sent doune, to draw out of it a short plaine Catechisme for the capacity of the weaker, in caice the Assembly of Divines shall doe nothing in it, and desires Mr. George Gillespie to writ to their brother, Mr. Samuel Rutherford, to learne if the Assembly of Divines will take any paines in the Short Catechisme.

Appointment  
to speak the  
Thesaurer for  
the 500 lib.

The Commission appoints Messrs. Andro Ramsay and George Gillespie, with the Moderatour, to deale earnestly with the Lord Thesaurer for payment of the precept of 500 lib. sterling, which his Lordship hes granted in pairt of payment of the arriers of the annuitie granted by his Maiestie.

Comision for  
examining wit-  
nesses in the  
matters betuixt  
John Wilkie  
and Mr.  
Thomas Ram-  
say.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly in the mater referred vnto them concerning John Wilkie of Fouldon and Mr. Thomas Ramsay, minister ther, gives heirby power and commission to Messrs Alexander Casse, John Home of Eccles, Thomas Swinton, Walter Swinton, Samuel Douglas, and James Home, ministers, and the lairds of Swinton, elder, Blacader, and Nynholls, or any four of them, three being ministers, to examine witnesses vpon oath in the said mater, which either of the pairties shall lead and adduce, vpon any of the parti-

<sup>1</sup> The Westminster Assembly did prepare a Shorter Catechism as soon as possible after they finished the Larger one, and that, as well as the Larger, was sanctioned by the Assembly of 1648. Rutherford's Catechism seems to me to have been prepared before he went up to London in 1643, or soon after, and not in consequence of this recommendation in 1647.

culars which either of them layes to others chairge, and that the depositions be distinctly written and subscribed by the Moderatour for the tyme, and the witnesses themselves if they can writ; And to this effect their meiting shalbe at Chirnside, vpon the 7 day of October nixt, and thereafter they are to appoint their own dyets and place of meiting, with power to them to give out citationes, if need be, for bringing witnesses befor them: And that they make report to the Comission vpon the last Wednesday of November nixt, and either of the pairties shall send advertisement heiroy to the other pairtie, that neither of them pretend ignorance.

*Edinburgh, ultimo Septembris 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione præcedenti.*

The Comission continues vntill 2 afternoon the bussines concerning Mr. Patrick Gillespies transportation, and appoints the parochiners of Kirkcaldie to come prepared with answer to that reason given by the towne of Glasgow vpon the Kings gift and mortification, which will fall, in caice it take no beginning in Mr. Patricks person, with certification, if they doe not, the Commission will proceed.

Mr. Patrik  
Gillaspie.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Andro Ramsay, David Dickson, Doctor Colvill, and George Gillaspie, to conferre with the Lord Herreis, at afternoon, in Mr. Andrew Ramsays house.

Lord Herreis

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Dowglasse, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Patrick Sybbald: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. James Fairly: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Patrick Sheill: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie. *ELDERS.*—Argyle: Brechen: Dundas: Kilsyth: Libertoun: Provost of Glasgow: James Stewart.

This day the Lord Herries, personallie present, having given in a petition desiring to be relaxed from excommunication, The Commission of Assemblie appoints him to give in a particular confession of his offences for which he wes excommunicat, against the 12 of October, And in the meane tyme that he addresse him self to the Presbyterie of Drumfries to conferre

Lord Herries.

with any they appoint, and bring a report from them of their travells with him against the said 12 of October, which being done, they will then take his desire to consideration.

Transporta-  
tion of  
Mr. Patrick  
Gillaspie to  
Glasgow.

Concerning the petition of the towne of Glasgow for the transportation of Mr. Patrick Gillaspie to the ministrie of the Great Kirk of Glasgow, the said Mr. Patrik compearing personally, and the Earle of Dalhousie and the Laird of Bogie, with diverse vthers of the towne and paroch of Kirkaldie, compearing in name of that paroch, and George Porterfeild, Provost of Glasgow, and Mr. George Young and Mr. Hew Blair, ministers there, with divers vthers, compearing in name of the towne of Glasgow, the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie, having at greath lenth heard both the saids pairties *hinc inde*, and seriously considered the reasons given in by them for and against the said transportation, after mature deliberation doe find that the said Mr. Patrik should be transported to Glasgow, And therefor hearby transports him to the ministrie in the said Great Kirk of Glasgow, Ordaining him to be admitted actually to that charge, and to remove from Kirkcaldie betuixt this and Candlemes nixt.

Provost of Glas-  
gows Declara-  
tion in name of  
the towne.

Because the specciall reason moveing the Commissioners of the Assembly to transport Mr. Patrik Gillespie to Glasgow wes to the effect that the Kings mortification of ten chalders victuall for a constant minister to the Great Kirk might be effectual, which vtherwayes they wer informed would not be valid in law, Therfor George Porterfeild, provost of Glasgow, personallie this day declared and promised, in name of the said burgh of Glasgow, in case the said mortification should not prove valid in law, that the said Mr. Patrik should be secured sufficiently in a stipend equivalent thervnto.

Mr. Thomas  
Ramsay,  
younger, his  
capacity to the  
ministrie.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly haveing considered the petition of Mr. Thomas Ramsay, younger, referred vnto them by the late Assemblie, Doe find and declare that the said Mr. Thomas is in a capacity for the ministrie in this Kirk, when the Lord shall offer to him a lawfull calling.

Declaration  
concerning the  
said Mr.  
Thomas.

The Commission of the Generall Assembly doe declare that their preceeding vote, declaring Mr. Thomas Ramsay, younger, to be in a capacitie for the ministrie in this Kirk, is not to be extended to the kirk of Whitsome, in respect of the Act of

the late Generall Assemblie of the 25 of August, Session 20,<sup>1</sup> concerning the said Mr. Thomas, and appoints this to be intimat to the Presbytery of Chirnside.

Concerning Mr. Thomas Ramsay, younger, his cariage in his entrie to and removall from Mordingtoun, The Comission having heard Mr. William Colvill (who wes on of the Committee appointed by the late Assembly to consider that mater) make a verball report therof in so farre as his memorie served him, doe admonish the said Mr. Thomas that he do not carry himselfe in that maner in any tyme heirafter.

Admonition—  
Mr. Thomas  
Ramsay,  
younger.

This day the Clerk produced letters from the Commissioners at London; Tenor wherof followes:—

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE AND RIGHT REVEREND,—Wee delivered the Declaration<sup>2</sup> of the Generall Assembly to the Grand Committee, wher it wes read, and by a vote of that Committee ordered to be transmitted to both Houses of Parliament and the Assembly of Divines. Wee also, by ane order of the same Committee, transmitted to both Houses a paper, a copie wherof is heir inclosed, craving ane answer of another former paper, dated December 25, expressing more fullie our earnest desires for carying the so much expected work of Vniformity to some happy issue and conclusion. The Assembly heard the Declaration read with much attention and tendering of thanks to the Kirk of Scotland. But neither the Declaration nor our other paper hath yet been read in either Houses, though they have been in their hands since the 14th of this instant.

Letter from the  
Commissioners  
at London.

‘As wee could not find a fitt opportunitie, so considering the pregnant reasons tendered to ws by our friends (which wee cannot conveniently now expresse), wee much doubt of the expediency of delivering the Declaration to the Common Counsell of London in this exigencie of affaires, but shall remitt to your wisdoms what further yow shall command us therein.

‘The Assembly goes on in a review of the Catechisme. Wee

<sup>1</sup> The title of one of the unprinted Acts of this session of the Assembly is, ‘Query proposed by the Commissioners of the Presbytery of Chirnside, with the Assembly’s advice thereanent.’

<sup>2</sup> *A Declaration and Brotherly Exhortation of the Generall Assembly of the Church of Scotland met at Edinburgh, August 20, 1647, to their Brethren of England*, included among the printed Acts of Assembly, and printed separately 4to, pp. 22, by Evan Tyler, Edinburgh, 1647.

ar confident no thing can more prevaile for the crowning of this work and frustrating of the counsells of the adversarie, then the vigorous, reall, and constant adhering of that Kirk and Kingdome to the cause and Covenant of God, which wee know is the ayme of all the godly there, the rejoycing of the well-affected here, and the earnest desire and prayer of

Your loving brethren,

*Worcester House, Sic Subscribitur*  
the 21st of September 1647. LAUDERDAILL, SAMUELL RUTHERFURD.'

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

Paper given by  
our Commis-  
sioners to the  
Houses.

'Forasmuch as the honourable Houses have by the good hand of God made some desirable progresse in setling of Religion, and have oft declared that their reall intentions are, and care shall be, to endeavour the Reformation of Religion and the nearest Vniformity in Confession of Faith, forme of Church Government, Directory of Worship and Catechising, together with the extirpation of hæresie and schisme, according to the Covenant; and the hopefull foundation of so glorious a building layd did much refresh the Reformed Kirks of Christ abroad, and more particularly the Kirk of Scotland; and the setling of Religion was judged by both kingdomes to be an abundant reward of all that we can doe or suffer in this cause of God, Wee could not but represent (as wee have often done) our strong and hartie desires, that all possible care may be taken to expedite the begunne Reformation, to supply what is wanting, and to perfect the whole work. So now, at the speciall command of the Generall Assemblie of the Kirk of Scotland, wee earnestly desire ane answer to a fuller paper, more largely representing our sense of Religion, delivered vpon the 25th of December last to the Lords, Commons, and Divines appointed to receive papers of that kynd, which wes by them transmitted to both Houses of Parliament; The returne wherof we expected by a second paper given in to the same effect, the 17th of July last, by the Commissioners of the Kingdome of Scotland at the commandement of that Parliament; so are wee now still waiting for it these eight moneths and above, but received no answer, and can returne no satisfactory account therof to the Kirk of Scot-



land. Therfor wee, from our apprehensions and too apparent feares of a more dangerous alteration of Religion, then was befor wee entred in Covenant for Reformation, by reason of a pretended liberty of conscience, and the more then ordinary abounding of hæresies, blasphemies, and schismes throughout the whole kingdome; from the religious sense of that oath of God which the three kingdomes did swear with hands lifted vp to the Most High; for the satisfieing of our consciences and our owne exoneration are necessitat to renew our earnest desires the thrid tyme for ane answeare from the honourable Houses to that paper.'

14 September 1647.

The Comission thinke fitt that their nixt meeting be heir Nixt Meeting. vpon the 12 October nixt, and that the brethren present aduertise their brethren absent of this diet.

*Edinburgh, 12 Octobris 1647.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Dowglasse, *Moderatour*. Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Johnne Nevay: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. James Fairlie: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Hew Mackaill: Mr. John Bell: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Andrew Ramsay. *ELDERS.*—Scotscraige: Dundas: Libertoun: Caakeberrie: John Mill.

This day Messrs. David Dickson, William Colvill, James Guthrie, and Dundas appointed to consider of the present dangers to this Kirk, especially if the Army shall disband, and to draw vp the particulars, with their opinions, and bring the same to the Moderatour.

This day a letter from the Commissioners at London read; Tenor wherof followes:—

'RIGHT HONOURABLE AND RIGHT REVEREND,—The Assembly of Divines having ended the Catechisme, doe now reveiw the whole in a full Assembly. Wee hope it shall shortly be closed. Neither of the Houses of Parliament have the Declaration of the Generall Assemblie, nor is it probable (as wee are informed) they shall take any further notice of papers coming from ws

Letter from  
Commissioners  
at London.

<sup>1</sup> *Minutes of Westminster Assembly*, p. 483, session 932.

touching Kirk bussines, as affaires now stand. For our part wee so much value the authoritie of that Kirk, as the truly godly doe heare, (who wer indeed much refreshed when they read so faithfull a testimony to the truth of Jesus Christ against the many hæresies and errors of the tyme) that, after advice had with our most reall friends, wee humblie conceived the delyverie of that Declaration to the Common Counsell of London, at this juncture of tyme, but a prostituting the authoritie of that Venerall<sup>1</sup> Assembly (which is dear to ws) to the contempt of men, especially considering these of that judicature that are reall and zealous for the work of Reformation, and most constant in adhering to the Covenant maid with God, wer vnder censures, and diverse of them since that tyme committed,<sup>2</sup> and many indifferent, fearfull, or averse to Reformatioun; And being told the issue of our appearing therin wold be no other but some publick indignity offered to our Kirk, and rendering of that Court vncapable of receiving letters or papers from the Kirk ane<sup>3</sup> Ordinance of Parliament, without giving ane accompt therof to the Houses, and the making of our best friends more obnoxious to the jealousies and hatred of such as cary maters according to their owne lust. Wee therfor humblie crave to know your mynde, and what ye will command ws further to doe therin. Trusting that the endeavours and labours of the Kirk of Scotland shalbe a hopefull foundation of a glorious Reformation, when the Lord shall in his good providence make a revolution of affaires here; a testimony in the eyes of all the Reformed Kirks; and your labours in the Lord shall not be in vaine, but vsefull to the generations not yet borne, which is the desire, and shalbe the prayer of, Your loving brethren,

Worcester House,  
the 28th of September 1647.

*Sic subscribitur*, LAUDERDAILL,  
SAMUELL RUTHERFURD.

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland.*

‘Concerning the petition and sumonds of the parochiners of Preston for transporting Mr. Thomas Kircaldie, The Commis-

Act refusing the transportation of Mr. Thomas Kircaldie to Preston.

<sup>1</sup> That is, Venerable.

<sup>2</sup> The Lord Mayor and four Aldermen had been so.

<sup>3</sup> Probably ‘by’ should be inserted before ‘ane.’

sion of Assembly, having heard and considered the reasons given in be Sir Alexander Moreson of Prestongrainge, Mr. Andro Marjoribanks, and Thomas Home, in name of the said parochiners of Preston, for his transportation, together with the answers therto, and the reasons given in by the said Mr. Thomas personallie present, and the Earle of Carnwath and others, in name of the parochiners of Carnwath, against his transportation; and finding that, in respect of the said Mr. Thomas his bodilie infirmitie and sicknes, he cannot be transported from Carnwath to Prestoun; Therfor, according to the power comitted to them by the late Assembly, doeth refuse the said desire of the parochiners of Preston.

The next meeting the morne at eight hours.

*Edinburgh, 13 Octobris 1647.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Flemyng: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. John Nevy: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. John Bell: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Andrew Fairfoull: Mr. Robert Traill. *ELDERS*.—Argyle: Crawford: Cassills: Balmerinoch: Cowper: Barganie: Arthur Areskein: Gartlan: Dundas: Sir Lues Gordoun: Libertoun: Caskeberrie: George Porterfeild: John Mill.

Concerning the petition of Mr. Thomas Ramsay, minister at Fouldon, this day presented, The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie think it fitt that the witnesses to be led betuixt John Wilkie of Fouldoun and the said Mr. Thomas salbe examined by them selves here in this towne, and therfore the Commission granted in September last is not to have effect after advertisment shalbe given heirof to that Comission, and appoints this to be intimat to the said John Wilkie.

This day the Moderator produced a draught of a Remonstrance to the Comittee of Estates which, in the opinion of the brethren appointed yesterday for the purpose, wes necessary to be made, that the dangers to Religion and this Kirk from within and from without, if the Army shall be disbanded, may be humbly presented to their Lordships.

Tenor of the Remonstrance followes:—

John Wilkie  
and Mr.  
Thomas  
Ramsay,  
minister at  
Foulden.

*'To the right honourable the Committee of Estates the Humble Remonstrance of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly.*

Remonstrance  
to Committee  
of Estates.

'As there hath been very lately a publike and solemne thanksgiving for the great mercies and deliverances which God hath wrought for this nation after he had brought it very low, so the dangers which are interwoven with our deliverances are very great, and still growing greater and greater. This also cometh forth from the Lord of Hosts, who is wonderfull in counsell and excellent in working, that we may not be secure or thinke that all our stormes are overpast, but may serve the Lord in feare and reioyce in trembling, and be the more stirred vp to watchfulnesse, circumspection, and zeal, in all the duties which the condition of this tyme calls for.

'Wee, therefore, in the discharge of that great trust which is comitted to ws, and according to the duty of watchmen set vpon this watch-towar, cannot be silent in a time of so great danger, but hold it incumbent to ws humbly and faithfully to report and remonstrat to your Lordships that the dangers of the true Reformed Religion and cause of God in this whole Illand were by the late Generall Assembly their Declaration, communicated to your Lordships, discovered to be in many respects so great and so imminent as might justly minister occasion to your Lordships in your wisdom to thinke of some more effectuall meanes and remedies for preventing or removing such dangers, although they could not now be aggravated by any new emergents; Nevertheles, we have too great cause to conceive that the dangers of Religion ar now growen greater then they were at the tyme of the Generall Assembly.

'And even since the tyme of publishing your Lordships Act concerning the disbanding of the Armie in this kingdome, the wise and mervellous providence of God is making answer and proclaiming aloud in both our eares that the danger is become greater and more imminent, for the waters of the present deluge are growen many cubits higher since that time: For evidence wherof the Kings Majesties late answer to the Propositions of both kingdomes may be instead of many demonstrations. It is our great grieve that wee have cause to say so; but we must speake to the matter as it is, and vnlesse we would shut our eyes we cannot but behold in that answer a threefold growing danger to Religion. For, first, his Majestie professeth that, as when the Propositions were offered to him at Newcastle, he could not agree

to some of them without violation of his conscience and honour, so neither can he agree to others of them now, conceiving them more disproportionable to the present condition of affaires, then when they wer formerly presented to him, as being destructive to the principall interests of the Army. So that his Majesties disagreeing being now more enlarged and of a greater latitude then befor, if his Majesties former answer to the Propositions was justly conceived to be vnsatisfactory in point of Religion, this last doth much lesse satisfie ; for although his Majestie did not in his former answere agree to the Covenant and other materiall Propositions concerning Religion, yet ther was in that answer some part of satisfaction even to the Propositions concerning Religion ; wheras in the late answer even that part of satisfaction is by the foresaid expression unsettled instead of being adhered vnto. We shall passe that clause in the answer which owneth the interests of the Army so far as to preiudice the more publike interest of both kingdomes in those Propositiones agreed vpon after mature deliberatione by both Parliaments.

‘Secondly. His Majestie, waving the Propositions of both kingdomes, and pressing the proposalls of the Army to be the subiect of a treaty, doth yet further encrease the danger of Religion, seeing those proposalls, as they omit and abandon the former desires of both kingdomes in point of Religion, so they cannot avoid (as the words stand) the continuing of prælacy, the toleration of hæresies and sects, and the taking away of the Ordinance injoyning the taking of the Covenant, as is more fully expressed in the Declaration of the late Generall Assembly.

‘Thirdly. His Majesties answere doth also divide that joynt and common interest of both kingdomes in the Propositions which was formerly the ground of a joynt treaty of both with his Majestie. Hereby (whatever may be the prejudice otherwise), surly Religion will suffer not a little, forasmuch as the Propositions concerning the Covenant of the three kingdomes and the Vniformity between them in Religion are by this meanes in effect excluded from the Treaty, the joynt desires and common concerns of the kingdomes in point of Vniformity in Religion being no part of the subject of a treaty with either kingdome severallie, but of a treaty with both joyntly.

‘Yet his Maiesties answer to the Propositions is not the only danger to be now looked upon in this businesse, for, even since that answer was given, this common cause and Covenant hath

been yet further weakened and dangerously wounded by the late strong endeavours in England to move the Parliament to establish by their authority a toleration of sectaries, and to slight and lay aside such of the Propositions of peace as concerne the Covenant and the joynt interest of the kingdomes in Religion. It addeth grief to our sorrow that we have cause to mention the new persecutions raised there, by meanes of the sectaries, against diverse who have been zealous and active for the good of Religion, King, and Kingdomes. Yea, they, who plead so much for libertie of conscience to them selves, allow so little of it to others, who differ from them, that they can now make vp a charge either of constructive treason or of high crimes and misdemeanors against them, for such particulars as doe vpon the matter amount to no more but zealous endeavours in opposing the way of the sectaries. Neither common sense nor Christian sympathie can suffer us to conceive that the cause of Religion is in no greater danger then before, when persecution is growing daily more and more hote against such as have most appeared against or endeavoured to hinder the late unsufferable exorbitancies of the sectaries.

‘ While the danger of Religion is thus increased abroad, we can not say that ’tis growen any whit lesse at home, but rather greater. For beside the dangerous influence which the growing power of the enemies of the Covenant in England is like to have vpon this kingdome, the malignant faction at home hath not so much decreased in profession as increased in design and practise against this cause and Covenant. Surely they who are disaffected in this nation, being many, are as malicious as before, when very shortly after the expedition into England perceiving no force within the kingdome to resist them, they took armes and disturbed the publike peace. And if they were so ready to stir when that Army wes but out of the kingdome, how much more if it shall be disbanded? Some enemies are still in the fields and in actual rebellion within this kingdome, and there is too great cause to fear that many others, who retaine their former principles and continue in their former designes against this cause, shall not be slow to take vp armes if your Lordships lay them down.

‘ And so much the more may this be expected, because, as their pride and insolency is of late growen more intollerable vpon the hopes of disbanding the Army, so their are many of them enraged as beeres robbed of their whelps, or as wolves of the evening, being also desperate of mending their broken estates, except it

be in publike combustions ; Vthers of them are animated and emboldened by the greate favour and indulgence which hath been shewed towards them in their delinquencies, in so much that they are therby hardened from repenting of their rebellion or complyançe with rebells, and even blesse them selves for a better lot, easier yoke, and lighter burden, then those who have been most reall and active for the Covenant.

‘ These dangers of Religion we have insisted vpon as being most proper for vs to speak to ; and not as we wer insensible of the great danger of the Kings person and monarchicall government, for preserving of which, according to our Covenant, our prayers and best endeavours shall not be wanting. And now the danger of Religion in all these being so great, and the grounds of our fears and apprehensions being so pregnant, we earnestly beseech and humbly obtest your Lordships in the bowells of Jesus Christ, and by the vowes of God which are vpon yow, that, as your Lordships desire God, and your owne consciences, and the posterity may not afterward charge vpon yow the ruine of Religion, King, and Kingdomes, so your Lordships may be very tender and conscionable that no such designe be entertained or get place among yow as tendeth to the disabling of this Church and kingdome from an effectuall prosecuting and promoting of the ends of the Covenant, or to the strengthning and inabling the enemies thereof, by affording them the opportunity which they wait for, to disturbe againe the peace and to destroy the present Reformation. These and no better effects can be looked for if the Army in this kingdome, which hath been so blessed of God and so faithfull to yow, shall be disbanded before this cause, which so much concerneth the glory of God, the reformation and defence of Religion, the peace and safety of the kingdomes, the honour and happines of the King, be settled vpon a firme foundation.

‘ In this our humble desire we are not byassed with any respect to any particular party or interest. Our witnesse is in heaven and within our owne breasts that we speake for the interest of Religion and of the cause of God ; Neither doth that which we desire tend to a new war, but to the preventing of a new war ; nor to the encreasing of burthens on the kingdome, but to the preventing of greater burthens : Nor is it our desire alone, but many others are equally sensible with vs of the great danger which may accrue to this cause from the disbanding of that Army. It is not vnobserved that most of those, who are active for the laying downe of armes,

are such as were against the taking vp of armes in this Cause. However, since ther can be no assurance in humane reason that the kingdome shall need no army, we humbly offer it to your Lordships most serious thoughts, how far a new state of the question, setting aside the Covenant, (which some late debates both here and in England give us cause to feare,) and the raising or imploying of another army (which we also apprehend and expect, if this Army were once disbanded), may be prejudiciall and destructive to this Cause and Covenant, for which this nation hath done and suffered so much.

‘ Having thus discharged our consciences, we humbly leave all this to be well weighed by your Lordships, and we pray the Lord himself to guide your Lordships counsels, that yow may be like the wise men of Issachar, having vnderstanding of the times what Israel ought to do, and what they ought not to do.’

The Commission having seriously considered the said Remonstrance, Doe vnanimously approve the same, and appoints the Moderatour and Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, John Adamson, Robert Blair, and Andrew Fairfoull, Greanhead, Dundas, Sir Lues Gordon, and Liberton, to present the same to the Committee of Estates, and thereafter ordaines the Clerk to cause print the same.

The nixt meeting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 14 Octobris 1647.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS,—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Andrew Fairfoull: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Hamilton: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Fleemyng: Mr. Hew Mackaill: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Patrik Sibbald: Mr. John Bell: Mr. Patrik Sheill. ELDERS.—Sir Lues Gordon: Dundas: Libertoun: Caskeberrie.

The Commission appoints Messrs. Mungo Law and Andrew Fairfoull to speake to the Leivtennent Generall concerning the house of Dalgety, that he may cause apprehend and secure the persons of the vile rebells their.

The Commission appoints the letter following, in the behalfe of James Murrayes children, to be sent to Presbyteries:—



'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Since it hath pleased the Lord to call James Murray to his rest, it is our earnest desire that yow be cairfull to satisfie his children in the bygone rests of that allowance which wes granted to him by the Assembly, as also for this present yeare, sieing he hes left order with a young man, Patrik Dickson, writer, known to ws, to cause doe that service, and receive in the money to the behoofe of his children. He hes also given band to the printer for the Directions for worship<sup>1</sup> and other papers, which now are or heir after shall be sent vnto yow. Therefor yow must not fail to prepare the pryces of them, and send the same to the said Patrik Dickson, wha wrytts in Mr. John Skeens chalmer, against the                      day of                      nixt, and for the Directions we doubt not but yow will be cairfull that every family take one of them. What more yow shall need of them nor are sent, yow may have vpon advertisment. This we doe seriously recommend to your cair, remaining,

Letter to Presbyteries concerning James Murrays dewes.

Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,

14 October 1647.

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.'

The Commissioners doe againe appoint the brethren before-named, viz., the Moderator, with Messrs. Androw Ramsay and George Gillaspie, to deall earnestly with the Lord Thesaurer for present payment of 500 lib. sterling, in part of the arrears dew of the annuitie granted by his Majestie to the Kirk, wherof his Lordship hes granted a precept vpon the receivers, and to shew his Lordship the necessity for some publick affaires of a present advance therof.

Appointment of brethren to speake the Thesaurer for 500 lib.

The Commission appoints Messrs. David Calderwood, George Gillaspie, David Dickson, Robert Baillie, Robert Blair, John Smith, Androw Fairfoull, Mungo Law, Andrew Ramsay, William Colvill, and Archibald Newton, with the Moderatour, to consider what course is to be taken for making a history of thir late tymes, of the persons fitt to that purpose, of the maner of collecting materials, the method of the work, and everything conduceable ther vnto, and to report.

Committee for considering the maner and materials for a Historie.

<sup>1</sup> *Directions of the Generall Assembly concerning secret and private worship*, etc., 4to, pp. 15, printed by Evan Tyler, Edinburgh, 1647, and very widely circulated.

Recommendation to Presby-  
terie of Edinburgh.

Concerning the scandalls of some malicious speeches spoken against one of the ministers of this towne for preaching against spareing of malignants and other corruptions, The Commission of Assemblie refers and recommends to the Presbyterie of Edinburgh the tryell of the mater and the censure therof accordingly: Referring and recommending also to the said Presbyterie the tryell and censur of the author of these railing and reproachfull verses against the Cause, and against a ministers preaching for the same, which are now dispersed through the towne, and that they report diligence heirin to this Comission.

Recommendation to Presby-  
terie of Edinburgh.

The Comission of Assemblie refers and recommends to the Presbyterie of Edinburgh to try whether any of the ministers of Edinburgh have been silent in the publick cause, or if any of them have spoken anything against the cause and the publick proceedings therin, and to make report of their diligence heirin to the Commission.

The meiting afternoone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Hew Mackaill: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. James Fleemyng: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Androw Fairfoull: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Robert Traill: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie. ELDERS.—Arthur Erskin: Balmain: Libertoun: Dundasse.

The Commission appoints the petition sent from Drumfreis and Stranrawer against the disbanding of the Army to be given to the agent, to be made vse of at the Committee, as occasion shall offer.

Recommendations to Ministers, Edinburgh.

The Commission of Assembly recommends to the ministers of Edinburgh to have conference amongst themselves, and to agree vpon a comon way for advancing the Cause, and for applying them selves, in their sermons and in other dewties of their calling, vniformly against the corruptions in the tyme, according to the Act of Assembly.

The Commission appoints Messrs. David Dickson, George Gillaspie, and James Guthrie, with the *Moderatour*, to thinke vpon a way of keeping correspondence with Presbyteries for intelligence.

The Comission appoints letters to be sent to Presbyteries (with the Remonstrance presented to the Committee), for making the people sensible of the danger of Religion, as also for diligent proceeding against malignants in their bounds; and, if their be any malignants overawing them, to give knowledge to the Comission thereof that they may proceed against them.

The next meeting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 15 Octobris 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt ut in sessione præcedenti.*

The Comission appoints the Moderatour and Messrs. Robert Blair, David Dickson, George Gillaspie, and Mungo Law, with Dundas, Libertoun, and Caskeberrie, to goe to Generall Major Middeltoun and give to him hartie thanks, according to the appointment of the late Assembly, for his good service in the publick cause.

The next meeting at 4 after noone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Hamilton: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Bell: Mr. Hew Mackaill: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Frances Aird. ELDERS.—Balmain: Greanhead: Dundas: Libertoun: Caskeberrie.

The Comission approves the letter for Presbyteries; tenor whereof followes:—

‘REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—As wee have by our Letter to Presbyteries. Remonstrance to the honourable Committee of Estates represented the great and imminent dangers of Religion, desiring that, as things stand, the Army might not be disbanded; so we have thought fitt to communicat this our Remonstrance to yow that yow may be the more able to satisfie others, (if any doubt) what wer the grounds of our desire; and to make all vnder your charge sensible of the dangers of Religion from abroad or at home; remembering also in your prayers those that suffer in England for the Cause and Covenant. And now, it being concluded by the honourable Committee that the question concerning the disbanning of the Army shalbe referred to the Parliament, wee recommend vnto yow, that, as all possible wayes

are studied for lessening and easing the burthen of the Armies maintenance, so yow may publickly and privatly exhort people to be content with such necessary burthens, without which the Army cannot be maintained: And that with all, according to your place and calling, yow take speciall caire, and vse your best endeavours that such officers and souldiers, as are or shall be quartered in your bounds may cary them selves inoffensively, and so as to give no just cause of complaint to any.

And because the Generall Assembly hath left the tryall and censure of malignants to the severall Presbyteries, as a work proper to them in ordinary cases, withall comitting to ws the censure of such persons, in case the Presbyteries neglect to doe their dewtie or be overawed, or in case the delinquents have no certaine residence, therfor we desire yow to make known to ws your diligence in the tryall and censure of such persons, that we may know yow have not been negligent heirin; and if their be in your bounds any malignants or compliers with the enemy, who either have no certaine residence, or by their power labour to overawe yow, we expect yow will give ws notice of such caises, that we may take order therin. So, looking for your answer, we commend yow to God, and rest, Your loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,  
13 October 1647.*

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

Brethren  
appointed to  
speak the  
Generall.

The Comission appoints the persons befor named, for goeing to Generall Maior Middeltoun, to goe also to the Generall and the rest of the generall officers in towne, to thanke them for their painfull and faithfull service in the Cause, and to desire them to be cairfull that the common souldier cary them selfis piously, soberly, and orderly now, seing they are yet kepted on foot, that the countrey have no cause to complaine of them, and that they make them answerable to discipline in the congregations where they quarter for the tyme.

Siranrauer  
Drumfreise.

The Commission appoints a letter of thanks to be sent to Stranrauer, and the brethren appointed by the Synod of Drumfries to receive answer of the Synods letter, for the cair of the said Presbyterie and Synod in foreseeing the present danger, in caise the Army should have disbanded, and to send them the Remonstrance presented to the Committee.

The Comission thinks it fitt that some course for intelligence <sup>Intelligence.</sup> with Presbyteries be thought vpon againe the nixt meiting, and that solid order be then set doune for that purpose.

The Comission thinks it very necessar that the brethren in Irland receive information of the condition of affaires heir, and that the Remonstrance presented to the Committee be sent vnto them, and therfore appoints the letter following for their encouragment and for their further information and warning, to prevent dangers there, to be sent vnto them.

‘REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN IN THE LORD,—As our <sup>Letter to brethren in Irland.</sup> soules desire is that the Gospell in these parts, by Gods blessing vpon your faithfull laboures, may flourish and bring furth fruit abundantly; so we thinke it incumbent to ws, being met for the publick affaires of the Kirk within this land, to acquaint yow with the present posture of affaires heir; as also to stir yow vp to watchfulnesse in this dangerous tyme, wherin Satan and his instruments are not asleepe. Ye are not ignorant, deare brethren, how boldly the seduceing spirit walks abroad in England, and how little, or rather no controlment, the licentious liberty of contradicting all the pretious truths both of law and gospell hath hithertill had in that kingdome. In this land, by the grace of Christ, we shall be cairfull that no such taires be sown or take roote. But, considering how great influence the kingdome of England hath vpon Irland, we cannot but be affrayed for our litle sister there, least the Antinomian or Annabaptisticall leaven spread among yow. Therefore wee exhort yow, in the name of our Lord Jesus, to watch against these and the rest of the wicked errors which assault the gospell at this tyme. Let the people of God there be weill grounded in the trueth, and let the vylnes of these absurd errors be plainly and pithily manifested. Whoever comes from these parts where that infection abounds, let them be cairfully headed and by conference diligently tryed, that so, if neid be, their company may be avoided. We also exhort yow, dear brethren, to keip good correspondence with the army there, sieing they are scarce of ministers to attend them. Wherever they have any randevouse, or wher officers meitt for publick consultations, it wer fitt some of your number be present to blesse their meittings, consultations, and proceidings. We will expect still

good things of them, sieing there are there not a few officers that feare the Lord; and we hope the General Maior will still abound more and more in that constant zeale and fidelitie wherof we have had so great evidence and experience. The faithfull and well-governed Army, through whose successfull vndertakings, by the blessing of God, our wicked enemies in this land are neare crushed, wes almost disbanded. But the danger wherin Religion is, both from malignants within and sectaries without the land, being discovered in this our Remonstrance (which here we send to yow), the Committee of Estates saw reason enough to keip up the Army without any diminution of their number. Let ws heare from yow from tyme to tyme, as we shall be readie to entertaine yow with the like. Remaining  
always,

Your loving brethren

in the comon service of our Great Master,

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

*Edinburgh, 2 Novembris 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—*MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. James Fairly: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Patrik Sibbald: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. John Hay: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrick Sheill: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. Robert Davidstone. *ELDERS.*—Yester: Libertoun: James Steward: Lawrence Henderson: John Mill.

This day the brethren in towne at the Synod of Lothiane being mett, the letters following from the Commissioners at London wer read:—

Letter from  
Commissioners  
at London.

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE AND RIGHT REVEREND,—As before we wrot that the Houses had not so much as read the Declaration of the Generall Assemblie, nor any of our last three papers, transmitted to them by the Grand Committee, concerning the perfecting of the Government, especially touching Kirk Censures and Excommunication; so now we cannot but give yow notice of their laying aside the Confession of Faith (in the ratifying wherof they had made once some litle progresse),<sup>1</sup> and of com-

<sup>1</sup> This applies only to the House of Commons, for as already stated, the House of Lords had passed the whole Confession. In its ultimate shape, at any rate, it was not the Thirty-nine Articles as a whole and in their old form, but the first

mitting their Thretty-nyne Articles as a rule and standard, according to which they now take to their consideration the ease of tender consciences: As also that both Houses have given harty thanks to some sectaries of London who petitioned that so many gifted men as please, being approven by such moderat and peaceable men as the wisdom of the Houses shall appoint, may, without ordination, preach the gospell throughout the whole kingdome of England and dominion of Wales, which wes also comitted as an effectuell meanes for propagating of the gospell,<sup>1</sup> notwithstanding of former ordinances that none (except approved probationaries) should preach the gospell, save such as shall take the Covenant and be ordained by the Presbyterie. We heare the results of the Committees are to give ease to tender consciences, to enlarge the power of preaching to all, to enervat the Nationall League and Covenant, and leave it out in the Propositions to be sent to his Majestie, to sett vp the Presbyteriall government for three yeares,<sup>2</sup> with liberty to all that please to be vnder it and submit them selves to the bondage of appeales from Presbyteries and Synods to the Parliament; off which slavery all wayes and sects in England are free, except only Presbyterians. New sects pretending to receive the Holy Ghost by imposition of hands, and other blasphemous seducers denying the Deity of the Son of God, and of the Holy Ghost, dayly spring vp, and are not suppressed; so as all the truely godly groane vnder sadder bondage and pressures of conscience now then before, in regard that these principles and fundamentall articles of faith, which Prelates and Papists would not dare to shake, are now called in question; the reall friends of the Covenant, Reformation and

fifteen (apparently omitting the eighth) as revised by the Westminster Assembly, which were proposed to be made a sort of negative confession for all claiming toleration outside the Church proposed to be established. See *Journals of House of Commons*, vol. v. pp. 332, 333.

<sup>1</sup> The petition is given at length in the *Journals of House of Lords*, vol. ix. pp. 469, 470, and affirms that many hundreds of towns and villages were either altogether destitute of a preaching ministry or were not well supplied, and that there was a great cry of people from several counties for men to preach to them the words of eternal life.

<sup>2</sup> The House of Commons, though willing it should be for a limited time, rejected the three years' limit suggested by the King and advocated by Cromwell. *Journals*, vol. v. p. 332.

Presbyteriall Government, both in State and Kirk, born downe. The Assembly, which hath been these tuo moneths very thinne and below the number of a just quorum, of late more frequently conveyned, are now vpon the closeing and sending vp the Larger Catechisme to both Houses of Parliament, the issue wherof shalbe imparted to yow by,

Your loving brethren to serve yow,

*Sic subscribitur,* LAUDERDAILL,

Worcester House,

SAMUELL RUTHERFURD.'

the 12th of October 1647.

Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie of the Kirk of Scotland.*

Letter from  
Commissioners  
at London.

'RIGHT HONOURABLE AND REVEREND,—Wee cannot but with much greif and heaviness of spirit give yow an account by these inclosed of the establishing of licentious and pretended liberty of conscience, and a toleration of all hæresies, sects, abominable wayes, and false religions, Popery only (how long wee know not) being excepted, contrare to our Nationall Covenant: which is a matter of sorrow to all the truly godly here, and particularly to the Assemblie of Divines, who (yet goeing one toward a close of the Catechisme), conceive Christ calleth on them to give some publick testimony for the trueth against these detestable wayes; and of their resolution to adhere to the Covenant, if not as ane Assembly (in which capacity they apprehend they can act no thing of that nature), yet as the ambassadours of Jesus Christ, and ministers of the gospell; which also, we heare, is the resolution of all the godly ministers both in the city and kingdome. Only the weaknesse of some, the base fearfulness of many, the time-serving inclination and temper of the most, now when an army of sectaries are in the fields, makes ws conceive that a seasonable word of encouragement from their brethren in the same Covenant wold reveive many. But we trust the Lord Jesus, the Head of the body, the Church, the only Councillor, shall direct yow what to doe in such ane houre of darknesse on this Church and Kingdome here, which shall be the desires and prayers of,

Your loving brethren,

*Sic subscribitur,* LAUDERDAILL,

Worcester House,

SAMUELL RUTHERFURD.'

the 19th October 1647.



Direct: *For the right reverend the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie of the Kirk of Scotland.*

The Comission appoints letters to be sent to the Commissioners at London to desire them to give all possible encouragement to the Assembly of Divines there, and to shew their sense and fellow feeling of the present hard condition of affaires in that Kirk, and that, at the quarterly meiting, the Commission will consider further what is to be done by them for the further encouragement of the Assembly at such a tyme.

The Comission appoints the Confession of Faith to be reprinted, with the approbation of the late Assembly.<sup>1</sup>

The Comission appoints letters to be written that their quarterly meiting may be frequent.

*Edinburgh, 5 Novembris 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Robert Lawder: Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Andrew Fairfoull: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. James Fairly: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Hay: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Alexander Livistoun. ELDER.—Lord Yester.

This day John, Lord Herries, producing a report from the Presbyterie of Drumfreis concerning their dealling with him, and yet still earnestly renewing his desires to be relaxed from the sentence of excommunication, The Commission of Assemblie doe referr him to the said Presbyterie of Drumfries, giving vnto them full power, if they find him penitent, to relax him from the said sentence, he acknowledging particularly the offences for which he wes excommunicat, and giving also a cleare and particular confession therof vnder his hand. Lyke-ways he is to satisfie in sackcloath publickly before the congregation vpon a Sabbath day, and after his relaxation, the saccoath being taken from him, he shall publicly renunce and abjure Poperie, and in testimony therof he shall solemnlie sweare to the Religion presently professed in the Kirk of Scotland, and thereafter subscribe the Nationall Covenant, wherin is contained the Negative Confession, as also the League and Covenant of the three kingdomes. And the Presbyterie shall returne report of their diligence heirin to the Comission.

Appoyntment  
of ane letter to  
the Commis-  
sioners at  
London.

Order for  
reprinting the  
Confession.

Johne Lord  
Herreis.  
Reference to  
Drumfreise.

<sup>1</sup> This was accordingly done before the close of the year, and there is a copy of this edition in the Advocates' Library at Edinburgh.

Followes the letter sent to the said Presbyterie with the preceeding Act:—

Letter to  
Presbyterie  
Drumfreise.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Having heard the Lord Herries, frequently before ws, very desirous to be relaxed from excommunication, and finding by your report your good hopes concerning him, Wee have thought good to remitt him to yow, that vpon evidence of his repentance, and his acknowledgment and satisfaction mentioned in the Act herewith sent, yow may relax him, and receive him also to the Covenant after his abjuration and renunciation of Poperie: All which we refer to your speciall cair and diligence. So, committing yow and all your labours to the Lords grace, wee remaine,

Your loving brethren,

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

*Edinburgh, 24 Novembris 1647, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderatour. Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. James Fleemyng: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Sharpe: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. James Hamilton: Mr. William Colvill. ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Lord Yester: Dundas: Libertoun: James Ruchhead: Lawrence Henderson: James Stewart: David Douglass.*

Newtoun  
Gordon.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. James Hamiltoun, Andrew Fairfull, George Lesly, and James Guthrie, to conferre with Newtoun Gordon, and deall with him to bring him to repentance, and to a sense of his wicked, bloody, and rebellious courses, for which he wes excommunicat, and to report.

Committee for  
drawing a letter  
to the Synod of  
Divines.

The Comission appoints Messrs. George Gillaspie, John Smith, Andrew Fairfull, James Guthrie, and William Colvill, Lord Angus, Yester, Libertoun, and Dundas, with the Moderatour, to prepair a draught of a letter to the Synod of Divines against the morne, according to the resolution of the last meeting.

Recommendation  
to the  
Committee  
concerning the  
rebells in the  
North and the  
house of  
Dalgetie.

The Commission of Assembly appoints the insolencies and lewdnes of the rebells in the North, wherof they have now gotten information, to be represented to the Honourable Committee of Estates, and doe humbly desire that for bringing such persons vnder ecclesiastical discipline, their Lordships may

be pleased to writt to the Commanders-in-cheife, that the rebells that doe not satisfie the Kirk may foirfault the benefitt of their passes, according to the conditions whervpon they are granted: And that the Act of the 24 of August last, concerning the house of Dalgety, may be renewed, and the extract therof be given out to be sent thither: As also that their Lordships wold provid what further order they find necessary for restraining and punishing examplarly and condignly these insolent and wicked rebells.

*Edinburgh, 25 Novembris 1647.*

*Sederunt vt supra, cum* Messrs. David Calderwood, Ephram Melvill, Samuell Douglass, James Fairly, Alexander Livistoun, Robert Lawder, George Bennet, Oliver Colt, Mungo Law, Crawford, Cassills, Balmain.

The Commission having received a letter from Generall Major Middeltoun, doth appoint in answer thervnto the letter following to be sent to the Presbyterie of Fordyce, as also an letter to the Generall Maior himself:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee are informed that a good qualified young man being presented to the kirk of Rainis by the patron, having also a call from the congregation, and a good testimony and recommendation of Generall Maior Middeltoun, with whom he hes conversed for a good space; yet notwithstanding, yow have nether accepted the presentation, nor regarded the call of the congregation, nor the recommendation of so well deserving a gentleman, but without tryell rejected the young man. We know not what reasones yow may have for yow, nor desire we to interest our selves in any thing belonging to yow: Only this much we thinke incumbent to ws in a brotherly way to shew yow, that, for anything we know, no young man having the peoples call and the patrons presentation can by the order and practise of this Kirk be reiected without tryell. We shall not doubt but yow will proceed in the mater according to the established and ordinarie course, without wronging either patron, people, or the young man, and with alse much respect and favour to the Generall

Letter to the  
Presbyterie of  
Fordyce.

Majors recomendation as yow can in reason give vnto him,  
which is all we desire. Remaining, Your loving brethren,

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

Direct: *To their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Fordyce.*

Letter to  
Generall Major  
Middeltoun.

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE,—Wee have recomended very earnestly your desire concerning the planting of the Kirk of Rainis to the Presbyterie of Fordyce. If our power in bussinesse of particular concernment had been of a greater latitude, we should have extended it further. Yet we shall not doubt but it shall prevaill so farre with the Presbyterie as to give yow full satisfaction. We have no more to say; but recommending yow in all your vndertakings to the Lords gracious assistance, we remain, Yours in all duty,

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.

Direct: *For the much honoured Generall Major Middeltoun.*

Newtoun  
Gordon.

The Comission appoints Messrs. James Hamiltoun, James Fleeming, Ephram Melvill, Thomas Vassie, and William Adair, to goe to Newtoun Gordoun, and yet conferr with him, and to attend him to the scaffold, and, if they find him penitent, give them also power to relaxe him in that caise vpon the scaffold.<sup>1</sup>

*Edinburgh, 25 Novembris 1647, post meridiem.*

*Soderunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatur*. Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Alexander Irland : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Andrew Fairfull : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Mouncreiff. ELDERS.—Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Strathurd : Balmain : James Stewart.

<sup>1</sup> When the Marquis of Huntly was betrayed to Middleton by the clan Cameron, young Gordon of Newtoun was one of a party of forty, commanded by Hearthill, which stayed in the rear of the Marquis, in order that he might have time to escape. The party, however, was surrounded, and ‘Hearthill himself was taken, and Invermarkie Gordon, with young Newton, who, altho he wan frie at that tyme, yit by means of the Forbeses, his grandam’s kine, he was surprysed soon afterwards; and both Hearthill and he, being about one age, and dear commerrads, ware soon efter had to Edinburghe, where they ware both execute.’—*Britane’s Distemper*, by Patrick Gordon, pp. 204, 205.

The Comission, vnderstanding that Mr. John Clappertoun, Mr. John Clappertoun. repairing diverse tymes to this countrey, doeth very ill offices in some pairts within the Presbytery of Erseltoun, wher he resorts, Therfor appoints the said Presbytery of Erseltoun to proceid against him for his miscariages in this kingdome.

The Comission appoints Messrs. George Gillaspie, John Committee for References. Smith, James Guthrie, with the Moderator and Libertoun, to consider the references of the last meiting of the Comission, and prepair them against the morne.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Robert Douglas, George Appointment for 500 lib. to Thesaurer. Gillaspie, and John Smith, to speak the Thesaurer for the 500 lib. sterling, according to a former appointment.

In answer to the letter from the Presbyterie of Ellon, the Comission appoints the letter following to be returned vnto them:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have sent yow the extract of Schethines sentence,<sup>1</sup> that yow may better know how to deall with him. If he be penitent, we desire that he may put a cleare and ingenuous confession of his offences, for which he wes excommunicat, vnder his hand, which, or the double of it vnder your Clerks hand, yow wold send heir, that their by we may the better advise yow how yow shall proceid with him. We comend yow and all your labours to the Lords grace, and remain,

Your loving brethren,

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

Direct : *For their reverend and loving brethren of the Presbytery of Ellon.*

The next meiting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 26 Novembris 1647, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Androw Fairfull : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Walter Bruce : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Irland : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. William Justice : Mr.

<sup>1</sup> William Seytoun, laird of Schethin, was forfeited for taking part with the Marquis of Huntly. He, along with the Marquis and some other friends, had ‘been by the sentence of the Commission of Assembly excommunicated in the Eist Kirk’ of Edinburgh on 14th April 1644, and intimation of the sentence had been ordered to be made ‘in all the kirks of the kingdome.’ The sentence is given at length in Spalding’s *Memorials*, vol. ii. pp. 361, 362.

George Lesly : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Robert Lawrie : Mr. George Sharpe. **ELDERS.**—Crawford : Yester : Scotiscraig : Dundas : Libertoun : Balmain : James Ruchhead : Lawrence Henderson : David Douglass.

Kirk of Aberchirdor.

The Comission finds that they cannot give any advice to the Presbyterie of Strabogie concerning the planting of the kirk of Aberchirdor with Mr. John Reidfurd, vntill they receive more full information of the whole bussines from them ; To the which purpose some of their number wold be at the paines to come to this towne, if they desire the opinion of this Comission in the bussines.

Mr. Samuell Rutherford.

This day Mr. Samuell Rutherford having made report of the proceidings of bussines in England since the returne of the remanent Commissioners, the Comission gave him hartie thanks for his paines and travells ther.

This day Mr. Samuell Rutherford produced a copie of a letter from the Synod of Divines, they being restrained from sending the principall with him<sup>1</sup> : Tenor wherof followes:—

The copie of a letter from the Synod of Divines.

‘**RIGHT HONOURABLE, RIGHT REVEREND, AND DEARLY BELOVED BRETHREN IN JESUS CHRIST,**—As wee have great cause to blisse God for the brotherly vnion of these tuo nations in comon cause of Religion, so we cannot but returne humble praises to him, and our hartiest thanks to yow, for the great assistance which in this worke we hade from these honourable, reverend, learned, and godly Comissioners, which yow wer pleased to send us for our help : By whom, through the good hand of God vpon us, we have finished and presented to the honourable Houses of Parliament the Confession of Faith, Directory for Worship, Forme of Church Government and Catechisme, wherin, though when we had done all, we cannot but acknowledge our selves unprofitable servants, yet through his mercy we have obtained grace to be thankfull<sup>2</sup> in holding forth the

<sup>1</sup> They were ‘restrained from sending the principall with him,’ because they could not do so ‘without the leave of either House of Parliament,’ and even the House of Lords did not approve of the letter as drawn, but recommended that another should be framed ‘expressing nothing but courtesies, civilities, and respects to the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland and to Mr. Rutherford,’ *Lords Journals*, vol. ix. p. 516. They appear to have preferred to give Rutherford, who was a member of their Assembly, a certified copy of the obnoxious letter. He took leave of the Assembly on 9th November.

<sup>2</sup> *Sic* ; ‘faithful’ is the word usually found in this connection.

trueth of God, and in bearing witness against the common errors and corruptions of the tymes.

‘And now this reverend and learned professor of Divinity, Mr. Samuell Rutherford, signifieing to ws that he is presently to returne to his particular station and employment among yow, we cannot but restore him with ample testimony of his learning, godlines, faithfulness, and diligence; and we humbly pray the Father of Spirits to encrease the number of such burning and shining lights among yow, and to returne all the labour of love, which yow have shoven to this afflicted Church and kingdome, a thowsand fold into your bosomes.

‘Our affaires are yet in a darke condition. We acknowledge that for our vnworthy walking in the midst of so many deliverances, and not improving the beginings of Reformation which the Lord hath vouchsafed ws, we are still encompassed with many streights and difficulties, yet we cannot but trust to the goodness of our God who hath already caused many moun- taines to become plaines before ws; And we shall by his assist- ance endeavour that every thing may be removed which might provocke the eyes of his jealousie against ws, and that these tuo nationes, so nearly vnited, may serve God with one heart and in one way, according as we with yow have covenanted and sworne, wherein we desire the Lord to make and continew ws faithfull, and doubt not of the best assistance of your prayers. Now God our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, perfitt what he hath begun amongst ws and yow. To his grace we commend yow and all your holy labours.

*Concordat cum originali*

ADONIRAM BYFIELD, *Scriba.*’

The Comission approves the draught of the letter to the Synod of Divines in England, and appoints the same also to be sent to the ministers of London, and to be directed thus:—

Approbation of  
the letter to the  
Assembly of  
Divines and  
Ministers in  
England.

*‘To their reverend and well-belovuit brethren the Assembly of Divines at Westminster, the Ministers of London, and all the other well-affected brethren of the Ministrie in England.’*

And that the delyverie of this letter to the Assemblie and Ministers of London be recommended to Mr. Cheisly, secretary

to the Commissioners ther, and that a letter be written to him for that effect, and the Clerk shall cause print the said letter after he shall know of the delyverie of it.<sup>1</sup>

Tenor of which letter followes:—

Letter to the  
Assembly of  
Divynes at  
Westminster.

‘RIGHT REVEREND AND DEARLY BELOVED BRETHREN,—As the Generall Assembly of this Church and their Comissioners have vpon many former occasions expressed their great respects and speciall affection to their brethren of England, and how much they valued and minded the Lords worke there, of which also their actions have been reall testimonies; so wee have thought good in this present juncture, or rather disjuncture of affaires, to adde this new testimony and symbole of brotherly love; and so much the more lest either the Commissioners of this Church their returne from London to their particular flocks, after four years absence, or any information spread by disaffected persons, might peradventure make some of our brethren in that kingdome grow somewhat lesse confident of the constancy of our affection to them, and to that common cause which both they and we did undertake, and are obliged to prosecute with our best endeavours all the dayes of our lives. Wherefore we doe at once both desire and trust that our brethren will be confident as ever brethren wer of brethren, that by the grace and assistance of Jesus Christ, come what may come, no alteration of affaires whatsoever shall ever remove vs from those principles and intentions which have been professed before God and all the world in our solemne Covenant, and in our publick Declarations from time to time. We should thinke it a greater sinne in vs than in others, and should certainly expect a dreadfull curse and exemplary judgement from the righteous God, if ever there shall be cause to say that the Church of Scotland remembred not the brotherly Covenant. Wee owe indeed all loyall subiection and lawfull obedience to the King: neither shall our prayers and best endeavours be wanting for the preservation and defence of his Royall Person and authority in the preservation

<sup>1</sup> It is no doubt to this remarkable letter that the following entries in the Minutes of the Westminster Assembly refer (pp. 494, 495) Dec. 7, 1647, ‘A letter was brought from the Church of Scotland; it was read, and ordered to be read in a full Assembly.’ Dec. 13, 1647, ‘Sir William Masson brought an Order from the House of Commons to send the letter from the General Assembly. Ordered, That the letter be delivered, which was accordingly done.’ There appears to be no subsequent reference to it either in the Minutes of Assembly or in the Journals of the House of Commons.



and defence of the true Religion and liberties of the kingdomes. But God forbid that we should ever separate, or connive at any who would separate what the Covenant linketh together, the glory of God and good of Religion being alwayes the principall, and Gods interest more then Cesars, although not exclusive of Cesars.

'And now, dear brethren, although we are confident of yow through the Lord, that yow neither are nor will be otherwise minded then to stand fast in the truth of Christ, and to be faithfull to the death in the Covenant yow have taken, yet give ws leave to stirre yow vp by puting yow in remembrance, that wherto yow and wee have already attained, there may be a walking by the same rule, and a minding of the same thing. The Directory of Worship being about tuo yeares agoe agreed vpon by the Assemblies and Parliaments of both kingdomes, The Doctrinal Part of Church Government, agreed vpon by the reverend and learned Assemblie of Divines, was at the same time with the Directory of Worship approved by the General Assembly and ratified by the Parliament of this Kingdome; The Confession of Faith is also approved by the last Generall Assemblie as sound and orthodox for the matter, and agreed vnto on their part that it be a part of the Vniformity, and a Confession of Faith for the Churches of Christ in the three kingdomes. The other things communicated from thence vnto this Church, namely, a Directory of Church Government, Catechisme, and new Paraphrase of the Psalmes in metre are printed and published here to be considered and examined against the next Generall Assemblie to be held in July 1648. Wee wish and hope that yow may all stand fast and firme together in the same principles and rules, and that those results of so long and learned Synodical debates may generally find acceptance throughout that kingdome. It cannot be expected that such a Reformation as is according to the mind of Christ, and tendeth to the casting out of Sathans kingdome, to the censuring of prophaness and suppressing of errour and heresie, can be carried on without a mighty and strong opposition. But how strong soever the opposition be, 'tis but the strength of Satan and wicked men. The weapons of your warfarre (if well handled) are more strong and mighty through God to the casting downe of everything that exalteth itself against the kingdom of Christ. The eyes of God, angels, and men are now in a more especiall maner vpon yow, observing how yow acquit yourselves in this time of triall. Blessed shall they be, whosoever shall not be offended at the Cause and Covenant of Christ, but shall be ready to speak, do, or

suffer for it whatsoever God calleth them vnto ; and shall neither be ashamed of it when 'tis set aside and abandoned by many, nor afraid to owne it, and to give a good and honest testimony for it, even when it is opposed and persecuted. Wee know your tentations are many and great, yet such as God hath in his word forewarned yow of, promising withall, that with the tentation he will make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. Faithfull is he who calleth yow, who also will doe it. When yow are pressed out of measure and above strength, 'tis that yow should not trust to your selves but to God, so that when yow are weak then are yow strong, and when the adversaries of trueth are strong then are they weak. Be it therefore far from yow to be overcome with the tentations, either on the right hand, by compliance and doing evill that good may come of it, or on the left, by a despondency of spirit and casting away of your confidence ; which as we trust you will not, so if any among yow should, there will be cause to say to him as once it was said to Job : ' Behold, thou hast instructed many and strengthened the weak hands ; thy words have vpholden him that was falling, and now thou hast strengthened the feeble knees ; But now it is come vpon thee, and thou faintest, it toucheth thee and thou are troubled.' It is indeed the amazement of the Christian world that after such a solemne Covenant for extirpation of heresie and schisme, these pernicious plants have been suffered to spread more than ever before. 'Tis also a stupendious judgement of God that a litle horne should grow forth and wax great, and have an hoste given it against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, yea, to cast doune the truth to the ground, practising and prospering, and even by peace destroying many. Such things God hath permitted long ago, yet but for a tyme, having prelimited a certain period thervnto. Truth was at last victorious, and so shall be. Meanwhile, the greater and more horrid the present evils be, 'tis the more necessary for yow, and yow have the clearer call from God to give a testimony against them, and the greater wer the sinne and danger if yow should not. But wee are the more confident that yow shall not fall under this sin and danger, because yow have already, by your sermons and writings, so much witnessed for the truth, and against the errors of these times. This wee must further say from our owne experience, that faithfull endeavours of these, who wer both few and weak, in the greatest extremities and when the difficulties appeared most insuperable, have not wanted a blessing and comfortable successe. God can as easily drive all the monstrous errors and heresies out of England, as once he took

away all the locusts out of Egypt by a mighty strong west winde, so that there remained not on locust in all the coasts of Egypt. God can make the earth to open her mouth and swallow up the foud which the dragon cast out of his mouth. 'Tis not in vaine in the worst of times to be witnesses for Christ and for his truth, to do duty and trust God with events. As many as walk according to this rule, and will yet sincerely, constantly, and really endeavour what by their Covenant they ar bound to do, shall find that their labour is not in vaine in the Lord. The very glory of Jesus Christ is highly concerned, and his name interested and engaged to repudiate, disclame, and overthrow those wayes of error, schisme, heresie, self-interest, and carnall policy, falsely fathered by many vpon Christ, vnder the names of tender consciences, saints, and the like.

'And, for our part, yow are in our hearts to die and live with yow, and we cease not to make mention of yow in our prayers daily; Believing also that God hath thoughts of peace towards yow and not of evil, to give yow an expected end; and that when he hath humbled his people vnder his mighty hand, and brought them to an acknowledgment of those offences which are the true causes of his controversie, he will awake for their help and appear for their joy; and then they who are, by a temporary successe, hardened in wayes of error or malignancy, shall see it and be ashamed, and shall wonder and perish, but peace shall be upon Israel.

*Edinburgh,*  
26 November 1647.

*'Subscribed in name of the Commission of the  
Generall Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland  
by Mr. ROBERT DOUGLAS, Moderator.'*

*Direct: To their reverend and welbeloved brethren the Assembly of  
Divines at Westminster, the Ministers of London, and all other well-  
affected brethren of the Ministrie of England.*

The Comission appoints, for correspondence with the Committee of Estates, that Messrs. David Calderwood, George Gillaspie, Mungo Law, Scotscraige, Libertoun, with the Moderator, present the said letter to the Committee, that their Lordships may be acquainted therwith.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderatour. Mr. Samuel  
Ratherfurd: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. James*

Y

Guthrie: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Alexander Irland: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Livistone: Mr. William Justice, ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Scotiscraig: Libbertoun: Balmayn.

Mr. Jhon  
Lawrie.

The Comission of the Generall Assembly desires the Lord Angus, Messrs. William Colvill and James Hamiltoun, to speake the Earle of Hartfell on the behalfe of Mr. John Lawrie,<sup>1</sup> and to deal with his Lordship earnestly that he may cause pay to Mr. John his stipend, which he wanted these many yeares.

Reference to  
Assembly of  
the Report  
concerning  
intelligence.

This day the report of the brethren appointed to consider the reference concerning intelligence with Presbyteries being considered, the Comission refers the same to the nixt Generall Assembly. Tenor of the Report followes:—

‘It is the opinion of this Committee that one who hes his ordinarie residence in Edinburgh and hes occasion to vnderstand publick affaires be nominated and appointed for communicating vnto and receiving from such persons as shall be thought fitt in every Presbyterie or shire, by advise of certaine persones to be also nominated to that purpose, matters of special concernment and importance, as ther shall be cause, and that ther be an allowance out of the publick annuitie of the Kirk to him that shall have this charge.’

Comittee con-  
cerning the  
collecting pub-  
lick papers, and  
for ordering the  
historie.

The Comission, finding it necessary that all the public papers concerning the proceedings in these late tymes, printed or not printed, be collected together and printed in an booke, Doe for this purpose desire the Lord Advocat and Lord Humbie, Messrs. David Calderwood, George Gillaspie, and John Smith, with the Moderator and the Clerk, to collect any papers they have by them; as also appoints the said ministers and elders to be a comittee to order the busines and to do every thing necessary therin: And that the Clerk have the care and charge of printing therof. And it is also thought fitting and necessary that, beside these collections, there be a perfitt storie made out of these papers and any other intelli-

<sup>1</sup> Probably the minister of Hutton, Dumfriesshire, who may have had charge of the parish during the years his predecessor was ‘under process.’ He was previously at Old Monkland.—Scott’s *Fasts*, vol. i. pt. ii. p. 649.

gences, and that the persones before named thinke vpon a man fitt for that purpose and of all helpes conducing thervnto : And to report.

The Comission appoints the Petition following to be presented to the Counsell for restraining of trafficking sectaries, by Messrs. William Colvill, George Gillaspie, Scotscraige, Liberton, and the Moderator :—

*'To the Honourable Lords of Privie Counsell The humble Petition of the Comissioners of the Generall Assembly.*

'Being certainly informed of the frequent resort to this kingdome of some sectaries who goe abroad in the countrie for perverting and seduceing of the people to their errorrs, wee thought it our dewtie to represent so dangerous an evill to your Lordships, earnestly desiring that your Lordships may be pleased to provid what yow shall find necessary for restraining and pervinging the dangerous and pernicious practises of such cunning impostures.'

Petition to the Privie Counsell concerning sectaries.

The Comission of the Generall Assemblie gives full power and comission to the Presbyterie of Chirside to examine witnesses *hinc inde* in the particulars betuixt John Wilkie of Fouldon and Mr. Thomas Ramsay, minister there, and to re-examine also any witnesses already ledd as either of the said pairties shall require : To which effect the said Presbyterie shall cause cite any persones before them required to be witnesses, to such dayes as they please : And if any exceptiones shall be proponed against any witnesses, they shall notwithstanding be received *cum hac nota*, but these exceptiones shall be written and remitted to the judgement of the Comission : Requiring also hereby the depositiones to be written formallie and fullie, and subscribed by the wittnesses them selves if they can writt, but howeuer by the Moderator of the Presbyterie, and to be reported to the Comission vpon the last Wednesday of Februarij nixt.

Comission to the Presbyterie of Chirside for examining witnesses betuixt Foulden and Mr. Thomas Ramsay.

Concerning the planting of Air with a colleague to Mr. William Adair referred from the late Assembly, The Comission for effectuating therof appoints the letter following to be sent to the towne of Air :—

'RIGHT WORTHY AND VERY MUCH RESPECTED,—Having it com-

Letter to the  
toun of Air.

mitted to our cair from the late Generall Assembly to provide a collegue to your minister in respect of the great charge he hath, wherin both we and yow must give accompt of our diligence to the nixt Assembly, Therefore we thought it our dewtie to put yow in mynd of the busines and withall to offer to yow some effectuall meanes for the doing of it: And to our opinion there is no possibility to gett a second minister untill yow provide some competent honest maintenance for one; it not being to be expected that whilst that is wanting on will either willingly come, or can be reasonably vrged by ws to come to a chairge amongst yow: The rules of transportation not suffering that any minister be deteriorat that way in his condition. Wee will not doubt of your willingnes to contribute liberallie and cordially for so necessary and pious a worke. The plentifull and powerfull ministrie of the Gospell for many yeares amongst yow doeth promise and assure ws of no lesse zeale and affection from yow. But this much wee have said to expresse our cair for exoneration of our selves of the trust comitted to ws in that particular, wherin we desire to know your owne mynd and intentiones, being for our part most willing to contribute our best endeavours for yow in it and to approve ourselves to be,

‘Your very reall friends in our Lord,

THE COMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

Direct: *To the right worthie and much respected The Provost, Baillies, and Counsell of the burgh of Air.*

Recomenda-  
tion, Mr.  
Samuell Ruther-  
furd and Mr.  
George  
Gillaspie.

The Comission appoints the great expenses of their brother Mr. Samuell Rutherford and Mr. George Gillaspie, by their stay at London vpon their owne chairges, the ordinarie allowance for them not being payed since Apryll last, to be represented to the Honourable Committee of Estates.<sup>1</sup>

The Comissioners of the Generall Assembly appoint the

<sup>1</sup> By the Ordinance calling the Westminster Assembly, the sum of five shillings *per diem* was allowed to each member in attendance; but the sum stipulated was very irregularly paid, and possibly may have been discontinued to the Scottish delegates after the differences between the two kingdoms became so pronounced, if not after the £400,000 were accepted by the Committee of the Scottish Estates in full of all the expenses incurred by them on behalf of the kingdom of England.

Moderatour, with the remanent ministers of Edinburgh, to present humbly the desires of the Generall Assembly to the Honourable Comissioners of Parliament for valuation of teyndes and planting of kirks, to receive their Lordships answer, and to report it to the nixt meiting.

The Comission continues the Lord Rae and the rest in the sumonds vntil the last Wednesday of February.

*Edinburgh, 23 December 1647, post meridiem.*

*Soderunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas : *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. John Livingstoun : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Robert Lawrie : Mr. Andrew Ramsay : Doctor Colvill : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Andrew Fairfoull : Mr. Robert Lawder. ELDERS.—Liber-toun : Lawrence Henderson.

This day, the Catechisme,<sup>1</sup> that came from the Assembly in England, being produced by Mr. George Gillaspie, the Comission appointed the Shorter Catechisme to be presently read.

‘It is Appointed by the Comission of the Generall Assem-  
blie that 800 copies, and no more, of the Advyse of the  
Assemblee of Divines at Westminster concerning a Catechisme  
be presently printed to be sent to Presbyteries, That, according  
to the Ordinance of the late Assemblee, they may examine the  
same, and report their opinions to the nixt Generall Assembly.’

The Comission of the Generall Assemblee, vnderstanding by letters from the Provinciaill Assembly of Rosse that Mr. William Maitlan, a notorious rebell, a constant preacher to the sumtyme Marques of Huntly, and a follower of him in his rebellious courses, lately excommunicat for these his miscariages, is now apprehended in these bounds, Therfor they doe humbly move to the honourable Comittee of Estates that their Lordships may be pleased to take some speedy course for his exemplar and condigne punishment.

This day answer returned from Mr. John Cheisly<sup>2</sup> concerning

<sup>1</sup> The Catechisms without proofs were completed by the Westminster Assembly and presented to the English Parliament—the Larger one in October 1647, and the Shorter in November 1647. Both Catechisms, with the Scripture proofs inserted in the margin, were completed and presented in April 1648. It was, therefore, only the Catechisms without proofs which were in the possession of the Commission of Assembly in December 1647.

<sup>2</sup> Mr. John Cheislie, after 1647 Sir John Cheislie of Kerswell, was Secretary to the Scottish members of the Committee of both kingdoms.

Recomenda-  
tion to the  
Comission for  
planting kirks.

Act for printing  
the Catechisme.

Recomenda-  
tion for punish-  
ing Mr. William  
Matlane, an  
excommunicat  
rebell.

his diligence in delivering the letters to the Assembly of Divines and Ministers of London. Tenor of his answer follows :—

Letter from Mr.  
John Cheislle.

'SIR,—The letter of the Comission of the Generall Assemblie wes read the second tyme in the Assembly of Divines, and vpon Fryday, the House of Comans being informed that such a letter was come to the Assembly from Scotland, did appoint a Committee to goe and fetch it to the House, and accordingly it was yesterday delivered to that Comittee. I heare it was said by some in the House that the Assembly was called to give advise to the Parliament in such maters as they should desire it; but now they did sitt to receive letters from Assemblies in another nation, to entertaine pairties and factions against the Parliament. Yesterday (which was the first opportunity I had of a meiting) I delivered the other letter to the Ministers of London at Sion Colledge, which they received with a great deall of respect and civility. The sume of what was said to me I send yow here inclosed vnder the Presidents hand, together with a printed copy of the letter which came abroad this day. This is all the accompt I can give for the present. So I rest,

Worcester House,  
14 December 1647.

'Your humble servant,

'JOHN CHEISLIE.'

Direct: *To the right reverend Mr. Robert Douglass, Moderatour of the Comission of the Generall Assemblie.*

Answer from  
the ministers of  
London.

Followes the answer given verballie by the Ministrie of London mentioned in the preceeding letter :—

'This Assembly hath caused the letter of the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie of the Church of Scotland to be read, and are very deeply affected with the great piety and large affections of their reverend brethren of that Church towards them, being resolved on all occasions to doe their dueties to God and his trueth, and do returne their hearty thanks to these their brethren for their great love expressed towards them.

'This Assembly also gives thanks to your selfe not only for bringing this letter, but for your patience in attending heir both for the delivery of it and staying till it hath been read.

'This is the summe of what was delivered yesterday, by the



appointment of the ministers of London assembled at Sion College, to Mr. Cheislie, by

‘*Sic subscribitur*, A. BURGESS, President.’

December 14, 1647.

The Comission, vnderstanding that there is ane history written by on Mr. Robert Johnston, containing very vile and reproachfull speeches against the Reformation of Religion in this Kirk, and against the principall instruments of that Reformation, which is now in the hands of some printers in the Low Countries; Therfor doe appoint letters to be written to their brethren, Mr. Alexander Petrie<sup>1</sup> and Mr. William Spang,<sup>2</sup> that they may labour earnestly with the printers there for hindering the printing of it:<sup>3</sup> For which purpose it is recomended to Mr. John Adamson to put the letter in Latine, that it may be shosen to the printers. And it is further desired that the Moderator, with Messrs. Andro Ramsay, John Adamson, William Colvill, advise together vpon the best way for getting the autographon of the said history, or any papers concerning the same, from the printers, if it be possible; and the said persones, or any two of them, are authorized heirby to doe anything conducing to that purpose. Tenor of the letter followes:—

Act concerning  
Mr. Robert  
Johnstons  
Storie.

<sup>1</sup> Mr. Alexander Petrie, a native of Montrose, was minister at Rhynd in Perthshire from 1632 to 1643, and from 1643 till his death on 6th September 1662 of the Scots congregation at Rotterdam. He was the author of a pamphlet bearing the title ‘*Chiliasmo-mastix, or the Prophecies of the Old and New Testaments . . . vindicated from the misinterpretations of the Millenaries*’: Roterdame, 1644, 4to; and in 1662 he published a general Church History under the title ‘*A Compendious History of the Catholick Church from the year 600 untill the year 1600, shewing her Deformation and Reformation . . . gathered out of divers writers of the several times and other Histories*’: Hague, 1662. In his account of ecclesiastical events in Scotland he incidentally vindicates her Reformers, and supplies original information of value regarding Erskine of Dun and George Wishart—the Reformers of the district of which he was a native.

<sup>2</sup> Mr. William Spang, the well-known correspondent of Baillie, was minister to the Scots congregation at Campvere from 1630 to 1652, and to that of Middelburg from 1652 to 1664.

<sup>3</sup> The first two books of Johnston’s history had been published at Amsterdam in 1642 under the title ‘*Historiarum libri duo continentes rerum Britannicarum vicinarumque regionum historias maxime memorabiles*,’ and in 1646 an English translation of these had been published at London. It was probably owing to the action of the Commission that it was not till 1655 that the Dutch printer Ravensteyn ventured to issue from the press at Amsterdam the complete work, under the title, *Historia Rerum Britannicarum ut et multarum Gallicarum, Belgicarum et Germanicarum tam Politicarum, quam Ecclesiasticarum ab anno 1572 ad annum 1628, Auctore Roberto Jonhstono, Scoto-Britanno*.

Letter to  
Messrs. Alex-  
ander Petrie  
and William  
Spang, concern-  
ing Mr. Robert  
Jhonstons  
historie.

‘CHARISSIME IN CHRISTO FRATER,—Multorum sermonibus et literis non-nullorum ad nos perlatum est, historiam a quodam Roberto Johnstono scriptam, cuidam ex Hollandiæ vel Zelandiæ typographis traditam esse, ut typis mandetur et in publicam mundi lucem exeat. Hanc historiam criminosam, mendaciorum et calumniarum plenam, ex fragmento ejusdem e Latino in Anglicum sermonem verso, comperimus. In quo fragmento præter cætera scripturitor ille invehitur in viros doctrina et pietate insignes Johannem Knoxium et Andream Melvinum, servos Christi fidelissimos, quorum opera fructuose vsus est Dominus apud nos, in religione purganda a fœda colluvie errorum Papisticorum et cultus Idololatriæ. Mercenarius enim ille scriptor, adulator aulicus, totus in hoc fuit ut auribus inserviret eorum, qui vel a partibus Pontificiis stabant, vel plantam illam, quam dominus non plantavit, tyrannidem Episcopalem tandem aliquando ex Ecclesia ejiciendam summo cum metu præsagiebant. Quum famosa hæc historia et veritati et Ecclesiæ et Reipublicæ nostræ injuriosa sit, quum ad impediendam in aliis regionibus religionis et cultus Reformationem comparata sit, quum fidelissimorum Dei servorum famam laceret, quum ad regnum Christi evertendum, et ad regnum Antichristi stabiliendum tendat, speramus neminem virum bonum eam imprimendam suscepturum, et si quis per incuriam hactenus suscepit, confidimus eum, lecta nostra hac epistola, sententiam mutaturum, nisi coram Dei tribunali, omnium mendaciorum et calumniarum, quibus liber refertus est, velit reus et obnoxius teneri. Ideo pergratum nobis feceris, frater charissime, si sedulo investiges apud quem delitescat bella illa historia, et ut omnes apud vos typographos nostro nomine etiam atque etiam rogare velis, ne quis historiam illam vel fabulam potius excudendam suscipiat; et si quis nunc apud se habet retineat, donec nos certiores reddas.

Spondemus nos gratiam relatuos, nec apud ingratos beneficium collocatum fore. Hoc si per eorum omnium vel ullius ex ipsis amicitiam fiat, non opus erit nobis ad illustrissimorum Ordinum auctoritatem confugere, vel mendacia et sycophantias refutandi onus suscipere; sed per typographorum benevolentiam voti compotes esse malumus et speramus. Quod si per tuam fieri possit operam, ad omnia erga te officia prompti et parati erunt.

‘Fratres tui amantissimi, Nationalis Synodi Ecclesiæ  
Scoticanæ delegati, omniumque nomine,

Direct: ‘MODERATOR ET SCRIBA SYNODI.’

<i>Fratri nostro charissimo</i>	<i>Fratri nostro charissimo</i>
<i>Magistro Alexandro Petreio</i>	<i>Magistro Gulielmo Spang Ec-</i>
<i>Ecclesiæ Scotorum que est</i>	<i>clesiæ Scotorum que est in</i>
<i>Roterodami Pastori.</i>	<i>civitate Verensi (vulgo Cam-</i>
	<i>phiriam vocant) in Zelandia</i>
	<i>Pastori.</i>

The Comission, considering the letter from the Provincial of Kirk of Rosse, recommends to the brethren that are vpon the Comission for visitation of the Vniversity of Sanct Andrewes to speak to the Thesaurer, at their meiting, concerning the businesse of the kirk of Chanrie, and Messrs. Andro Ramsay, William Colvill, and Mungo Law shall assist the busines befor the Comission for planting of kirks as they shall be desired.

The Comission, having considered the papers concerning Mr. James Sympon, minister of Sproustoun, and his answers, Think fitt that the matter be delayed vntill the nixt quarterly meiting, that Mr. James may then clear him selfe of all suspition of Antinomian tenets by way of declaration, and be ready to give further satisfaction in the poynts of his discourse and conference contained in the said papers, if it be required: As also to clear him selfe if he said to the laird of Clerkingtoun that he found no thing in Crispe[s] book that might not suffer a good sense.

The Comission desires Mr. Mungo Law to assist the petition of the relict of Leivtennent Collonell Bryson to the honourable Comittee of Estates, that shee may receave satisfaction for her husbands arreirs, who died in the publick service.

*Edinburgh, 8 Februarij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Soderunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Andro Affleck: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Hamilton: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. William Rait: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Johne Nevey: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Johne Hay: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. John Barclay: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. William Colvill: Mr.

Robert Lawrie: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Androw Steanson: Mr. James Hamiltoun. ELDERS.—Dundas: Balmayn.

This day the Moderatour shew the reasones why he convened the brethren at this tyme, becaus the Comissioners at London had desired that both the Comittee of Estates and Comissioners of Assembly might be frequently conveyaned to heir their report. And sieing the Lord Chancellor and remanent Comissioners wer not yet come to towne, the Comission resolved to stay and attend the report of the said Comissioners.

Comittee for tryall of scandalis of malignant doctrine in this town.

The Comission, vnderstanding of some scandalis vpon some of the ministers in this town for preaching against the Cause and publick proceedings therin, Do therfor appoint Messrs. David Calderwood, Robert Blair, Robert Baillie, and Robert Ker, to be a comittee for tryall therof, with power to them to call the parties and any others who can give information befor them, wherin they shall report their diligence to this Comission.

Brother directed to the Presbytery of Edinburgh.

The Comission desires their brother, Mr. David Calderwood, to goe to the Presbytery of Edinburgh and crave of them that a report may be sent of their diligence in the recomendation sent vnto them concerning some scandalis vpon the preaching of some of their ministers of this town, and to shew also that the Comission hes now appointed a comittee of their owne number for tryall therof.

Concerning the answer to the Presbyterie of Strobogie and the matter of the kirk of Aberchirdour, the Comission resolves to returne the answer following:—

Letter to the Presbytery of Strathbogie concerning Mr. John Redfurd and the kirk of Aberchirdour.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Having considered your letters and informations sent therwith, and heard Mr. John Ridfurd also at full lenth, and finding that your selves had once rejected the reasones given in against Mr. John, Wee think it strange that vpon the same reasons yow should have delayed all this tyme his admission, especially when they wer given in by one that was so justly cast out of that place: And therfor it is our opinion and advise that yow proceed without more delay to the admission of your brother, Mr. John (that yow be not found to blame for suffering that kirk of Aberchirdour be vaiking so long), and that notwithstanding of these reasons or appellations given vnto yow by Mr. Richard Maitlane, wherin we sie no weight or ground to refuse or delay the admission. This is all we have to say, committing the busines to yow to doe

in it as ye will be answerable, and having thus exonered our selves by our free and brotherly advyse, we remaine,

‘ Your loving brethren,

THE COMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.’

The Comission desires the brethren formerly appointed, viz., the Moderator, Mr. George Gillaspie, and John Smith, yet againe to speake the Thesaurer for the 500 lib., and report his answer to the Comission. Concerning the  
500 lib. sterling.

The Comission, finding that Mr. James Strachan cannot be put in a capacity of an expectant, Doe therfor appoynt advertisement to be sent heirof to the Presbyterie of Mernes: But in respect of Mr. James his necessitous condition, they do seriouslie recomend him to the Presbyterie and Province, that they may take some course for contributing some charitie for the present maintenance of him and his familie. Mr. James  
Strachan.

This day Mr. Samuell Rutherford produced tuo papers bearing the Report of some Comittees of the Houses of Parliament in England and Assembly of Divines, which wer read.

The Comission of Assembly, vnderstanding that the Lord Sempell is taken from the schooles vpon some purpose to marie him vpon on of the Lord Mordingtons daughters, who is a Papist, Doe therfor conceive it necessary for preventing of such a mariage,—which, as it is vnlawfull, so may prove very dangerous to the young nobleman—that the Presbyterie of Chirneside be advertised heirof, that they may take some course to prevent and hinder the mariage, both heir in this Kirk and in England, by giving intimation to the Lord Mordington of the vnlawfulnessse of such mariage, and by any other wayes they shall judge fitting. Lord Sempell.

The Comission, considering the recomendation of the late Assembly in favour of Mr. George Hanna, his wyfe, and children, Doe appoint letters to be written to the Presbyterie and Patron, seriously desiring that the recomendation of the Assembly may be effectuell to him, and that he may have the vacant stipend according to that recomendation: And, sieing it is in the power of the Presbyterie to dispose thervpon, that he be secured therein befor the admission of any presented by the Patron to that kirk. Mr. George  
Hanna.

Masse by the  
Frensh agent.

The Comission will take to their consideration the mater, referred by the Presbytery of Edinburgh to the Secreit Counsell, concerning the Frensh agents preist, and consider what is to be done in it, as also concerning trafficking Sectaries in this kingdome, and desires every brother to be thinking with him selfe what is fit to be done therin.

ad minister to  
Air.

The Comission appoints Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Blair, and Samuell Rutherford to assist Mr. William Adair for a 2d minister to Air befor the Comission for planting of kirks, conforme to the recomendation of the Assemblie.

Concerning the bringing of adulterers and incestuous persones befor the Justice, the Comission will consider of it the next meiting.

*Edinburgh, 10 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. George Murray: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. William Rait: Mr. Hew Mackell: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Thomas Kirkcaldie: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Bell: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. Alexander Liviston: Mr. Harie Liviston: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. James Marten: Mr. Frederick Carmichaell: Mr. John Barclay: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Andrew Fairfull. ELDERS.—Crafurd: Glencairne: Cassills: Scotsraig: Kilsyth: Greanhead: Balmayn: Dundas: Libertoun: Newtown: James Stewart: George Porterfeild.

3 Comittees.

The Comission thinke fitt that the brethren divyd them selves in three comittees, viz. the brethren of the West by them selves, the brethren of Lothian and the South by them selves, and the brethren of Fyfe and of the North by them selves, To consult vpon the present condition of affaires and to give their opinions of what is fitt by the Comission and the Ministrie to doe at such a tyme, and also take in reports from Presbyteries concerning malignants: Fyfe and the North to meet in this place; Lothian and the South in the New kirk at the Tron, and the brethren of the West in the Midd kirk at two afternoon.

Committee for  
tryall of scan-  
dalls of malig-  
nant doctrin in  
Edinburgh.

The Comission appoynts the brethren before named to try the scandalls of some particulars preached by some ministers in Edinburgh, viz. Messrs. David Calderwood, Robert Blair,

Robert Baillie, Robert Ker, with Messrs. Samuell Rutherford and Messrs. Hew Mackell, Robert Knox, and James Nasmith, Scotsraig, Greanhead, Dundas, and George Porterfield, now added, and to meet for that purpose at four houres in this place, and appointes them also to tak in the report of the Presbytery of Edinburgh, if it shall come vnto them, and to present it to this Comission.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 11 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. James Fairly: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. Fredrick Carmichell: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. John Barclay: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Murray: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. John Bell: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. Robert Laurie. ELDERS.—Craufurd: Glencairne: Cassills: Tullibairne: Calender: Yester: Barganie: Garthlane: Greanhead: Kilsyth: Balmain: Dundas: Libertoun.

This day Mr. Archbald Newtown, *Moderatour* of the Presby-  
terie of Edinburgh, being sent in from the Presbyterie, did  
present this answer in their name to the desire of the Comission  
sent to them yesterday by Mr. David Calderwood: That the  
reference they receaved concerning scandalls vpon the doctrine  
of some of the ministers in this towne wes generall, neither con-  
discending vpon persones nor the scandalls, and that they never  
hard of any particulars; But hearing of some thing preached by  
Mr. Androw Ramsay, since that reference came to them, they  
entred in tryall thereof, and Mr. Archbald produced the extract  
of their diligence therein.

Report of the  
Presbyterie of  
Edinburgh.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, John Adamson, Robert Baillie, and James Hamiltoun to concure  
with the commissioners of the Vniversitie of St. Andrewes for  
stoping Lord Hackertons signator,<sup>1</sup> and to present the pre-

Lord Hacker-  
touns Signa-  
tour.

<sup>1</sup> Probably granting or prorogating to him a tack of the teinds of Halkerton, of which St. Mary's College, St. Andrews, were titulars, and which had been

judice of the Kirk therein, and to oppose the same befor the Exchequer, and to doe everie other thing necessar for preserving the right of the Vniversitie and the Kirk.

Mr. Zachary  
Boyd.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Blair, and Samuell Rutherford to assist Mr. Zachary Boyd before the Comission [for] planting of kirks.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

The Comission refers Mr. Andro Ramsayes papers, and the report concerning him presented by the Moderatour of the Presbyterie of Edinburgh to be considered by the Comittee appoynted yesterday for tryall of some scandells of ministers preaching.

Comittee for  
restraint of pro-  
phanitie and  
personall refor-  
mation.

The Comission thinks fitt that it be taken to consideration how that article of the Covenant against prophanity and for reformation of our selves and our followers may be better observed, and the transgressours punished, and appoynts Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Androw Cant, Robert Ramsay, George Gillaspie, Samuell Rutherford, Robert Knox, John Smith, John Livistoun, and James Guthrie, with the Moderatour, Cassillis, Yester, Scotscraig, Kilsyth, Dundas, Balmain, Libertoun, Laurence Henderson, and George Porterfield, to be a Comittee, and to meet presently after dissolving.

The Comission appoynts the Comittee for personall Reformation to consider whether ther be necessity of a petition to the Comittee of Estates, and if they find necessity of it, to think vpon the the matter thereof.

The nixt meiting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 12 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Affleck : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Androw Steanson. *ELDERS*.—Libertoun : George Porterfield.

The Comission thinks fitt to dissolve, that the Comittee appointed for considering of a petition to the Comittee of Estates may meet to consider that busines and report their opinions.

The nixt meiting on Monday at ane afternoone.

leased to the King's Master Hawker in 1586 on terms disadvantageous to the College, as the price of Andrew Melville's restoration.—See *Diary of James Melville*, p. 166.



*Edinburgh, 14 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt* :—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. Harie Livistoun : Mr. John Bell : Mr. Androw Steanson : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. William Livistoun : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Androw Fairfoull : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. George Murray : Mr. George Livistoun : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. James Marteen : Mr. John Barclay.

**ELDERS**.—Earl Angus : Dundas : Liberton.

The Comission, finding a generall prophanitie and loosnes in the land, notwithstanding our League and Covenant for personall reformatione, and the many Acts of Kirk and State for punishing such offences, Therfor they perceave it very necessary that some course be thought vpon how the Acts of Kirk and State may be put to execution against them : And finding, by the report of the former Committee appointed to this purpose, that it will be a worke requiring brethren out of diverse parts of the countrey, Doe therfor appoynt Messrs. David Calderwood, Robert Ker, William Colvill, George Gillaspie, Mungo Law, Andro Fairfoull, James Hamiltoun, Robert Blair, Samuel Rutherford, Frederick Carmichaell, John Smith, Patrik Gilaspie, Andro Cant, Andro Affleck, Alexander Rollock, George Murray, John Barclay, Robert Knox, James Guthrie, David Fletcher, David Dickson, Robert Ramsay, Robert Baillie, Hew Mackall, John Livistoun, George Hutcheson, and Bernard Sanderson, with the Moderatour, Scotsraig, Greanhead, Newton, Dundas, Liberton, Kilsyth, and Balmayn, to be a Committee to consider therof, and of any overturs fitting for restraining the generall prophanitie and lewdnes in the land : And to report their opinions.

Committee for personall Reformation as it is now appointed.

The Comission appoints, for a Committee to consider the matter of a petition to the Committee of Estates, and to draw the draught of it and report the morne, Messrs. David Calderwood, Robert Knox, Andro Fairfull, Robert Baillie, George Gillaspie, David Dickson, George Lesly, James Guthrie, William Livistoun, Colin Adam, James Hamiltoun, and Androw Steanson, Angus, Dundas, Libertoun, with the Moderatour, and to meet presently after dissolving of this meiting.

Committee for a petition to the Committee of Estates.

The nixt meiting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 15th Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Harie Livistoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. John Liviston: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Hew Mackall: Mr. Frederick Carmichaell: Mr. John Barclay: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Andrew Steanson: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. John Bell: Mr. George Murray: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. Andro Affleck: Mr. Ephram Melvill. **ELDERS**.—Crafurd: Eglingtoun: Glencairne: Tillibairne: Finlator: Tweddell: Kilsyth: Scotsraige: Dundas: Balmayn: Libertoun: Newton: George Porterfield: Laurence Henderson.

David  
Grahame, some-  
time of Gorthie.

Concerning the petition of David Grahame,<sup>1</sup> some tyme of Gorthie, for relaxing him from excommunication, The Comission appoints the Presbyterie of Auchterardour, with concurrence of Messrs. Robert Murray, Alexander Rollock, John Crewkshank, William Row, Robert Young, Laird Freiland and Baccheltoun, out of Perth Presbyterie, to heare the said David Grahame, to conferr with him, to receive any declaration or confession vnder his owne hand, and to examine the sinceritie of his repentance, as also the way of his conversation, and to make report of all to this Comission, that thereafter they may take such further course concerning his desire as they shall find reasonable.

This day the report of the Committee for drawing a petition to the Committee of Estates being read, The Comission approves the petition, and appoints Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Andro Cant, Robert Knox, and the Moderatour, with Kilsyth, Dundas, and Libertoun, to present it.

Tenor whair of follows:—

*‘ Vnto the Right Honorable the Committee of Estates, The  
‘ humble petition of the Comissioners of the Generall Assembly,  
‘ Humble sheweth,—  
‘ That as it hath alwayes been acknowledged most expedient*

Petition to the  
Committee of  
Estates.

<sup>1</sup> A zealous adherent of Montrose, and forfeited and excommunicated for taking part with him. On 7th January 1661, with other Grahams, he took down the head of his beloved leader from the pinnacle of the tolbooth of Edinburgh and kissed it, and it is said that he died the same night.

that their be a tymous and cleare correspondence between your Lordships and ws in the prosecuting of the comon Cause and Covenant, and the want of such correspondence could not but be of very dangerous consequence, so we conceive ther wes never mor need of it then at this tyme, when ther is a generall expectation of somewhat which may be of highest concernment to the Covenant and Religion; Wherfor, having been these eight dayes past attending heir, we now desire that your Lordships will be pleased with the first conveniencie to make known vnto ws the true state of any busines relating to the Covenant and Religion before your Lordships proceed therin, which if your Lordships shall be pleased to doe, we doe not doubt but within few dayes your Lordships may have such a returne from ws as your Lordships shall have reason to be, and (we hope) will be satisfied therwith. And your Lordships answer.'

The Comission of Assembly Doe renue their humble desire to the honorable Lords of Counsell for restraining trafficking sectaries, and doe also seriously recomend, That according to the 39 Act of the late Parliament concerning 'the education of children vnder Popish parents or tutors,'<sup>1</sup> their Lordships may be pleased to provide and appoint some way for the religious education of the daughters of George, Earle of Wintoun, who being vnder the charge of their mother, the Countesse of Wintoun, ane excommunicat papist, ar bred with her in Poperie; And also of the daughters of the Lord Mordingtoun, who ar hithertills bredd in Poperie, and will be confirmed therin, if they shall be permitted to stay with their mother, the Lady Mordingtoun, who is a knowen obstinat papist: Humbly lykwise desiring that their Lordships may be pleased to take course that the children of the laird of Pitfoddells be not corrupted in their religion by their education in France, wher they now ar, according to the Act of Parliament before expressed, and other Acts therin mentioned. And appoynts the Moderatour and Messrs. William Colvill, George Gillaspie, James Hamiltoun, and Mungo Law, with Dundas and Libertoun, to present in their names to their Lordships those their humble desires.

The Comission of Assembly Doe appoynt the persones before named to represent also to the Honorable Lords of Privie Coun-

Desires to the Council concerning sectaries and the education of the Earle Wintons, and Lord Mordingtouns, and Pitfoddells children.

Desires to the Council concerning marriages by preists.

<sup>1</sup> Thomson's *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. p. 795.

sell the frequency of marriages by preists in the North, particularlie the marriage of Patrik Grant of Phanesse with Sophia Hay, and of Robert Irwine with Jean Menzies, all married by priests, and cohabiting together, to the great offence of the godly: Humbly desiring their Lordships to take some course in their wisdomes with such vnlawfull mariages, and to prevent the lyke in tyme coming.

Desires to the  
Counsell con-  
cerning excom-  
municat per-  
sones,

The Comission of Assemblie Doe humbly represent to the Honorable Lords of Privie Counsell, that, notwithstanding of many laudable Acts of Parliament, both of old and of late, against excommunicat persones, yet the same are not put to execution, but, on the contrair, excommunicat persones are conversed with familiarly, to the great contempt of that dreadfull ordinance of God, particularly Robert Irwin, living in Aberden, long since excommunicat, and against whom horn-ing and caption wes raised and put in the hands of the magis-trats of Aberden, and not yet putt to execution.

Lord Semple.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Robert Ramsay and Robert Baillie to speak to the friends of the Lord Semple for his education at schooles wher he wes, and to report their answer.

Comittee for  
personall  
reformation.

The Comission appoints the Committee for restraint of pro-phannes to meet afternoone at tuo houres in this place, and refers to the same Comittee to consider what shall be done in that matter concerning the Frensh agent his having masse in his house.

The Comission to meet at four houres.

*Edinburgh, 16 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. George Gledstones: Mr. John Livis-toun: Mr. John Bell: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. John Barclay: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Robert Cuninghame: Mr. Androw Steanson: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Andro Affleck: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. George Gillaspie. ELDERS.—Kilsyth: Dundas: Libertoun: James Stewart: George Porterfield.

Contribution  
for Argile.

It is this day appointed that James Stewart, baillie, deliver the sowme of 1720 lib., 2s. to Mr. Archbald Maccallane, Minister, who is appointed by the Presbyterie to receive the same.

The Comission appointeth this day, that letters be written to every Synod in favours of Mr. Robert Lindsayes relict, for sending to her the charity they have collected ; To which effect it is to be desired that the roll of the Synod be called to see who hes not payed, and that what shall be receaved may be given to him who was appointed by the Generall Assemblie, to be brought into the Comission, that the relict may receive it.

Mr. Robert  
Lindsays relict.

The nixt meeting at tuo afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 16 Februarij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Ramsay : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. Walter Bruce : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Oliver Colt : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Robert Cuninghame : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. William Livistoun : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Androw Affleck : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Robert Lawrie : Mr. John Hay : Mr. John Barclay : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. John Bell : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. George Gledstones : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. James Marteen : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. James Fairly. **ELDERS**.—Argyle : Eglintoun : Finlathour : Angus : Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Mr. Robert Nairne : George Porterfield.

This day the Lord Chancellour and the Earle of Lauderdale having produced his Majesties letter, and made relation of affaires in England relating both to Religion in England and the Kings condition, The Comission desired their Lordships to be pleased to soume<sup>1</sup> the heads of their discourse in writting, that they may the better know what to consult and give advise vpon ; the matter being of such consequence as they cannot trust to their owne memories and adventure to give opinion in the mater, without having the purpose represented to them in writ ; And the Lord Chancellar promised to put it in writing and send it in with all conveniencie.

Relation by  
Lord Chancelar  
and Lawderdale.

The Comission, in respect of the gravity and consequence of maters now to be considered, Thinks that there should be a fast for the Lords direction for advise, and therfore appoints

Committees.

<sup>1</sup> *Somme*, i.e. *sum*, as in title of Rutherford's Catechism.

the Comisssion to divyde them selves in three severall comittees as formerly, and thinke upon causes for a fast, and of the tyme of it: As also that this Comittee thinke vpon the busines related by the Lord Chancelar, when the same shall be sent in writt by his Lordship.

Tenor of the Kings letter follows:—

‘CHARLES R.

The Kings  
Letter.

‘TRUSTIE AND WEL-BELOVED,—Wee greet yow well. We have intrusted the Comissioners sent to ws from the Kingdome of Scotland to communicat to yow our condition and resolutions: And seeing we have resolved so farr to agree to the deaire of the Kirk and Kingdome of Scotland concerning the Covenant and setling Religion, as we are confident will give yow satisfaction: Weetrust and expect yow will, according to your place and dewtie, give evidence that your zeale to Religion doeth no wayes lessen, but strenthen your loyaltie to your King, and that yee will contribute your endeavours that trueth with a lasting peace may be established, and religion and righteousness may flourish vnder our government, whereby yow will both doe acceptable service to God and to your native Prince.

‘Given at Carisbrook Castle, the 27 of December 1647.’

Direct: *For our trustie and welbeloved the Moderator and Comissioners from the Generall Assemblie of the Church of our Kingdome of Scotland.*

*Edinburgh, 17 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Androw Steanson: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. James Fairlie: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. George Murray: Mr. George Gledstons: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. John Bell: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. John Barclay: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Harie Livistoun: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. David Dickson. *ELDERS.*—Earle Lothian: Kilsyth: Balmyn: Dundas: Libertoun.

Report from the  
Committees.

This day the brethren of Lothian and the South reported that it wes their opinion that ther be a fast, and that the Honorable Comittee of Estates and the Comission may joyne in it, and be humbled together befor God, and seek counsell

from him in this great affair befor anything be concluded ; And that their Lordships be advysed for the tyme of it.

And that it is their opinion also that their Lordships be thanked for their correspondence, and that it be represented that the Comission expects a sume of the Lord Chancellars and Lord Lauderdaills relation, at least in that concerning Religion and the Covenant, to be communicat to them in writing, that they may the better know how to return their opinion in it.

The two Committees report wes almost coincident with this report abonewritten.

The Comission, taking to their consideration the Report of the Brethren, appoints a drawght to be drawn of the particulars in the report to be presented to the Committee.

Tenor wherof followes :—

*‘ Vnto the Right Honorable the Committee of Estates,  
The Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie*

*‘ Humbly represent,—*

*‘ That as your Lordships have begune to keep correspondence with ws, for which wee retorne our humble thanks to your Lordships, desiring and expecting the continuance therof, and that wee may have in wryting a summary of the relation made to ws by the right honourable the Lord Chancellour and the Earle of Lauderdaill, at least of that part therof which more especially concernes the Covenant and Religion ; so the matters comunicat to ws from your Lordships being of highest consequence, we conceive it necessary that, in the verie entering thervpon, there be an extraordinarie humiliation for seeking counsell and direction from God, and that the Lord wold be pleased so to direct and ordour all consultations, debates, and conclusiones, which shalbe in this busines, as may resolve into that which shalbe most for the glory of God, the good of Religion, and the true hapines both of King and Kingdomes. Wee have left the day to your Lordships designation, and desire to know your Lordships pleasure therin.’*

Petition to the  
Committee of  
Estates for  
joyning in a  
Fast.

The Comission approves the drawght, and appoints Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Andro Cant, and the Moderator, with Dundas and Libertoun to present the same to the Committee.

Robert  
Grahame of  
Cairnie.

The Comission appoints Robert Grahame of Cairnie to repair to the Presbyterie of Auchterardor, that they and the brethren of Perth, adjoynd to them for hearing David Grahame, sometime of Gorthie, may deall and conferre with the said Robert to bring him to a sense of his offences, and to report to this Comission what evidence they find of repentance in him. In the mean tyme Messrs. James Guthrie, James Nasmith, and Alexander Rollock, shall conferre with him whilst he is in this toune, and report.

Comissions  
granted to the  
lords of Coun-  
sell.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Andro Cant, James Hamiltoun, and the Clerk, to consider of the Comission of the Counsell 1642, concerning preists and excommunicat papists, and see what is further to be done thereanent, and to report.

The Comission appoints the Committee for personall reformation to meet afternoone at two houres.

The Comission appoints letters to be written to Presbyteries and Synods, that have not yet sent their contributiones for Argyle, to send them with diligence. Tenor wherof follows:—

Letters for the  
Contributioun  
for Argyle.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Notwithstanding of the frequent advertisment from the Assembly and their Comissioners from tyme to tyme for that charitable supplie to our distressed brethren in Argyle, yet we, vnderstanding yow have not sent anything vnto them, Therfor these are yet againe to desire yow without more delay to deliver it to this beirar, who is come expresly for it, their necessities being exceiding great: expecting yow will not fail heirin, wee remain,

‘Your loving brethren, etc.’

The nixt meiting of the Comission at 4 afternoone.

*Edinburgh, 17 Februarij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—*MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Hew Mac-kaell: Mr. Andrew Affleck: Mr. George Leslie: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. George Murray: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. George Gledstons: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Bell: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. Colin Adam. *ELDERS.—*

The answer from the Committee of Estates being reported that their Lordships are heartily content to joyne in the fast,



remitting the day to the Comission, Therfor the nixt Sabboth is appointed as the fittest day for it, and desire Messrs. Andrew Cant and David Dickson to intimat it to their Lordships.

*Edinburgh, 18 Februarij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Andrew Ramsay : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Robert Lawrie : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Oliver Colt : Mr. Bernard Sandersone : Mr. George Gladstons : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. Andrew Cant : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. John Bell : Mr. Andrew Affleck : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. James Fairly : Mr. Robert Cuninghame : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. John Hay : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. William Livistoun : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Andrew Fairfull. ELDERS.—Earle Angus : Kilsyth : Balmayn : Dundas.

The Comission desires the Moderatour and Messrs. David Calderwood and David Dickson, and any other of the number the Moderator thinks fitt to assume to himselfe, to goe to Mr. Herle<sup>1</sup> to welcome him to this toune, and thanke him for his respects to this nation, and the great kyndnes and courtisie he shew to our Comissioners whilst they wer at London.

The Comission desires Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Baillie, and Samuell Rutherford, with the Moderatour, to thank the Earle of Cassills for his caire of ministers provisiones, as also to goe to the Comission for planting of kirks, and desire their Lordships to sitt some few days for setling ministers stipends that ar now in dependance this session.

---

<sup>1</sup> Herle of Winwick, appointed Prolocutor of the Westminster Assembly after the death of Dr. Twisse, and the famous Puritan preacher, Dr. Stephen Marshall, were selected to accompany the deputies of the English Parliament sent to Scotland in January 1648, professedly 'to preserve and keep a good correspondency and right understanding and perpetual agreement between the two kingdoms, by declaring the sincerity of the intentions of the Houses of Parliament to remove all misapprehensions or impressions that may have arisen in or been made upon our brethren of Scotland.' Not a few, however, thought that the result, if not the intention, of their visit was to beget jealousies and divisions between the representatives of Church and State in Scotland at this important crisis in their separate treaty and negotiations with the king.

Mr. James Blair, Closeburne and Dalgernie.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Andrew Ramsay, William Colvill, Andro Cant, to speake the Thesaurer for Mr. James Blair, that his provision may be settled, as also concerning the planting of the kirks of Closeburne and Dalgernie.<sup>1</sup>

Ancrum kirk.

The Comission desires Messrs. Andrew Cant and Robert Ker to speake the Earle of Lothian to see how the kirk of Ancrum may be settled.

The Comission, vnderstanding that James Murray is not yet satisfied, doe therfor appoint this letter to be sent in his behalfe to Presbyteries :—

Letter to Presbyteries in behalf of James Murray.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have often written to yow concerning the moneys dew to James Murray, both of the 20 schillings and for the papers printed and sent vnto yow. The printer craves his executors, and they have no thing to pay. Therfor we must againe desire yow to send in with all diligence to Patrick Dickson that money that is dew to James, aither for the bookes or for that anuitie granted to him, which is the last he will receive from yow. Wee desire accompt from yow heirin, and if any of your number be vnwilling, or shift, that ye send to ws their names, that we may take such course as is prescribed by the Act of Assembly; What other bookes are sent heirwith yow will receive, and send the pryces therof with diligence. Wee remaine,

‘Your loving brethren, etc.’

Conference appointed with a Sub-Committee of the Committee of Estates.

This day Lauderdaill, Lord Advocat, and Sir Alexander Wedderburne, reporting that the Comitee hes appointed a Sub-Committee to consider of the present dangers, and to correspond with the Comisioners of the Kirk, and sent them to desire the Comission to send some of their number to conferre with them.

The Comission appoints Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator, Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Andro Cant, Robert Knox, Robert Ramsay, William Colvill, Robert Blair, and John Livistoun, with the Lord Angus, Balmain, Dundas, Kilsyth, and these appointed by the Assemblie to be Comisioners for the Treaty for Vniformity in England, viz. :—Messrs. Samuuell Rutherford, Robert Baillie, and George Gillaspie, the

<sup>1</sup> Dalgernie, or Dalgerno, was ultimately united to Closeburn.

Marques of Argile, Balmerinoch, Waristoun, and Libertoun, to meet with the Sub-Comittee appointed by the Comitee of Estates, and to heare what propositions that Sub-Comittee hes from the Committee of Estates, and to report the same to this Comission, that therafter they may know what further power to give them theranent, and desires Mr. Andro Cant to shew this to the Committee to know the dyets of meeting of that Committee appointed by their Lordships.

The Comission appoints the Laird of Geight, Patrik Graham of Phones, and — Gordoun of Ardlogie, to be cited to this Comission, becaus it is notor that Presbyteries where they live are overawed.

Laird Geight,  
Phoness, and  
Ardlogie.

The Comission desires that the Committee of Estates may be remembred to take some course with the excommunicat persones of the house of Dalgety.

Excommunicat  
in Dalgetie.

*Edinburgh, 21 Februarij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*: — **MINISTERS**. — Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. Androw Fairfull : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Androw Affleck : Mr. John Hay : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. George Hutcheson.

**ELDERS**. — Dundas : Kilsyth : Libertoun : Balmayn.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Hew Mackaell, Robert Knox, Androw Fairfull, and Samuell Rutherford, Dundas and Kilsyth, to goe to the Committee of Estates and desire humbly that their Lordships may be pleased to appoint their dyets of meeting so as ther may be frequent meetings of the Comission for tyeths and planting kirks, that ministers (especially such as ar attending in toun) may be settled in their provisiones, if the condition of the publick affaires may permitt the same: As also to repair to the Comission for planting kirks to thank their Lordships for their cair of ministers, and for the same reason desire them to appoynt as many dyets of their meeting as they can conveniently keepe, before the Parliament, and likewise desires them to give thanks to the Earle of Cassilla, President, in particular, for his speciall cair in dispatching ministers and furthering their causes.

The next meeting at tuo afternoone.

*Eodem die post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. George Gledstons: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. John Bell: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. John Paterson: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. William Livistoun. ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Kilsyth: Balmain: Libertoun: Dundas.

Kirk of  
Eymouth.

The Comission advises the arbiters in the mater concerning the kirk of Eymouth to wryt to the Presbytery of Chirnsyd to plant the kirk of Eymouth with diligence.

Appoyntment  
to crave 500 lib.  
from the  
Thesaurer.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, William Colvill, and Robert Baillie to go to the Thesaurer and desire payment of 500 lib. sterling from his Lordship, and to shew him, if his Lordship will not take course in it, that they will be forced to complaine to the Parliament.

Sir Robert  
Murrayes  
desire.

Concerning the desire of Sir Robert Murray for a young man to his Regiment, The Comission desires the brethren thinke vpon some young man fitting for that employment.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 22 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Andro Affleck: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Gledstons: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Robert Cuninghame: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Androw Lauder: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. Androw Cant: Doctor Colvill: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. William Chalmer. ELDERS.—Eglingtoun: Angus: Philorth: Balmain: Kilsyth: Dundas: Newtown: Tilliquhillie: Libertoun: Scotscraige: Greanhead: George Porterfield: Laurence Henderson.

Relation of  
Lord Chancellor  
and Lawder-  
dale.

This day the relation of the Lord Chancellor and Lauderdaill was sent in writ according to their promise, and it being read, The Comission thinks fitt first to take to their consideration the Kings particular concessions relating to his letter.

The Comission of Assembly, after serious consideration of the first article of the Kings concessions concerning the League and Covenant, find vnanimously that the said article is destructive to the Covenant. Votes upon the Kings 1. concession.

The Comission of Assembly, taking also the 2d article of the Kings concessiones to consideration, doe vnanimously find the same destructive to Presbyteriall Government, the Directory for Worship, and the Vniformitie intended according to the League and Covenant. Vote vpon 2d concession.

The next meeting at tua houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Andrew Affleck: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. Andrew Lauder: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. William Chambers: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Robert Cuninghame: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. John Hay: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. George Gledstones: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. John Livistoun: Doctor Colvill: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Samuell Rutherford. ELDERS.—Cassills: Angus: Philorth: Kilsyth: Balmayn: Dundas: Libertoun: Newtown: George Porterfield.

Concerning the 3d article of the Kings concessiones, tuching suppressing hæresie and schisme, the Commission of Assembly doe approve the suppressing of the particular hæresies and schismes enumerat; But find the article dangerous and defective in omitting Erastianisme and other errors and hæresies, especiallie Poperie and Prælace; which may be destructive to the Covenant in ministering occasion to Papists and Prælates to plead for a toleration. Vote concerning the 3d concession.

The Comission appoints Messrs. James Guthrie, Colin Adam, Andrew Fairfull, Doctor Colvill, Hew Mackaell, James Fleeming, George Hutcheson, Patrik Gillaspie, Robert Ker, Andro Lawder, James Hamiltoun, and James Nasmith, with any other of the brethren, that may stay after dissolving, to think vpon publick busines and to report their opinions.

The next meiting the morne afternoone.

*Edinburgh, 23 Februarij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. William Chamber : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Nevoy : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Androw Affleck : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. George Gledstones : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. Oliver Colt : Mr. Robert Cunynghame : Mr. Alexander Rollock. *ELDERS*.—Eglingtoun : Philorth : Dundas.

Committee for a  
Declaration.

The Comission thinks fitt that their be a Declaration drawn vpon the votes concerning the Kings offers, that it may be sent to the Comittee of Estates, and desires the Moderatour and Clerk to draw the drawght of it, and that the Moderator assume any other he pleases to assist them.

The next meiting at afternoone.

*Edinburgh, 23 Februarij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. Robert Fleeming : Mr. Walter Bruce : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Androw Fairfull : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Androw Affleck : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. Androw Ramsay : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. James Fairly : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. Oliver Colt : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. George Gledstones : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. John Nevoy : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Patrick Gillaspie : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. William Chamber : Mr. William Livistoun. *ELDERS*.—Craford : Glencairne : Angus : Balmayn : Dundas : Libertoun : Sir James Stewart : George Porterfield : Laurence Henderson : James Rouchhead.

Mr. Heugh  
Henderson.

The Summonds for transporting Mr. Hew Henderson being called, The parties are ordained to take others papers, and answer them the morne in writt.

Mr. James  
Symson.

For the matter tuching Mr. James Symsones tryall and clearing, which wes vpon the 23 of December last continued to this day, the said Mr. James, personallie present, having given in a petition, wherin he offered his declaration, The Comission doe now thinke it meitt that the ordinarie judicatories consider of that matter.

The Comission of Assembly appoints Messrs. James Hamiltoun, Androw Fairfull, and Rober Ker, to assist in their names the recomendation of the Generall Assemblie to the Honorable Comissioners of Parliament for planting kirks, concerning the erecting of the kirk of Seatoun, and the annexing of some parts of the paroch of Lochmaben to the paroch of Mouswell.<sup>1</sup>

The Comission of the Assembly doeth prorogat and continue the power given to the Presbyterie of Chirnside, vpon the 26 of November last, in the matter betuixt John Wilkie of Fouldon and Mr. Thomas Ramsay, minister there, to the nixt quarterlie meiting in Maij, and appoints the said Presbytery to make a report at the furthest against the said last Weddens-day of Maij nixttocome.

The nixt meiting the morne at ten houres.

*Edinburgh, 24 Februarij, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Samuel Rutherford: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. William Chalmber: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. John Hay: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Hutcheson: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Hew Mackaell. ELDERS.—Craford: Lanerk: Philorth: Kilsyth: Balmayn: Dundas: Libertoun.

The Comission appoynts the Sub-Comittee formerly appointed for conference with the Sub-Comittee from the Estates, adding to them Messrs. Androw Fairfull, Androw Affleck, and Philorth, to consider of the rest of the dangers, and what is further fitt to be done by the Comission, and to report their opinions.

The nixt meiting at afternoone.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Samuel Rutherford: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. James Fairlie: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. John

<sup>1</sup> That is, Mouswald.

Smith : Mr. George Gledstones : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. Patrik Scheill : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Andrew Ramsay : Mr. Andrew Cant : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Andrew Fairfull : Mr. Andrew Affleck : Mr. Oliver Colt : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. John Nevoy : Doctor Colvill : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. William Chamber : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Robert Cuninghame. **ELDERS.**—Argyle : Craford : Glencairne : Cassills : Finlator : Tullibairne : Lauderdaill : Lanerk : Barganie : Lord Advocat : Dundas : Libertoun : Sir James Stewart : William Glendoning : James Rouchhead : Laurence Henderson.

Comittee concerning Mr. Hew Henderson.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Andrew Affleck, James Guthrie, David Fletcher, Robert Ker, and Libertoun, to hear the paroch of Dalry and Drumfreis their reasons, that they desire to propone, in privat, and to report their opinions whither they may be proponed to the Comission.

Declinator of William Glendoning and Mr. James Hamiltoun.

In the matter concerning the transportation of Mr. Hew Henderson, Mr. James Hamiltoun, sometyme minister at Drumfries, and William Glendoning, Proveist of Kircudbright, were both removed in respect of declinators proponed against them as parties interested.

Transportation of Mr. Hew Henderson to Drumfreis.

Concerning the petition of the toune of Drumfreis for the transportation of Mr. Hew Henderson to the Kirk of Drumfreis, the said Mr. Hew compearing personallie, and the Lord Garlies, young Erlestoun, and divers others of the toune and paroch of Dalry, compearing in name of that paroch, and John Johnstoun, Provost of Drumfreis, Mr. Rodger Kirkpatrick, Baillie, Mr. John Corsan, lait Provost, and Thomas Mackbirnie, lait Baillie, and diverse vthers, in name of the burgh and paroch of Drumfreis : The Comission of the Generall Assemblie, having at great lenth hard both the saids parties *hinc inde*, and seriously considered the reasons given in by them for and against the said transportation, after mature deliberation, Doe find that the said Mr. Hew should be transported to Drumfreis, And therfor heirby transports him to the ministrie their, ordaining him to be admitted actually to that chairge, and to remove for that effect from Dalry betuixt this and the next quarterly meiting.

Recomendation for another Minister in Drumfreis.

The Comission recomends to the paroch of Drumfries to provyde a helper to Mr. Hew Henderson, and desires the Provost of Drumfries and Mr. Hew to meit togidder that he may



be satisfied therin, and to report to the Comission the morne.

The nixt meiting the morne.

*Edinburgh, 25 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Samuel Ruthersford: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. William Colvill: Doctor Colvill: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. William Chalmer: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. George Gledstones: Mr. Patrick Sheill: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. George Hutcheson. ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Kilsyth: Libertoun: Dundas.

The Comission desires Mr. John Adamson to revise Mr. David Leitche papers of poecie, and give his opinion to the Comission thereof.

The Comission appoints Mr. George Gillaspie to preach befor the Parliament the day of their first meiting.

Preach at the first Meiting of Parliament.

The Comission of Assembly recomends humbly Mr. John Midletoun to the Honorable Comittee of Estates to be taken to consideration by their Lordships both for his great sufferings and for his service in the ministrie to the Army, and that Messrs. Androw Cant and Mungo Law assist the recommendation.

Recomendation, Mr. John Middle-toun.

Concerning the desire this day presented from the Committee by the Lord Thesaurer, Laird Freiland, and Hew Kennedy, The Comission will thinke vpon ane answer thervnto, and desires the Moderatour to have his thoughts vpon it, and to report his opinion afternoon. Tenor of the Desires followes:—

‘Since it is the mutuall desire both of Church and State to keep a good correspondence in what concerneth Religion and the Covenant, Therfor the Comittee of Estates doe appoint the Lord Thesaurer, the Laird of Freiland, and Hew Kennedy to goe to the Commission of the Kirk and shew, that, as hitherto the Comittee have acquainted the Commission of the Kirk, and communicat with them in matters of Religion and the Covenant, so they expect and desire, That the Comissioners of the Kirk

The Desires of the Comittee of Estates.

will, befor they proceid to any resolution concerning the Covenant, or emitt any Remonstrance or Declaration to the King or this Kingdom theranent, keip the like correspondence with the Committee; And this is to be vnderstood without prejudice to the power or priviledge of either judicatorie.

*' Sic subscribitur,*

*' Sir ARCHBALD PRIMEROSE, Cl.'*

The next meiting at 2 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. Alexander Spitle: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Gledstones: Mr. Patrick Sheill: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Samuel Rutherford. *ELDERS.*—Philorth: Libertoun.

Answer to the desires of the Committee of Estates presented by Earle Craford, Lord Thesaurer, and others yesterday.

The Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie Doe appoint Messrs. Androw Ramsay, Samuel Rutherford, Robert Baillie, and Androw Fairfull, with Philorth and Libertoun to goe to the Honorable Committee of Estates, and returne this answer to their Lordships desire sent vnto them this day:—

*'That, as they did by their petition of the fifteen of this moneth of Februarij desire no other correspondence to be continued between their Lordships and them, but such as the Parliament, Convention, and Committee of Estates did vsuallie keip with them formerly, in matters relating to the Covenant and Religion, without prejudice to their Lordships to proceid and resolve in other matters not relating to the Covenant and Religion; so their Lordships may be assured that they have ever been and are farre from any thoughts of leaving that vsuall way of correspondence, without preiudice or limitation to their power of proceeding to resolutiones and determinationes in anything that falls within their Comission from the Generall Assembly. For the present they are about a Declaration, which, when it shall be ready, shall be communicat to their Lordships as they haue vsed in the like cases before.'*

This day the Provost and Baillies of Drumfreis having reported a band of 800 merks for provision to a colleague to Mr. Hew Hendersone, The Comission returned thanks for what they had oblidged them selves vnto, expecting in what is further necessarie their cair and travells with the rest of the paroch ; And appoints the band to be keiped amongst the records by the Clerk.

Provision for a  
ad minister in  
Drumfreise.

The Comission appoints Mr. Hew Henderson to remove him selfe betwixt and the nixt quarterly meiting to Drumfries, but further delay.

It is the opinion of the Comission of the Generall Assembly that the Presbytery of Edinburgh should not tollerat the saying of Masse in Monsier Montrouls<sup>1</sup> house.

Montrouls Mass.

The Comission appoints the letter following to be written to the Presbyterie of Chirnsyd concerning the Lord Mordingtouns familie for reclaiming the Lady Mordingtoun and her children from Poperie :—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee have formerly recomended to yow to take speciall cair to prevent the mariage of the Lord Semple with on of the Lord Mordingtouns daughters, which wee hope ye will be cairfull of. And now, vnderstanding that the Lady Mordingtoun and her children are not laboured with to be reclaimed from Poperie, wee thought it our dewtie to recomend vnto yow to take speciall notice of that familie, and to give accompt of your diligence to your Provinciaall Assemblie. So we recomend yow to the Lords direction,

Letter to  
Presbytery  
Chirnsyde.

And remain,

‘Your loving brethren,’ etc.,

The Comission continues the mater concerning the Lord Rae and the remanent persones in the summonds to the nixt quarterly meiting.

Lord Rae and  
others cited.

*Edinburgh, 26 Februarij 1648.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andrew Cant : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Andrew Affleck : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. David Dickson : Doctor Colvill : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Samuel Rutherford : Mr. Andrew Fairfull : Mr.

<sup>1</sup> Monsieur Montreuil, the French Ambassador, who took an active part in the negotiations between Charles and the Scottish representatives.

James Hamiltoun : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. William Chamber : Mr. George Gledstons. ELDERS.—Philorth : Scotscraige : Libertoun : Balmayn.

Refusall of Mr. Alexander Muncreifes transportation to Bruntilland.

The Comission of the Generall Assembly, having this day heard the petition by the parochiners of Bruntilland for transporting Mr. Alexander Moncreiff from Scuny<sup>1</sup> to that charge in Brunt Iland, with the reasones given in to that purpose by Sir James Melvill, George Garden, and diverse others of the congregation of Bruntilland; and having also heard the reasones given in against his transportation by the Lord Register, the lairds of Fenzies and Athernay, and diverse others of the congregation of Scunie, and by the said Mr. Alexander himselfe personallie present, after serious consideration of the reasones, *hinc inde*, Doe refuse the desire of the parochiners of Bruntilland for the said Mr. Alexanders transportation, and appoints him to remaine at the present charge in Scuny notwithstanding therof.

Bruntilland.

The Comission appoints a letter to be written to the Presbyterie of Kirkcaldie, recomending to their cair the suppliing the kirk of Bruntilland after Mr. John Smiths removing to Edinburgh.

The next meiting vpon Mononday at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 28th Februarij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. Androw Affleck: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Fairly: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. George Gledstones: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Doctor Colvill: Mr. William Chalmers. ELDERS.—Crawfurd: Eglington: Lauderdaill: Angus: Balmayn: Libertoun: Kilsyth: Garthland: William Glendoning: John Semple: John Kennedie.

Conference with Chancelar.

This day the drawght of the Declaration being read, the Comission appoints the *Moderatour*, Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Blair, Samuell Rutherford, John Livistoun, George Gillaspie, and James Guthrie, to meet with my Lord Chan-

<sup>1</sup> That is, Scoonie in the same Presbytery.

cellar and Lauderdaill, before they consider further of the drawght, and to conferr with their Lordships thervpon.

The Comission to meet at 4 houres frequently.

*Edinburgh, 28th Februarij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Andrew Affleck: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. James Marteen. **ELDERS**.—

The Comission desires the brethren before named to meit againe with the Lord Chancellor and Lauderdaill, to conferre vpon the drawght of the Declaration the morne at 9 houres, and will tak any objectiones now moved against this drawght of the Declaration now read to their owne consideratioun.

Conference  
with Lord  
Chancellor.

The nixt meiting the morne afternoone.

*Edinburgh, vltimo Februarij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Andrew Fairfull: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. John Nevoy: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. William Chalmers: Mr. Andrew Ramsay: Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Andrew Affleck: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Francis Aird: Doctor Colvill: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Andrew Lawder: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. John Hay. **ELDERS**.—Marques of Argye: Crawford: Glencairne: Cassills: Tullibairne: Lauderdaill: Finlater: Lanrick: Barganie: Philorth: Garthland: Kilsyth: Dundas: Balmayn: Libertoun: Sir James Stewart: John Semple: James Rouch-head: William Glendoning.

This day, after much debate vpon the question, It was resolved that the objectiones moved the other day by the Earle of Lanrick against the drawght of the Declaration-as it now stands should be presently discussed before the same be comitted; And for this effect the Comission appoints that drawght of the Declaration to be now read.

Concerning the  
Earle Lanerks  
objectiones.

Concerning  
Earle Lanerks  
objectiones.

Therafter the Earle of Lanerk being heard at great lenth vpon the objectiones moved the other day, It being put to the question, whither these words of the paper, viz., Yet sollicitationes, perswasiones, and endevoures have not been nor are wanting for his Majesties restitution to the exercise of his Majesties royall power, and for espouseing his Majesties quarell etc., doeth, notwithstanding of these objectiones now proponed, containe anything that alters the genuine sense of the Covenant or wrongs the King, It wes resolved *negativè*.

Committee for  
reviseing the  
Declaration.

The Comission appoints the Moderatour and Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Blair, Samuell Rutherford, George Gillaspie, John Livistoun, and James Guthrie, to be a Committee to examine the drawght of the Declaration, to mend some expressiones, and to consider the obiectiones moved by the Lord Chancellor and Lauderdaill, wherof these that conferred with them had a not; as also to heare any new dowbts and objections that any had to propone, and to report the morne.

The nixt meiting the morne at 2 houres.

*Edinburgh, primo Martij 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Andrew Affleck: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. William Chalmers: Mr. James Fairlie: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Androw Ramsay<sup>1</sup>: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Alexander Colvill: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Robert Wright: Mr. James Marteen: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Andro Lawder: Mr. Andro Fairfull: Mr. Samuell Douglass. ELDERS.—Marques of Argyle: Cra-furd: Eglingtoun: Glencairne: Cassills: Home: Tullibairne: Finlator: Lauderdaill: Lanerk: Callendar: Yester: Bargarie: Wariestoun: Balmayn: Kilsyth: Dundas: Libertoun: Langtoun: Greenhead (*sic*): Garthland: George Porterfeild: Mr. Robert Nairne: John Kennedy: John Mill: Lawrence Henderson: Sir James Stewart: William Glendon-ing: John Semple.

Concerning the  
2d instance.

This day the Declaration being againe taken to consideration, and after much debate vpon the section tuching the 2d instance, The question being whither that section tuching the

<sup>1</sup> *Sic* in ms.

2d instance should stand as it is or be altered, It was resolved by pluralitie of voices that it should stand as it is.

The Comission of the Generall Assemblie, after hearing the Declaration read this day againe and againe, and after much debate therupon, Doe approve the said Declaration.

Approbation of  
the Declaration.

Tenor wherof follows:—

*' A Declaration of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly to the whole Kirk and Kingdome of Scotland, concerning present dangers and duties relating to the Covenant and Religion.*

' If in a time of so great and imminent danger to Religion and the Cause of God, the trumpet in Zion should give no certain sound, nor the watchmens tower any seasonable warning, it might be justly charged vpon vs as a sinful neglect of duty, and the blood of many thousand soules might be required at our hands: Therefore, so farre as we have discovered the dangerous plots and snares of the malicious and crafty adversaries of this Cause, wee shall freely and faithfully make the same known, trusting that all who would not make shipwrack of faith and a good conscience, will cairfully avoyd as well hid as manifest rocks when they are warned of them.

Declaration of  
the 1 March  
1648.

' After the Solemne League and Covenant of the three kingdomes had so prospered against the enemies and opposers therof as made them despair of overthrowing it in any such way of a direct opposition, they begun with much wit and industry to indeavour a dividing of the ends of the Covenant, and an altering of the first principle and state of the Cause. Wpon the one hand, the Sectaries in England (according as is formerly represented by the late Generall Assembly in their Declaration to their brethren of England, and by our Remonstrance to the Committee of Estates of the 18 of October last) have by fraud and violence endeavoured the subversion of Religion, whose exorbitant insolency, being now in arms, is so vnsupportable, that no man can doubt but all the articles of the Covenant are in danger by them; the vile errors, wicked hæresies, and intolerable blasphemies, daily growing amongst them, can hardly be reckoned vp; all which are mightily aggredged by the lawlesse and godlesse toleration therof; And least Parliamentary authority should curb this monstrous insolency, they have not only refused orders for disbanding, but have forced orders for their own standing, and do overrule Parliament, King, City, and Country, to the trampling vnder

foot all government, Civill and Ecclesiasticall, and to the terror, oppression, and apparent ruine of all the truly godly and sound lovers of the Solemn League and Covenant. On the other hand, the Prælatiſc and malignant party have catched at and studied to make advantage of some parts and clauses of the Covenant, without keeping all the links of that golden chain fast together.

‘This designe of receding from the former principles, and stating the publick Cause otherwise then it was stated by both Kingdomes when they joyned in Covenant and arms, may be abundantly discovered by two instances: First, the designe hath been so fast and so farr driven on, that although the fourth article of the League and Covenant was cleerly framed and intended against the malignant party; and although there was one expresse article in the Treaty between the Kingdomes for swearing and subscribing the League and Covenant by both Kingdomes, as a more near tie and conjunction of both, for their defence against the Popish, Prælatiſc, and malignant party and their adherents; and although in the Declaration of both Kingdomes in the year 1643, it was declared that all such, as would not speedily take the Covenant and joyn with all their power in the defence of this Cause, are to be censured and punished as professed Adversaries and Malignants, yet some are not ashamed to plead for the malignant party, as if they were friends rather then enemies to this Cause, and as none were now to be looked vpon as dangerous enemies to the Cause but the Sectaries only; Whereas the Word of God, and the experience of former tymes, not only teacheth us to beware of dangers from the fraud, as well as the force, from the plots as well as from the power of enemies, but also setteth before us sad examples of great vnexpected miseries and mischiefes brought vpon the people of God from enemies once broken and quashed, when they got again the power of the sword, and opportunity to act whatsoever cruelties their inveterate malice and enraged spirits put them vpon.

‘The other instance is that, although in the Covenant the duty of preserving and defending the Kings Majesties persone and authority be joyned with and subordinate vnto the duty of preserving and defending the true Religion and liberties of the Kingdomes, and although from the beginning of this Cause the good, safety, and security of Religion hath been principally sought after and insisted vpon; yet solicitations, persuasions, and endeavours have not been nor are wanting, for his Majesties restitution to the exercise of his royal power, and for espousing his Majesties quarrell, notwithstanding his not granting of the publick desires



concerning the Covenant and Religion. And this course is clearly contrary to the declared resolution of the Parliament of this Kingdome, after advice desired from ws, vpon the case concerning the King then propounded to ws: And it is no lesse contrary to the principles and professions of the Convention and of the Committee of Estates, before any such advise was desired or had from ws: Yea, all along, and in the whole course of the publick proceedings, the settling and securing of Religion hath been so much stood vpon, that malignants who intended a new state of the cause did well perceive how great difficulty, and how small hopes, ther was of satisfying this Kirk and Kingdome with anything else, while unsatisfied in the point of Religion; and therefore all possible care hath been taken by them wherby to have some specious and fair pretences of satisfaction in the businesse of Religion.

‘And here, as we do not disapprove, but highly commend the worthy paines of such as did indeed endeavour to bring the Kings Majestie a greater length, even to give full satisfaction in point of Religion, so we cannot but take notice of that report which many did lately entertain and spread in this country, namely, that his Majestie hath given satisfaction to the desires of this Kirk and Kingdome in point of the Covenant and Religion.

‘If his Majesty had indeed given such satisfaction, we should rejoyce at it as much as any, and however shall not cease to pray for his Majestie that God would give him repentance and remission of sins, and incline his heart to the love of the true Religion and Reformation, and that his royal person may be preserved from all harm and violence: And being now (as we formerly remonstrat on the 13 of October) very sensible of the present danger his Majesties person and Monarchicall Government is into, by that prevalent party of Sectaries, wee shall, so far as concerneth the duty of our places and callings endeavour the preservation of Monarchicall Government in his Majestie and his posterity according to the Covenant, not being ignorant what confusions and calamities use to attend the change either of the government itselfe or of the Royall line. Neverthesse, the country being so generally possessed with so dangerous a mistake and misunderstanding of so great a businesse, and his Majestie himselfe professing in his letter to ws, dated at Carisbrook Castle, the 27 of December last, that he hath resolved so farre to agree to the desires of this Kirk and Kingdome, concerning the Covenant and settling Religion, as he is confident shall giue ws satisfaction, if now wee should be silent we might be vnderstood as tacitely consenting and acquiescing. Wee are therfor necessari-

tated for vndeceiving the nation, and for acquitting our selves, to declare that a narrative of the state of publick affaires having been made to vs by those who were entrusted for that effect, and since delivered to vs in writing, wee have more especially taken to our serious thoughts so much of that narrative as was from his Majestie made known vnto vs, as his resolutiones for satisfaction in point of Religion. The first article wherof is as followeth :—

“1. For the Covenant, his Majestie giving beleefe to the professions of those who have entred into the League and Covenant, and that their intentiones are reall for preservation of his Majesties persone, according to their allegiance, and no wayes to diminish his just power and greatnesse, is content, so soon as he can with freedome, honour, and safetie be present in a free Parliament, to confirme the said League and Covenant by Act of Parliament in both Kingdomes, for securitie of all those who have taken or shall take the said Covenant, provided that none who is vnwilling shall be constrained to take it.”

‘Which Article hath nothing in it of his Majesties affection to, or liking and approbation of, the Covenant, but only what he is content to yeeld in order to his own interest. Yea, an Act of Parliament for security of those who have taken, or shall take, the Covenant, doth or may suppose some fault, or somewhat justly challengeable in the taking of the Covenant, which needeth ane Act of indemnity. Next, the offer is but conditionall, and hath in the bosom of it ane complication of such and so many conditions as might open a door to some evasion or other, by multiplying exceptions, difficulties, and various notions, either concerning the professions of those who have entred into the League and Covenant, or concerning his Majesties just power and greatnesse, or concerning his freedome, honour, and safety, or concerning a free Parliament. And although the concession wer certain and absolute, it amounts to no more but to a leaving of the Covenant arbitrary; which is contrary to the Acts of the Generall Assembly and Parliament in this Kingdom, to the Declaration of both Kingdomes before cited, and to one of the chiefe Propositions of Religion once agreed vpon by both Kingdomes for a safe and well-grounded peace, viz., the Proposition concerning his Majesties swearing and signing of the League and Covenant, and enjoyning by Act of Parliament, in both kingdomes, the taking thereof by all the subjects in the three kingdomes, with such penalties as shall be agreed vpon by both kingdomes. So that the first Article of his Majesties offer is a

most manifest altering of the state of this Cause. It is also a strengthening of the hearts and hands both of the Sectaries and of the malignant party, a partaking in, and conniving at, the sinne of all those in the three kingdomes who have refused, or shall refuse, to enter into the League and Covenant, an introducing of a detestable indifferency or neutrality in this Cause which so much concerneth the glory of God, the good of the Kingdome, and the honour of the King; And therefore we have judged this article not only vnsatisfactory, but destructive to the Covenant. Neither are we moved with that objection which is hinted concerning the constraining or inforcing of mens consciences. They refuse a necessary duty who refuse to take the Covenant, and the penalty or punishment of such refusall is no constraining of the conscience, more then the penalty or punishment of a subject who refuseth to take the oath of allegiance is a constraining of the conscience to loyalty, or more then the punishment of idolaters, blasphemers, and seducers, mentioned so often in Scripture, can be called a constraining of the conscience to the feare of God.

‘The words of the second Article are these,—“His Majesty will likewise confirm by Act of Parliament in England Presbyteriall Government, the Directory for Worship, and Assembly of Divines at Westminster, for three yeares, so that his Majesty and his household be not hindered from using that form of Divine service he hath formerly practised, and that a free debate and consultation be had with the Divines at Westminster (twenty of his Majesties nomination being added unto them) and with such as shall be sent from the Church of Scotland, wherby it may be determined by his Majestie and the tuo Houses how the Church Government, after the three years, shall be fully established according to the Word of God.”

‘For ought we know, the conditions couched in the first Article are also to be vnderstood in this and the following Articles. However, this second Article, as it is but the same in substance with some of his Majesties concessionnes in former messages, so that which is proposed in it is but a toleration of Presbyteriall Government in England, and that but for three years, and is a direct allowance at least of the Book of Common Prayer in his Majesties household. And, moreover, by the second Article not only a door is left open for reestablishing Prelacy and the Service Book, but the happy progresse already made in the Reformation and Vniformity of Religion according to the Covenant in a Confes-

sion of Faith, Directory of Worship, Forme of Church Government, and Catechisme is set aside as so much lost labour in order to a future settlement. Free debate with any of the Prelaticall party nominated by his Majesty (when there was any such occasion) hath not been declined; But we have great cause to be tender of unsettling and razing a good foundation already laid in the work of Reformation. And whereas his Majesty will have it determined by him self and the two Houses how the Church Government, after the said three years, shall be established according to the Word of God, this doth at once cut off three of the most materiall and most necessary Propositions concerning Religion formerly agreed vpon by both Kingdomes, and from both tendred to his Majesty (though some of them be now laid aside by the two Houses of the Parliament of England), namely, the third Proposition for abolishing Archbishops, Bishops, &c.; the fifth Proposition, That reformation of Religion according to the Covenant be settled by Act of Parliament in such maner as both Houses have agreed or shall agree vpon, after consultation had with the Assembly of Divines; and the sixth Proposition, That such unity and vniformity in Religion according to the Covenant as, after consultation had with the Divines of both kingdoms assembled at Westminster, is, or shall be, joyntly agreed by both Houses of the Parliament of England and by the Church and Kingdome of Scotland, be confirmed by Acts of Parliament of both Kingdomes respectively: Of which three Propositions there can be no hopes (as to his Majesties consent or concurrence) if the offer now made concerning a determination by his Majesty and the two Houses be compared with his Majesties claiming of a negative voice, and with his message of November 16, in which he declared that both in relation as he is a Christian and as a King he cannot give his consent to the abolishing Archbishops, Bishops, etc., believing that this order was placed in the Church by the Apostles themselves, and that his Majesty is also bound by his Coronation Oath to maintain it. And this message of November 16 his Majestie adhereth unto in his answer to the Bills and Propositions presented to him at Carisbrook Castle; which answer is dated December 28, and so after his Majesties letter to ws. Upon these and the like considerations we have found the said 2d Article of his Majesties offers in point of Religion to be destructive to Presbyteriall Government, the Directory of Worship, and the Uniformity intended according to the Covenant.

‘For the third Article delivered to ws in these words—“And for suppressing of schisme and heresies his Majestie is content and most willing that an effectual course be taken by Act of Parliament, and all other wayes needfull and expedient, for suppressing the opinions and practises of Antitrinitarians, Arrians, Socinians, Antiscripturists, Antinomians, Anabaptists, Arminians, Familists, Brownists, Separatists, Independents, Libertines, and Seekers, and generally for suppressing all blasphemy, heresie, schisme, and all such scandalous doctrine or practises as are contrary to the light of nature or to the known principles of Christianity (whether concerning faith, worship, or conversation), or to the power of godlinesse, or which may be destructive to order or government or to the peace of Church or Kingdom.”

‘As we doe approve of the suppression of the particular heresies and schismes enumerat in his Majesties offer, so we see not how it can be reconciled with his Majesties message of November 16, in which there was a Concession of Toleration to all such as differ from Presbyteriall Government: And doe further find the Article dangerous and defective in omitting Erastianism and other dangerous errors, especially Popery and Prelacy, which may prove destructive to the Covenant in ministring the occasion to Papists and Prelats to plead for a toleration, although the Covenant binds us to endeavour the extirpation both of Popery and Prelacy.

‘Having now discovered the snares and dangers, we shall in the next place most humbly and seriously propose and recommend some wholesome, seasonable, and pious counsells to all the members of this Church and Kingdome, especially to the Honour and High Court of Parliament and to the brethren of the Ministry, which may also serve to expresse our sense concerning the whole matter contained in that narrative delivered to ws in writing, so far as is competent and fit for ws to give any judgment thereupon.

‘*First of all*, we exhort all and every one to make more conscience of endeavouring a reall reformation of themselves and their families, and of the places in which they live, then ever yet they have done; to be more serious in searching their hearts, considering their wayes, and purging themselves from all filthinesse of the flesh and spirit to perfect holines in the fear of God; to oppose wickednesse and profanenesse, promote the practise and power of godlinesse, and to be deeply humbled before the Lord for neglecting these things so much and so long; With all employing and

improving Christs alsufficiency, and striving to exercise faith in him for the grace of mortification and sanctification, as well as for remission of sinnes and peace with God ; that, being implanted and rooted in him, we may grow vp as trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, that he may be glorified ; for without amendment of life and bringing forth of better fruit the fierce wrath of the Lord cannot turne away from ws.

*‘ Secondly.*—As men desire they may not be led into temptation, but may be guided in safe and right pathes in the midst of so great difficulties, let them avoid the company and counsell of the ungodly, whereby even good men have been oft times most dangerously ensnared ; Let all that fear God choose the testimonies of the Lord for their counsellours, be much in prayer and searching the minde of God in his Word without leaning to their own understanding or consulting with flesh and blood in cases of conscience.

*‘ Thridly.*—Seeing ’tis no act of wisdom but of folly so to shunne one danger as to runne vpon another as bad or worse, let ws therefore avoid enemies and beware of dangers on all hands ; Wee cannot see but the Cause of God, the true Religion, the Covenant, Presbyteriall Government, this Church and Kingdom, and whatsoever is dearest to ws will be in as great danger if the Prelaticall party prevaill, as now they are into, by the power and prevalency of Sectaries in England, who have made the Covenant and begun Reformation to be laid aside, and hindered the promoting thereof. So that there is a necessity to be apprehensive of dangers and attentive to remedies on both sides, and to beware of compliance with and connivance at Sectaries vpon the one hand, and malignants vpon the other.

*‘ Fourthly.*—When we speak of malignants, we desire that the distinction may be remembred which was made in the Solemne Warning to the Kingdome from the Generall Assemblie in February 1645, viz., That the Cause is in very great danger from two sorts of malignant enemies ; first, from such as have openly displayed a banner, or joyned in armes and professed hostility against the Cause, and such as adhered therunto ; secondly, from secret malignants, discovenanters, and bosome enemies. This second sort may be still known by some characters given both at that time and before that time, as by their slandering or censuring the Covenant of the three kingdomes, and expedition into England in the year 1643, as not necessary for the good of Religion or safety of this Kingdome, or as tending to the diminution of the Kings

just power and greatnes, by their confounding of the Kings power and just authority with the pretence and abuse thereof by comissions, warrants, or letters, procured from his Majesty by the enemies of this Cause and Covenant; as if none wer faithfull and loyall to the King who oppose such men and their wayes; by their spleen, malice, and calumnies against such as God hath made eminently instrumentall in this Cause, and who resolve to be constant to the end in their first principles, as if such men were the Kings enemies who are most zealous for the good and safety of Religion; by their commending, justifying, or excusing other known malignants, and by their conversing or intercommuning with excommunicat delinquents. Unto which characters time and experience give ws occasion to adde some others, as, namely, their unwillingnes and declining to reckon malignants among the enemies of this Cause from whom danger is to be apprehended; their disjoyning and dividing the duty of endeavouring the Kings Majesties preservation and restitution from the duty of preserving, defending, setling, and secureing Religion, As if we might and ought to pursue the former without the latter, while both are in danger; their maligning of and uttering malicious words against faithfull and zealous ministers, and against this meeting and judicatory, appointed by the Generall Assemblie; lastly, their crying up or down of parties or persons, and even of the Sectaries themselves, according as they have more or lesse hopes of advantage from them to their own designs. For 'tis not long since such men made light account of any dangers which were apprehended from the prevalent faction of the Sectaries in England, there being then some hopes of a compliance and combination between them and the malignants, which is an infallible demonstration that such mens pretended zeal against those Sectaries now is not from the right principle. Wherefore let all such dangerous persons as we have here deciphered and described be cairfully observed and avoided, as men would keepe themselves pure and free of snares: And let Presbyteries be diligent to discover, trie and censure any of this kinde in their bounds, that they may be able herein to give a good account of their diligence; as also that they be cairfull to discover, try and censure any trafficking Sectaries, and all such as favour their opinions and wayes.

*'Fiftly.*—Though we esteem that prevalent faction of Sectaries, with their abbetters and adherents, presumptuous and malicious enemies to Religion, King, and Government, yet we hold it is our

duty to labour to remove and prevent all occasions of jealousies and suspicions betuixt the kingdoms, and to doe or say no thing that may breed misunderstandings, break of correspondence, weaken the confidence, or infringe the union and peace betwixt the two Kingdoms, so happily established in his Majesties presence, and with his royall consent in both Parliaments; a caution as necessary now as when it was given abone five yeares agoe, in a Warning from the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie met in this same place, January the fourth 1643. And generally, we desire that all the articles and clauses of the Solemne League and Covenant may be kept inseperably and inviolably linked together, and that ther may be great tendernes and care to avoide every thing which may be interpreted as a contradicting or abandoning of the former principles, proceedings, petitions, protestations, remonstrances, and Declarations of this Kirk and Kingdome, in the pursuance of this Cause; and more especially to take good heed that Scotlands desires doe not mount higher for the King and fall lower in the point of Religion, then they wer at our first vndertaking and ingagement in this Cause.

‘*Finally.*—We doe most seriously obtest all the people of God in this nation, and especially the Estates of Parliament, by their love to the Cause of God, by their solemne Vowes and Covenants, by their first principles and professions, by their former zeal and sincerity, by the many blessings of God, and his great works done for ws, when our zeal and integrity was greatest in this Cause, and by all the curses and judgments of God which his Word denounceth against backsliders and Covenant breakers that they may all the dayes of their lives continue firme, stedfast, and faithful in their Covenant with God, and one with another, and make good their former professions in a time of tentation and difficulty, without wavering or falling off to the right hand or to the left. And as many as walk according to this rule peace be on them and mercy, and vpon the Israel of God.’

Characters of  
Sectaries.

The Comission resolves to take to their consideration the motion now made concerning a Comittee for discovering the characters of Sectaries.

The nixt meiting the morne at tua houres.

*Edinburgh, 2 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:*—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Samuel Rutherford: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Mungo Law:



Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Moncreiffe : Mr. Patrick Gillaspie : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Androw Lawder : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. William Chalmers : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Andrew Fairfull : Mr. James Hamiltoun. **ELDERS.**—Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun.

The Comission appoints the Comittee for personall Reformation to meet after the dissolving of the Comission to ryphen and prepaire their report.

The nixt meeting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 3 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

**Soderunt** :—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Patrick Scheill : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Allan Ferguson : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Androw Lawder : Mr. William Chalmers : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. George Lesly. **ELDERS.**—Craighall : Kilsyth : Dundas : Libertoun : John Mill.

The Comission appoints Messrs. David Dickson and Robert Blair to preach before the Parliament the nixt Sabbath, Mr. Robert Baillie to pray there this day, and Mr. James Nasmith the morne.

The nixt meiting the morne at 2 houres.

*Edinburgh, 4 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

**Soderunt** :—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. John Adamson : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Androw Lawder : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. Samuel Rutherford : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. William Chalmers : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. George Gladstones. **ELDERS.**—Craighall.

The Comission appoints the Clerk to insert the 3d article of the Kings Concessions in the Declaration, and thereafter the answer therto as it is now read in these words, viz., ‘As we approve of the suppression of the particular hæresies and errors enumerat in his Majesties offer, so we see not how it can be reconciled with his Majesties message of November 16, in which there was a concession of Toleration to all such as differ from Presbyteriall Government ; And doe find the article dangerous and defective,’ etc.

Appointment  
for presenting  
the Declaration  
to the Parlia-  
ment.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Androw Cant, John Adamson, David Dickson, Robert Blair, James Hamiltoun, Robert Baillie, George Gillaspie, Samuell Rutherford, and John Livistoun, with the Moderatour, Craighall, Dundas, Libertoun, and Sir James Stewart, to present the Declaration to the Parliament, as soon as they find opportunity.

The next meiting on Monday at 10 heures.

*Edinburgh, 6 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Robert Lawrie : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Allan Ferguson : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Hew Mackaell. ELDERS.—

The Comission appoints Mr. Samuell Rutherford to pray in the Parliament this day, and Mr. Mungo Law the morne.

The next meiting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 7th Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. George Lesly. ELDERS.—Craighall : Dundas : Sir James Stewart.

The Comission appoints Mr. James Hamiltoun to pray in the Parliament the morne.

The Comission appoints Mr. Androw Cant and Mr. John Livistoun to preach before the Parliament the next Lords day.

Addition, Mr.  
David Calder-  
wood to the  
presenters of  
the Declaration  
to the Parlia-  
ment.

The Comission appoints Mr. David Calderwood, with the rest named on the fourth of March, to present the Declaration to the Parliament.

The next meiting at 2 afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Ramsay : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. John Nevey : Mr.

Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Patrik Sheill. **ELDERS.**—Craighall: Sir James Steward.

The next meiting the morne at 9 houres.

*Edinburgh, 8 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. Andrew Lawder: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Patrik Sheill.

The Comission appoints the Clerk to cause print the Declaration so soon as the same shall be presented to the Parliament.<sup>1</sup>

Order for printing the Declaration.

The Comission, vnderstanding how profitable it might prove if the sermon preached by the Moderatour vpon Mononday was a fortnight, on the 31 Psalme, wer published, doe therefore earnestly desire the Moderatour to print that sermon.

Desire to the Moderatour to print his sermon.

The next meiting at 3 houres.

*Edinburgh, 8 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Andrew Lawder: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie. **ELDERS.**—Libertoun: Sir James Steward.

The Comission appoints Mr. Hew Mackaell to pray to the Parliament the morne.

The Comission appoints for a Committee Messrs. David Calderwood, Robert Blair, David Dickson, George Gillaspie,

Committee for Overtures to the Parliament.

<sup>1</sup> It was accordingly printed and published with the title, A Declaration of the Commissioners of the General Assembly to the whole Kirk and Kingdome of Scotland concerning present dangers and duties relating to the Covenant and Religion. Printed at Edinburgh by Evan Tyler, 1648. It was reprinted in London in the following year.

Andrew Cant, John Livistoun, Robert Birnie, and James Hamiltoun, with the Moderatour, Libertoun, and Sir James Stewart, to consider of overtures and desires to the Parliament.

The nixt meiting the morne afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 9 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Androw Lawder : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Francis Aird. ELDERS.—Craighall : Dundas : John Mill.

The Comission appoints Mr. John Nevey to pray the morne in Parliament.

This day a paper produced from the Estates of Parliament as their Lordships answer to the Declaration, which being read the Comission delayed to take to their consideration vntill the morne, that in the meane tyme the same may be subscribed.

The nixt meiting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 10 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Androw Ramsay : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Androw Lawder. ELDERS.—Earle Angus : Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Lawrence Henderson : John Mill.

Fast for the  
Lords Blessing  
to the Parlia-  
ment.

This day Arthur Erskin of Scotscraige having represented the Parliaments desire that ther might be a fast vpon the nixt Lords day for them selves in the Parliament house, which they wished also might be keiped in all the kirks of this town, and in the Cannogait, Leith, and St. Culberts, the Comission according heartily to their Lordships desire, Doe appoint that the nixt Lords day be keiped for a solemne fast and humiliation for the Lords blessing to the Parliament, and to pray for his directione

and counsell to their Lordships in maters now in hand; and appoints intimation heirof to be sent to the ministers of this citie, and of Leith, Cannogait, and St. Culberts, and doe againe appoint their brethren, Messrs. Androw Cant and John Livistoun to preach in the Parliament house the nixt Lords day, and that Messrs. Robert Birnie and Alexander Livistoun preach that day in the Colledge Kirk.

The Comission appoints the Comittee appointed vpon the eight of March for overtures to the Parliament to consider of the Parliaments answer to the Declaration now subscribed, and after dissolving of the Comission, to sitt still in this place for that effect. Tenor of which answer followes:—

Comittee for  
Overtures to  
Parliament.

*'The Declaration of the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie produced be Mr. Robert Douglas, accompanied with diverse of the ministrie and ruleing elders, being<sup>1</sup> read in audience of the Parliament.*

The Paper from  
the Parliament  
of the 9 of  
March.

'The Estates of Parliament acknowledge and taks well the continuance of their correspondence in communicating this counsell or advise to the Parliament, and remitts the same to be considered in the<sup>2</sup> severall bodies: But the Parliament desires in the mean tyme, till the returne of their answeare (which they will doe with all possible speed), that the Comissioners of the Church wold take no course for publishing or devulging the same, and declaires that, as they conceive this offer of counsell from the Church to the Parliament does not derogat from Parliamentary power and libertie, so by this delay or answer they doe not meane any wayes to intrench vpon the priviledge dew to the Church or Comission therof, Their intention being meerly for preservation of vnitie and good correspondence betuixt them. *Extractum.*

*'Sic subscribitur,*

*'ALEXR. GIBSON, Cle. Regrj.'*

The nixt meiting at 2 afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 10 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt.*—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Hamiltoun:

<sup>1</sup> 'Being' is omitted in the 4to print of May 1848.

<sup>2</sup> 'Their' instead of 'the' in 4to print.

Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Samuel Rutherford : Mr. James Fleeming. **ELDERS.**—Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : John Mill.

The Comission appoints Mr. George Hutcheson to pray the morne in Parliament.

This day the Lord Burley, Laird of Innes, and Sir Alexander Wedderburne, having come for answer to the paper sent yesterday from the Parliament, the Comission, thinking it not fitt that these noble gentlemen should attend, promised to send their answer with some of their own number this night.

The Comission having heard the report of the Committee appointed to draw an answer to the Parliament, Doe approve therof, and appoints Messrs. Robert Baillie, James Hamiltoun, and Mungo Law, with Dundas and Libertoun, to present their answer to the Parliament. Tenor wherof follows:—

‘The Comission of the Generall Assemblie, having this day received, vnder the hand of the Clerk Register, the desire of the Honorable Court of Parliament concerning their Declaration presented to their Honours yesterday, Doe humbly returne this ansuer:—

‘As we acknowledge it to be a great favour that the Honorable Estates of Parliament doe take well the continuance of our correspondence in communicating our counsell and advise to their Honours, and that they professe their intentione for preservation of vnitie and good correspondence betuixt their Lordships and ws, without entrenching any wayes vpon the priviledge and liberties of the Kirk,

‘So we are necessitat humbly to represent to their Honours that their desire to ws (to take no course for publishing or divulging the said Declaration till the returne of their answer) is such as<sup>1</sup> this Kirk hath not been formerly acquainted with the like. Neither can we be answerable to the trust put vpon us by God and the Generall Assemblie, if we neglect or delay to emitt and publish this Declaration, vnles we had assurance (which wee have not), that ther should be no danger to the Cause

Answer to the  
Parliaments  
Paper of the  
9 March.

<sup>1</sup> ‘That’ for ‘as’ in 4to print.

by the delay. Otherwise we come vnder great guiltines if we neglect to give tymeous and dew warning not only to their Honours, but also to the whole kingdome, as God requires of watchmen in tyme of evident danger: Which made ws, as before in like cases we have done, to resolve vpon the printing of the said Declaration before we knew anything of their Honours desire for not publishing it.

‘Thus having exonered our own consciences, we humbly desire their Honours to rest confident that as we are cairfull to keip the liberty of the Kirk, so we shalbe most vnwilling to give to their Honours any cause of offence.’

The brethren appointed to present this paper to the Parliament returne this answer, that the Lord President said that the paper presented to them required no ansuer, and therfore the Parliament wold take such course therin as they thought expedient.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 11 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Séderunt.*—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Androw Lawder: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Hamilton: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Robert Lawrie. ELDERS.—Lord Marques of Argyle: Craford: Glencairne: Cassills: Lothian: Lawderdaill: Home: Lanerk: Callendar: Finlatour: Angus: Yester: Barganie: Wariestoun: Craighall: Dundas: Kilsyth: Libertoun: Sir James Steward: James Rouchhead: David Douglas.

The Lord Burley, Laird of Innes, and Sir Alexander Wedderburne, coming this day from the Parliament, shew that their Lordships, being very willing to keip a good correspondence with this Comission, desired to know if ther wes any intention to divulge their Declaration the morne in the kirks of this town; The Comission declared that they had no intention to divulge the Declaration the morne, that [it] is their earnest desire to keip a good correspondence with their Lordships, and that the Clerk is not to give out any copies without publick order from the Comission, and appoints Messrs. Robert Baillie and

Answer to the  
Parliament  
concerning  
Divulging the  
Declaration.

James Hamiltoun to goe to the Parliament and present this their humble answer.

The Comission appoints Mr. George Hamiltoun to pray in the Parliament vpon Monday.

The next meiting vpon Monday after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 13th Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas. *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Androw Lawder : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Androw Ramsay : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff. ELDERS.—Craighall : Scots-craig : Kilsyth : Greanhead : Dundas : Libertoun : Sir James Steward : Lawrence Henderson : John Mill.

Act for reading  
the Declaration.

The Comission appoints the Clerk to divulge the printed copies of the Declaration presently.

The Comission of the Generall Assemblie appoints the printed copies of the Declaration emitted on the first of March instant, presently to be sent to Presbyteries, Ordaining heirby that every minister (as he will be answerable) read the samen himselfe to the Congregation, after fornoon sermon, befor the blissing, and that vpon the first Sabbath after the Declaration come to their hands; And that Presbyteries returne speedily accompt of their diligence heirin.

The next meiting at 2 houres.

*Edinburgh, 13 Martij, post meridiem.*

MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Androw Lawder : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. John Hay : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. George Gillaspie. ELDERS.—Craighall : Scots-craig : Dundas : Libertoun : Greanhead : John Semple : John Mill : George Porterfeild.



The Comission, being exceedingly sensible of the great Duells. scandall given by some late dwells, will therfor take the same to their consideration.

The Comission, having heard the report of the proceeding of the Committee appointed for personall reformation, Appoints them to thinke vpon the matter againe, and perfytt the report.

The Comission continues the petition of Patrick Grahame, Inchbrakie. sone to Inchbrakie, for three or four dayes.

The Comission having heard a letter written to the Moderatour of the travells of Mr. Alexander Petrie about Mr. Johnstones book, doe appoint a letter of thanks to be written to him, as also that a letter be written to Sir David Cuninghame for calling in these papers. Tenor of these letters follows :—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BROTHER,—We thanke yow hartily Letter to Mr. Alexander Petrie. for your paines in that we wrott concerning Mr. Johnstones Historie; It is our earnest desire yow continue still to labour with the printers, or any others that may contribute to the busines for getting the written copies. What our brother, the Moderatour, hes written shall be assuredly performed. For that you wrytt concerning a treatise *De rebus gestis M. Montis Rosarij*,<sup>1</sup> we shall be glad yow send some of them to the Moderatour, that after sight therof we may accordingly take such course in it as shall be found fitting. Thus commending yow and your labours to the Lords grace, wee remain,

‘Your loving brethren,

THE COMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.’

Direct: *For our Reverend brother, Mr. Alexander Petrie, minister of the Scots Kirk at Roterdam.*

‘MUCH HONOURED SIR,—Being informed of a treatise com- Letter to Sir David Cuninghame. pyled by our countryman, Mr. Johnston, by way of historie,

<sup>1</sup> This was no doubt the treatise ascribed to Wishart, his chaplain, ‘*De rebus, auspiciis Serenissimi ac Potentissimi CAROLI . . . sub imperio illustrissimi Jacobi Montisrosarum Marchionis . . . Supremi Scotiae Gubernatoris, anno 1644 et duobus sequentibus, praeclare gestis Commentarius*,’ the first edition of which appeared in Holland in 1647, and a second and enlarged edition in 1648. A copy of it is said to have been tied about the neck of the Marquis when he was executed.

wherin he exceedingly wrongs this Kirk, and some of the pryme instruments of our Reformation, we thought it our duty rather to prevent the publishing of it then to take such course, for putting away these calumnies, as might rub vpon the memory of the author now after his decease: Therefore, Sir, vnderstanding that yow have some interest or trust in his affaires and papers, we thought good, in name of this Kirk, to desire earnestly that yow might be pleased to hinder the printing of that treatise, which, we think, cannot be done, except all the copies of it wer called in, and such course taken therewith as yow and we might thinke fittest. This is all we have to say: but expecting in this mater, wherin Religion and this Kirk is so much concerned, your favourable answer, We remain,

‘Your loving brethren to be commanded in the Lord,

THE COMMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

Direct: *To the much honoured Sir David Cuninghame.*

*Edinburgh, 14 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Androw Lawder: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Ewin Camron: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Livistoun: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. John Hay. ELDERS.—Craighall: Libertoun: Balmain: Kilsyth: Dundas: Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission appoints Mr. James Guthrie to pray the morne in Parliament.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Robert Douglas and James Guthrie to preach to the Parliament the nixt Sabbath, and that Mr. Francis Aird preach for Mr. Robert Douglas in his kirk.

Concerning the  
lat duells be-  
tuixt the Lords.

The Comission, considering the frequency of duells at this tyme, doe therefore thinke it incumbent to them to think vpon fitting overtures how to prevent all duells in tyme coming, and in the meane time appoints Messrs. Androw Cant and David Dickson, with the Moderatour and Craighall, to goe to the Marques of Argyle, Earles of Craford and Lanerk, and Major

Innes, and to shew them the sense of the Comission of that scandalous offence, they are guilty of, by the combat they intended;<sup>1</sup> and that they report the morne whither they find them sensible of such offence or not.

The nixt meeting at 4 houres.

*Eodem die post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Androw Lawder: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Doctor Colvill: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Evin Cameron: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Alexander Livistoun. ELDERS.—Craighall: Kilsyth: Dundas: Libertoun: Lawrence Henderson.

This day the letter from the Protestant Kirks of the Cantons, which was sent to the late Assembly, being read, the Comission thinks fitt it be represented to the Parliament the morne by Messrs. Robert Baillie, Doctor Colvill, and James Hamiltoun, and will thinke vpon what answer to returne.

Letter from the Cantons.

The Comission, vnderstanding of some scandells of contradic-tiones in pulpits, Doe therefore appoint Messrs. David Calderwood, Robert Baillie, Doctor Colvill, David Dickson, Androw Cant, James Guthrie, Hew Mackaell, John Nevey, Francis Aird, James Nasmith, George Hamiltoun, and Ephram Melvill, with Craighall, Dundas, Findoury, and John Mill, to informe themselves of these scandells of contradictiones amongst ministers in Edinburgh and Leith, and to consider of overtures for preventing the lyke in tyme coming; and to report: Their meiting to be in this place the morne at 8 houres.

Comittee for tryall of scandalls of some contradictions in the pulpits of Edinburgh and Leith.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

<sup>1</sup> Crawford being challenged by Argyll for certain references to him in a speech he had made in Parliament, replied that 'whatever he had said he would make good with his sword.' Upon this Argyle desired him to appoint time and place. Crawford, on the Sunday evening, replied that 'at Musselburgh links at 7 o'clock next morning he would meet him.' But 'before they begun their plea' friends interferred, and made them part without a stroke, and the Council in the evening got them professedly reconciled. There had been duels between Eglinton and Glencairn, and between Kenmure and Cassilis about the same time. See Baillie's Letters, vol. iii. p. 36.

*Edinburgh, 15 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Androw Lawder: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Francis Aird: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Bennett: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Colin Adam. ELDERS.—Waristoun: Craighall: Dundas: Libertoun: Sir James Steward: Lawrence Henderson.

Comittee for  
Conference  
with a Comittee  
of Parliament.

The Comission of the Generall Assembly vnderstanding by my Lord Advocat the desire of the Comittee of Parliament that some of the Comission may conferre with some of their number, Doe therefore appoint the Moderatour, and Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, George Gillaspie, and Robert Baillie, with Craighall and Libertoun, to meet with any of that Comittee of Parliament, and to heare and conferre vpon what shalbe proposed at that meeting; and to report to this Comission.

The next meeting the morne afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 16 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. John Smith: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Androw Fairfull. ELDERS.—Dundas.

The Comission appoints Mr. Patrick Gillaspie to pray in Parliament the morne.

Earle Craford.

This day the Moderatour shew that he had taken to occasion to speak to the Earle of Crawford in that mater of the duell: But the tyme being short, that he did not find so much satisfaction as he wished, and as by longer conference with him might have been gotten; And therfore desired that some others might be sent to him to conferr at great lenth.

Marques  
Argyle, Earle  
Lanerk, and  
Major Innes.

The Comission ordaines Messrs. Androw Cant, James Guthrie, and James Nasmith to conferr with the Marques of Argyle, Earle of Lanerk, and Maior James Innes, and shew

that the Kirk is sensible of the scandall anent their single combat, and desires them to tell what they thinke of it them selves; and to report, that the Comission may consider therof.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 17 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. Robert Blair : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie. ELDERS.—Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Sir James Steward.

The Comission of Assembly, having at the desire of the Committee of Parliament appointed some brethren to conferr with a Sub-committee appointed by their Lordships, and vnderstanding that a vote yesternight past in Parliament which may be a predetermination of the matter whervpon the conference was, Therfor they conceive it fitting that that conference be delayed vntill the Comission give further ordor.

Delay of conference with the Sub-committee of Parliament.

The Comission appoints the Moderatour and Messrs. David Calderwood, Androw Cant, David Dickson, Robert Blair, Robert Baillie, George Gillaspie, John Smith, Robert Ker, Samuell Rutherford, James Guthrie, and Colin Adam, with Craighall, Libertoun, Dundas, and Sir James Steward to be a Committee to consider what is to be done by this Comission in relation to the Conference appointed by the Sub-committee of Parliament to meet at 2 afternoon in the Moderators hous, and to report.

Committee for conference of what is to be done in relation to the Conference.

The Comission of Assemblie appoints Patrick Grahame sone to Inchbrakie his petition, presented to them, to be sent to his Presbytery, desiring that, after he hes addressed him selfe to them by a petition acknowledging particularly his offences for which he wes excommunicat, which is the defect of this petition, they wold appoynt some to conferr with him and labour to bring him to a sense of these his offences, and to report to the Comission what they find to be his condition after conference.

Patrik Graham, sone to Inchbrakie.

The nixt meeting at 4 afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Francis Aird : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. Robert Baillie. *ELDERS*.—Craighall : Wariestoun : Balmain : Dundas : Libertoun : Kilsyth : Greanhead : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson : John Semple.

Paper from the  
Parliament of  
the 17th April.<sup>1</sup>

This day Colingtoun and Sir Alexander Wedderburne producing a paper from the Committee of Parliament, The Commission promised to send to their Sub-committee mentioned in the paper their answer thervnto the morne at 7 houres.

Followes the tenor of the Paper :—

‘The Committee of Parliament appoints Sir James Foules of Colingtoun and Sir Alexander Wedderburne to goe to the Commission of the Kirk, and to acquaint them that this Committee have appointed the Sub-committee of ther number to meet the morne, at 7 houres in the morning, with such as shall be employed be the Commission of the Kirk for drawing vp the Declaration formerly intrusted to them. *Extractum.*

‘*Sic subscribitur,*

‘S<sup>r</sup> ARCHBALD PRIMROSE, *Cls.*’

Answer to the  
said Paper of  
the Parliament.

This day Sir James Foules and Sir Alexander Wedderburne having presented a paper from the Committee of Parliament shewing that their Lordships have appointed their Sub-committee to meet the morne, at 7 houres in the morning, with such as shalbe employed by the Commission for drawing vp the Declaration formerly intrusted to them, The Commission of Assembly, considering that the reason of their delaying in the fornoon the conference with the Sub-committee doeth yet remain, therfor they are still of the same judgment, and appoints Messrs. Androw Cant, Robert Ramsay, and Samuell Rutherford, with Dundas, to present this answer to the Sub-committee with the other vote in the fornoon.

<sup>1</sup> *Sic, for March* ; also in sidenote of next page.

This day the report of the Committee appointed befor noon being heard, The Comission approves the paper drawn be them to the Parliament, and appoints Messrs. Robert Blair, Androw Cant, Robert Ramsey, and Samuell Rutherford, with Dundas, to present it. Tenor wherof followes :—

*‘To the right honourable the Estates of Parliament,  
The Commissioners of the Generall Assembly Humbly shew—*

*‘That wheras, vpon a desire from the Comittee of Parliament, some of our number wer appointed to conferre with some of their Lordships concerning the present condition of affaires, in reference to the safety and security of Religion and the pursuing the ends of the Covenant, We, vnderstanding of a vote past in Parliament yesternight, which doeth by consequence predetermine that which was the subject of the conference, did thervpon find ourselves necessitat and oblidged to delay our conference, and not to allow our Sub-comittee to proceed therein: And as we are not to be blamed, as if that conference wer interrupted on our part, so we are full of deep apprehensions and feares of the prejudices and sad effects which may follow to Religion and the Covenant from any ordors or resolutions tending to ingage this kingdome in a warre, whill ther is not yet any such state and ground of the quarrell agreed vpon as may satisfie mens consciences: Which we have conceived necessary for ws tymely to represent to your honours for our exoneration, and that we may not be involved into the sinne nor accessory to the most dangerous consequences of such a course.’*

Paper of the  
17th Aprill<sup>1</sup>  
presented to the  
Parliament concern-  
ing delay of  
the Conference.

The nixt meeting on Mononday at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 18 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderatour. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. William Colvill: Doctor Colvill: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Androw Ramsay: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. George Hamiltoun. ELDERS.—Garthlane: Kilsyth: Balmayn: Dundas: Libertoun: George Porterfeld: John Mill.*

Answer sent to  
the Sub-commit-  
tee.

The Comission of Assembly, being called extraordinarily to meet this afternoon vpon the desire of the Sub-committee of Parliament to give their answer to the desire of the Parliament for a present conference with that Sub-committee, and finding themselves very vnrequent at this tyme, many brethren being out of town, Doe therefor continue the consideration of that matter vntill Mononday after the sermon, which wes the dyet appointed yesterday in a very frequent meeting: And appoints Messrs. Androw Cant, Robert Ramsey, and Samuell Rutherford to present this humbly to the Sub-committee.

*Edinburgh, 20 Martij, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Bennet. ELDERS.—Craighall: Greanhead: Kilsyth: Dundas: Libertoun: Lawrence Hendersone.

Committee.

The Comission thinks fitt that the Committee appointed on the 17 of this moneth, Mr. Robert Ramsay being added, consider whither the conference with the Sub-committee of Parliament should be continued or not, and if, in their opinion, it should not be continued, what reasones they find should be given for it, and to report.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Thomas : Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. John Smith. ELDERS.—Craighall: Balmain: Dundas: Libertoun: Findawrie: Sir James Stewart: George Porterfeild: Lawrence Henderson: John Mill: John Semple.



This day the Earle of Crawford, the Lord Humble, and Archbald Sydsersf, come from the Committee of 18, and shew their Lordships earnest desire that the Commission wold entertaine and continue the conference formerly appointed with their Sub-Committee; Which desire the Commission promised to take to their consideration, and send their answer in writ to my Lord Crawford.

Desire of the  
Committee of  
Conference.

The Commission to prepair ane answer to the desire of the Committee of Parliament, entering vpon the consideratioun of the report of the Committee appointed in the fornoon, Doe agree that the conference be delayed vpon the first three reasones in the report, and appoints the Clerk to draw vp ane answer to the Parliament and Committee vpon these 3<sup>1</sup> reasones, and for the other three reasones, the Commission will take them to further consideration. Tenor of which answer followes :—

‘The Commission of the Generall Assembly, being desired by the honourable Estates of Parliament and their Committee to entertaine the Conference with their Sub-Committee, doe returne humbly this answer :—

Answer to the  
Desire of the  
Parliament and  
Committee con-  
cerning enter-  
taining the  
Conference.

‘That they have great discouragement to entertaine that conference, vnderstanding that since it began, and whilst the continuance of it is sought, the Declaration concerning the state of the question, presented to their Sub-Committee, hes been shawen to severall persones, and endevoures vsed to move men to be satisfied with it, notwithstanding the brethren vpon that Sub-Committee declared themselves vnsatisfied therwith ;

‘They thinke it not safe to entertaine that conference for these reasones :—

- ‘1. Becaus the vote past in Parliament for a Committee vpon the 16 of this instant, doeth by consequence predetermine that which was the subiect of Conference.
- ‘2. Becaus they conceive the power of that Committee to be of exceeding dangerous consequence to the Cause of God and the ends of our Solemne League and Covenant.’

The Commission appoints Messrs. Robert Ramsay and John Smith to present the preceeding answer, under the Clerks hand, to the Earle of Crawford.

<sup>1</sup> In the MS. this 3 is written over another figure more like 2.

Marques  
Argyle, Cra-  
furd, Lanerk,  
Major Innes.

The Comission appoints the Moderatour, Messrs. David Dickson, and Androw Cant, with Craighall, to goe to the Marques of Argyle, Earles of Craford and Lanerk, and Major Innes, conforme to the former appointments, and report what sense they find them have of their scandalous offence in the lait combat they intended.

The nixt meeting the morne afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 21 Martij 1648.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Alexander Monncreif: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. George Murray: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. James Nasmith. *ELDERS*.—Craighall: Dundas: Libertoun.

The brethren appointed yesterday to goe to the Earle of Craford, declared that he declined to take that answer to the Parliament: Therefore the Comission resolve they will take opportunity to send it some other way.

The Comission appoints Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator, Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Robert Baillie, George Gillaspie, Androw Cant, Robert Blair, Robert Ramsay, Samuell Rutherford, Colin Adam, John Smith, and James Guthrie, with Craighall, Dundas, and Libertoun, to be a Committee to consider what is fitting to be represented to the Parliament for our exoneration at this tyme, and to report their oppinions.

The nixt meeting at 4 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. James Guthrie:<sup>1</sup> Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. George Murray: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Robert

<sup>1</sup> *Sic in MS.*

Comittee to  
consider quhat  
is fitt to be  
represented to  
Parliament.

Ker : Mr. Thomas Kircaldy : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. George Lesly. **ELDERS.**—Craighall : Balmain : Dundas : Kilsyth : Libertoun : Lawrence Henderson : John Semple.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Robert Blair and Patrick Gillaspie to preach before the Parliament the next Lords day.

The Comission appoints Mr. Robert Ker to pray in Parliament the morne.

This day the Lord Cowper, the Laird of Garthland, and John Short, shew that the Parliament did renew their desire formerly made be themselves and their Committee for entertaining the Conference. Desire of the Parliament.

The Comission of Assembly, having considerit the desire of the Parliament, returned this answer, that they are about some desires relating to the Conference, which they are to present to their Lordships tomorrow, at the first sitting doune of Parliament, and appoints Mr. Robert Ramsay to present this answer.

This day the Comission, vnderstanding that Mr. William Colvill, on of the ministers of this town, had not read the Declaration lately emitted, Doe therefore appoint that he be cited to appeare before them the morne at 10 houres, to answer for his not reading the Declaration the last Lords day. Mr. William Colvill.

This day the Comission of Assembly having considered the letters from the Vicount of Airds,<sup>1</sup> and from the Presbyterie of Carrickfergus, Thinke fitt to retorne the answeres following :—

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE AND OUR VERY GOOD LORD,—We wer hartily glad to know (by your Lordships letter) that yow are returned home from your long imprisonment, and wold be very glad to doe anything which lyes in ws for furnishing the place Letter to the Vicount of Airds.

<sup>1</sup> Hugh, third Viscount Montgomery of Airds or Ards, had command of the cavalry at Benburb when, on 5th June 1646, the Scots and Parliamentary troops were defeated by O'Neill and the Irish. He was taken prisoner and confined for nearly two years in Clough outer Castle in Lough Erne, where Bishop Bedell had been imprisoned for some time in 1641. In consequence of a representation made by the Commission on 17th February 1647 to the Scottish Parliament, and by them to the English Parliament, who made various proposals for an exchange of prisoners, he was released about the end of February 1648. In 1649 he changed sides, and became a bitter persecutor of the Presbyterians of Ulster. See Reid's *History of Presbyterian Church of Ireland*, vol. ii. pp. 25, 27, 59, 115-118.

of your Lordships residence with such an able man as hes a calling from the people. But the late Generall Assembly having determined Mr. John Livistons abode at Stranrauer, vpon the full hearing of the call from Newtown, wee (who only have comission from them) may not goe about to determine otherwise, and wilbe loath to deceive your Lordship by putting yow in hope therof, for our comission is limited, and Mr. John Livistouns transportation (or the plantation of the Kirk of Newtown at all) is no way within our comission, so that we cannot doe that service which your Lordships necessity and pious desires call for. This is the answer of them who (comending your Lordship to God) remain,

‘Your Lordships humble servants.’

*For the right honourable and our very good Lord, The Lord Vicount of Mountgomrie of Airds.*

Letter to the  
Presbyterie at  
Carrickfergus.

‘REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—We have considered your letter desiring, first, that we send over our brethren (in ther towres) to visit your parts, as they wer appointed by the late Generall Assemblie; 2. That we wold further the Lord Vicount of Airds to Mr. John Livistouns ministrie at Newtown. For this last we have written plainly to his Lordship that it is beyond the bounds of our comission. To the former, As the Assembly determined four brethren to goe to visit Irland, ilk one of them for three moneths at once, (viz., Mr. Androw Lawder, minister at Whithorne, Mr. John Livistoun, minister at Stranrauer, Mr. Alexander Livistoun, minister at Biggar, Mr. Harie Semple, minister at                   ), so we shall send them word to take journey. But the maine stop is, that there cannot yet any course be taken here for the charges of their journey as reason requires; Which we shall endeavour to procure as soon as can be, by dealling with them who have been in vse to afford such charges. So, recommending your labours (in the Lords harvest ther) to Gods blissing. Wee are,

‘Your very loving brethren.’

*For the right reverend and our dear brethren the Moderatour and brethren of the Presbyterie at Carrickfergus in Irland.*

Return from  
the Parliament.

This day Mr. Robert Ramsay reported that the Parliament had comanded him to declair to this Comission that their Lord-

ships are to meet the morne at 9 houres, and do expect then our desires, mentioned in our last paper, given vnto them. Therefore the Comission resolves to meet the morne at halfe hour to eight in the morning.

*Edinburgh, 22 Martij 1648, hora 8<sup>a</sup> matutina.*

*Sederunt.*—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Fleming: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Thomas Ramsay: Mr. George Murray: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Alexander Mouncreiff: Mr. Alexander Spitle: Mr. James Guthrie. ELDERS.—Craighall: Dundas: Libertoun: George Porterfeild: Findawrie: Lawrence Henderson.

The Committee appointed yesterday in the fornoon, having reported that it wer necessar to present some desires to the Parliament, concerning the present great affair, wherof they had drawn a drawght, which the Comission having read and seriously considered, Doe vnanimously aprove, and appoints Messrs. Robert Blair, Robert Ramsay, and Robert Ker, with Findawrie and Lawrence Henderson, to present the same to the Parliament.<sup>1</sup> Tenor whereof followeth:—

Report of the Committee.

*'To the right honorable the Estates of Parliament,  
The humble desires of the Comission<sup>2</sup> of the Generall Assemblie.*

*'Wheras we wer desired to appoint a Conference with some of your Lordships, which did goe one towards ane agreement till it was obstructed by a vote of Parliament of the 16th of this instant; And having already shoven, by our papers of the 17th and 20th, the reasones of our not proceeding in that Conference, and that the caus was not in us, We doe now, as the servants of Jesus Christ, for our own exoneration, for preventing of mistakes, and for a clear vnderstanding between your Lordships and us, represent these our humble desires, which we recomend to your lordships serious thoughts:—*

The 8 desires to the Parliament.

<sup>1</sup> This paper occupys pp. 13-16 of the 4to pamphlet containing the Declaration of the Commission, adopted on the 5th May ensuing, entered in their proceedings of that date, and published soon after.

<sup>2</sup> 'Commissioners' in 4to pamphlet.

- '1. That the grounds and causes of vndertaking a warre may be cleared to be so just, as that all who are well affected may be satisfied in the lawfulness and necessity of the ingagment, and that no thing be acted in reference to a warre, before the lawfulness of the warre and state of the question be agreed vpon.
- '2. That as the breaches of the Covenant by the prevalent party of Sectaries in England<sup>1</sup> are evident, so we desire and hope, that according to the Treaty it may be condiscended vpon and declared by the Parliament what are these breaches of peace which they take to be a ground of warre, and the reparation therof may be sought.
- '3. That ther be no such quarrell or ground of the warre as may break the vnion between the kingdomes, or may discourage and disoblidge the Presbyterian party in England who continue firme in adhering to the League and Covenant.
- '4. That if the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant party shall againe rise in armes, This nation and their Armies may be so farre from joyning or associating with them, that on the contrary they may oppose them, and endeavour to suppress them, as enemies to this Cause and Covenant on the one hand, as well as Sectaries on the other.
- '5. Seing your Lordships vndertaking should be in the first place for Religion, We desire that his Majesties late concessions and offers concerning Religion, as they have been by the Church, so may be by the Parliament, declared vnsatisfactorie: Whereby your Lordships may give further evidence of the reality of your intentions for the good and safety of Religion.
- '6. That your Lordships may be pleased not to fixe or setle vpon any such state of a question as doeth not containe security and assurance to be had from his Majestie by his solemne oath vnder his hand and seall, That he shall, for him selfe and his successours, consent and agree to Acts of Parliament enjoyning the League and Covenant, and fully establishing Presbyterianall Government, Directory of Worship, and Confession of Faith, in all his Majesties dominions, and that his Majestie shall never make opposition to any of these, or endeavour any change therof, and that this security be had from his Majestie before his restitution to the exercise of his royall power. Which desire we propone for no other end but

---

<sup>1</sup> The words 'in England' are omitted in 4to pamphlet.

because we cannot see how Religion, which hath been, and we trust shall be, the principall end of all the vndertakings of this nation, can be otherwise secured, but that without this security it shall be left in very great hazard.

'7. That for the same end of securing Religion (which is professed to be the principall cause of Engagement), and for securing all other ends of the Covenant, such persones may only be entrusted by your Lordships to be of your Comittees and armies as have given constant proofe of their integrity and faithfulness in this Cause, and against whom ther is no just exception or jealousie—That so we may the more constantly encourage our flocks and congregations to follow the Cause of God in their hands, and not to doubt of the fidelitie of those who shalbe entrusted by your Lordships.

'8. That ther may be no engagement without a solemne oath, wherin the Church may have the same interest which they had in the Solemne League and Covenant, the Cause being the same.

'All which desire being dewly pondered by your Lordships in an equall ballance, will, we trust, be found just and necessary, and doe not doubt but satisfaction from your Lordships therein may be a happie and effectuall meanes for facilitating the state of the question, for vniting this nation in an vnanimous vndertaking of such dueties as are requisit for the reformation and defence of Religion, the honour and happines of the King, the peace and safety of the Kingdomes.'

The next meeting at 10 houres.

*Eodem die, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Samuel Rutherford : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Alexander Muncieff : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Andrew Cant : Mr. George Gillaspie : Doctor Colvill : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Patrik Sheill : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. James Hamiltoun.

**ELDERS**.—Craighall : Balmayn : Dundas : Libertoun.

This day report was made by the brethren appointed to speake with Marques of Argyle, Earles of Crawford and Lanerk, that they professed their sorrow for any scandall they had

Marques  
Argyle, Earls  
of Crawford and  
Lanerk.

given by the late combat, and that they submitted them selves to the censure of the Kirk for the same.

Mr. William Colvill.

This day Mr. William Colvill, having appeared, did acknowledge that he had not read the Declaration of the Comission lately emitted, which, he said, he did delay to doe, not out of contempt, but only in respect of some scruples he had upon some part of the Declaration, conceaving it not his dewtie to read that to his people, wherof he had not full light and perswasion himselfe.

Mr. William, being againe called in and desired to expresse his scruple, sayed it was on that part, in the ende of the thrid page, wher it is condemned as a fault that endeavours are vsed to restore the King to the exercise of his royall power till he give full satisfaction, etc. For if the meaning be that the King be not restored to the full exercise of his power vntill he settle Religion here, and joyne to reforme it in England, then he agrees. But if the meaning be that he may exercise no part of civill power in civill things, he hes scruple against that, and desires humbly satisfaction in it, to which effect he earnestly entreats that some brethren may conferr with him thervpon.

Mr. William Colvill.

The Comission thinks fitt that Mr. William Colvill give vnder his hand the reasons of his not reading the Declaration against four houres in the afternoon.

Presbyterie, Edinburgh.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Androw Cant and John Nevey to goe presently to the Presbyterie of Edinburgh, and desire a report from them concerning the brethren of that Presbyterie, their reading the Declaration lately emitted.

Comittee for restraint of duelles.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Robert Ramsay, Robert Baillie, Hew Mackaell, John Nevey, and James Guthrie, with Dundas, to consider what shalbe done for satisfaction of the publick scandall of the late combate amongst the noblemen that are members of this Comission, and to consider also what is fitt to be presented to the Parliament for restraining and punishing duells in tyme coming, and to report.

The next meeting at 4 houres, and the Committee for Overtures to the Parliament to meet at tuo afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Cant : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Alexander Moncreiff : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr.



George Gladstones : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. Androw Fairfull : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. John Nevoy : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. John Smith. **ELDERS.**—Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Findawrie : Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission, considering the frequency of brethrens absence from their meeting, especially of such as dwell in or neare the town, and of others that have come to the town, and yet attend not the meeting, Doe therfor appoint Messrs. Androw Cant, Robert Ramsay, Robert Blair, Robert Baillie, James Guthrie, Hew Mackaell, John Nevey, and Patrik Gillaspie, with Dundas, to consider what shalbe done with such, and to report their opinions.

Committee for  
Absents from  
the Comission.

This day Messrs. William Dalglish, John Weir, and Alexander Peirsonne gave in the report of the Presbyterie of Edinburgh concerning the brethrens cariage in the reading of the late Declaration, except of Mr. William Colvill, whom they heard the Comission had taken notice of them selves. Tenor of which Report followes :—

*' At Edinburgh, the 22 of March 1648.*

'The quhilk day the Presbyterie, having made enquiry of all the brethren whither they had read the Declaration of the Comission of the Kirk as they wer ordained by the Act of the said Comission, The Presbyterie did find that Mr. Androw Ramsay had not read it, quho being required the reason of his refusall, answered that it was not out of any contempt, but because of just scruples he had anent the samen, wherin being satisfied, he was willing to give obedience.

Report from  
the Presbyterie  
of Edinburgh.

'Mr. Androw Fairfull answered he had read it according to the ordinance of the Comission.

'Mr. Robert Lowry answered as followes :—My answer is, I gave indeed a gloss thinking my selfe bound in conscience to communicat that clearing and satisfaction to others, which I receaved myself; but what I spoke I trust was no wayes contrary to any poynt of the Declaration, neither offensive, as I hear from others, but such as tended rather to the advantage of what the Comission had done, and was so intended by me.

‘The Presbyterie did find that all the rest had red the Declaration according to the Act. The Presbyterie ordaines ther brethren, Mr. William Dalgleish, Mr. John Weir, with Mr. Alexander Peirson, ruling elder, to give in this their diligence. *Extract.*

‘*Sic Subscribitur,*

‘CHARLES LUMMISDEN, *Clerk.*’

The Comission, vnderstanding that diverse Presbyteries had not yet sent their charitable supplie to their distressed brethren of Argyle, Doe therfore appoint the letter of recomendation following to be sent vnto them :—

Letter to Presbyterie for the Contribution to Ministers of Argyle.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Notwithstanding of the frequent advertisments from the Assembly and their Comissioners from tyme to tyme for that charitable supplie to our distressed brethren in Argyle, yet we vnderstand yow have not sent anything vnto them: Therefore these are yet againe to desire yow without more delay to deliver it to this bearer, Mr. Archibald McCallome, minister at Glastrie,<sup>1</sup> who comes expressly for it, their necessities being so exceeding great that he is now againe going to yow for the same. So expecting yow will not fail heirin, we remaine

‘Your loving brethren, etc.’

Comittee for Conference.

The Comission, considering the desire of the Parliament sent to them this day by Lord Burley, Garthland, and John Short, for appointing a Comittee to conferre with a Comittee to be appointed by their Lordships vpon the desires of this Comission given to the Parliament this day, Doe therfor appoint Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator, Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Androw Cant, Robert Blair, Robert Baillie, and George Gillaspie, with Craighall, Dundas, and Libertoun, to be a Comittee to conferre with the Comittee of Parliament vpon the Desires of this Comission this day presented to the Parliament, and to report.

Marques Argyle, acknowledged and satisfaction for the late combat.

This day the Lord Marques of Argyle, appearing before the Comission, did very sensiblie acknowledge his offence to God, and the scandall he hes given to his people, in going to that late combat, agredging the same from the tyme of it, being the day immediatelie following the solemne fast and humiliation, and

<sup>1</sup> Glassary in Argylshire. For full account of this minister see Scott's *Fasti*, pt. v. p. 7.

from other circumstances, very ingenuously and with sense and feeling; acknowledging also him self unworthie to sitt as a member of this Commission, and therfor submitted him selfe to their censure, professing his hartie willingnes to vndergoe any satisfaction they thought fitt to prescribe for removing the scandall which he had given by that his miscarriage.

The Commission, having taken to their serious consideration the Lord Marques his present sense and sorrow for his said miscarriage, and that he had of his owne free accord addressed him selfe to the Commission with so humble and ingenuous acknowledgment and submission, which the other Lords, as guilty, if not more then he, had not done, nor wer like to be willing to doe, Therefore doe appoint the Moderatour, in their names, to lay out before his Lordship the greatnes of that offence—agredging the same from the tyme and other circumstances, and to rebuike him for the same; And withall to declare that, in respect of his Lordships voluntarie addresse to them in publick, in so sensible and submissive a maner, they wer well satisfied with his Lordships acknowledgment, and that his submissive carriage, and doe very hartily accept therof, admonishing and exhorting him to take heed that he fall not in such a sin and scandall in tyme coming.

Act concerning  
Marques  
Argyle.

This day Mr. William Colvill appearing personallie and presenting a paper containing the grounds of his scruple vpon the late Declaration, as he wes desired, The Commission thought fitt to question him whither in reference to the present difference of the tymes he had preached anything to the same purpose of that which he hes now given in writt, that is, that Kings may not be restrained in exercise of their royall power, notwithstanding of their apostacie and idolatrie, and their opposing Religion, and confirmed it by the examples of the Kings of Israell and Judah, whervnto Mr. William answered that he was called heir to answer for not reading the Declaration, and therfore humbly conceaved that he could not be desired to answer to any other thing; but when he was legally challenged with any particulars of Eterodoxie, or error in doctrine, he should then willingly answer to it.

Mr. William  
Colvill.

The Commission, having considered the paper presented by Mr. William Colvill, appoints Mr. William to give in to them in writt more distinctly and clearely that Theologicall trueth

Mr. William  
Colvill.

which he thinks is contradicted by the Declaration, and how he inferrs that contradiction, and continues the matter vntill Mr. William be againe called for.

The nixt meeting the morne in the afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 23 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Androw Fairfoull: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Samuuell Rutherford: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. George Murray: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. James Guthrie: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. Robert Baillie. ELDERS.—Craighall: Dundas: Libertoun: John Mill: John Semple: Lawrence Henderson.

Committee for  
Messrs. Androw  
Ramsay and  
William Col-  
vill.

The Comission appoints Doctor Colvill, Messrs. Samuuell Rutherford, Robert Ramsay, Robert Birnie, James Guthrie: Robert Ker, John Nevoy, and Alexander Rollock, with John Semple, and John Mill, to conferr with Messrs. Androw Ramsay and William Colvill, and to question them vpon their differences of judgment and the grounds of their scruples vpon anything in the Declaration, and to report.

The Comission appoints Mr. Ephram Melvill to pray the morne in Parliament.

The nixt meeting the morne after sermon.

*Edinburgh, 24 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Dowglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Doctor Colvill: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. John Smith: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Murray: Mr. John Nevoy: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Samuuell Rutherford: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. Thomas Melvill. ELDERS.—Craighall: Dundas: Libertoun: Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission continues their meeting vntill the afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt in Sessione ante meridiem.*

Report concern-  
ing Messrs. A.  
Ramsay and  
Robert Lawrie.

This day produced by Mr. James Guthrie the report of the Committee appointed to try the scandalls vpon the preaching

of some of the ministrie of Edinburgh ; which concerned Mr. Androw Ramsay and Mr. Robert Lawrie.

The Comission appoints Mr. Alexander Livistoun to pray the morne in Parliament.

The nixt meeting the morne befor noon.

*Edinburgh, 25 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Androw Cant : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. George Gladstones. ELDERS.—Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Findawrie.

This day the Report concerning Mr. William Colvill was read, and Mr. William sent for.

The Moderator reported that the Comittee appointed for Conference had mett with the Comittee of Parliament, and, after much debate, That their Lordships had resolved to give their report to the Parliament, and that the Parliament was to give their answer.

Report of the Conference.

The Comission, having considered the drawght of the Remonstrance for restraint of duells, Doe approve the same, and appoints Messrs. Androw Cant, James Nasmith, and Findawrie, to present it to the Parliament. Tenor wherof followes :—

Petition concerning duells to the Parliament.

*‘ For the high and honorable Court of Parliament,  
The humble Remonstrance of the Comissioners of the Generall  
Assemblie.*

‘ RIGHT HONORABLE,—All the members of this Kirk and Kingdome being vnder so many and great obligations to walk without offence, and as it becomes the Gospell of Jesus Christ, it cannot but be vnto ws mater of much sorrow and greif, that whilst we are vnder many sadd effects of the Lords wrath, and threatned with heavie things to come, because of the multitude of provocations, that guiltines should be so encreased by those duells and combatts, which have of late fallen out in and about this city, vnto the great dishonour of God, the scandall of the Gospell, and the reproach of our Cause and Covenant. We shall not need to agredge those duells, either from their nature or

number, or 'from the tyme or persons, that have been involved therin, or from the many woefull consequences that may follow thervpon, if tymous and effectuall remedies be not found and applyed. But as we conceave our selves bound in our places, and according to our dewtie, to endeavour the restraint and removall therof in ane Ecclesiastick way; so we earnestly entreat your Lordships, as yow tender the honour of God and the preserving of righteousnesse and peace in the land, that yow wold apply your selves vnto the finding out of such wayes and meanes, and making or puting in execution such lawes, as may for the future prevent so barbarous and bloodie a practise amongst persons of all sorts. And though your Lordships present employments and affaires be otherwise very weighty and important, yet as we have in the conscience of our duety exoner'd our selves, so we are confident it shall not be laid aside or forgotten by your Lordships, but whilst the evill is recent and growing, your Lordships will tak it in consideration without delay, and doe therin as beseemes the wisdome and justice of the hie and honorable Court of Parliament—that the Lords wrath may be removed from the land, and the Lords people may have a quiet and peaceable life in all godlines and honesty.'

Mr. William Colvill.

This day Mr. William Colvill appearing personallie befor the Comission, wes questioned whither he wold read the Declaration according to the sense he had put vpon it to the Committee, or if he wold read it without that sense and recall that glosse, The said Mr. William answered that he was content to read the Declaration as it stands, acknowledging himselfe not satisfied in his scruples by the Committee.

Mr. William Colvill.

The Comission, having caused the Clerk draw some few lynes of acknowledgment of his offence in not reading the Declaration, and recalling the sense and glosse he had vpon the Declaration, desired Mr. William to advyse whither he wold signe that paper and give his answer against 3 afternoon.

Desire of Parliament for Conference.

This day a paper, produced by the Earle of Craford and others, containing the desire of Parliament for continueing the Conference and enlairging their power, The Comission, in respect they are very vnfrequent at this tym, doe continue to give ane answer vntill Monday. Tenor of the paper followes:—

‘The Estates of Parliament appoints Earle Craford, Laird Garthland, and Archbald Sydserfe to goe to the Comission of the Church and shew that the Parliament is to give answer to their Desires vpon Twesday at eight houres; And therfore to desire the continuance of the Conference, and that enlargment of the power may be granted to debate vpon the whole matter and state of the question.

Paper from the Parliament.

‘*Sic subscribitur,*

‘ALEXR. GIBSON, *Cls. Regrij.*’

The Comission, vnderstanding that the Declaration was not read the last Sabbath in the Mid Kirk according to their appointment, and being offended at that omission of the minister that preached in the fornoon, Therfor doe ordaine Mr. James Hamiltoun to declare that the Comission hes it vnder their consideration what course to take with that and the like scandalls, and in the meanetyme appoints Mr. James to preach in the fornoon to-morrow, and after sermon to read the Declaration according to their former ordinance, and that this be intimat to Mr. Andrew Ramsay.

Act for reading the Declaration in the Mid Kirk.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderator*. Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Smith : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Andrew Cant : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Nasmith. ELDERS.—Craighall : Libertoun : Findawrie : George Porterfeild : Lawrence Henderson.

Mr. William Colvill, appearing in the afternoon, and having produced a paper vnder his hand, bearing his acknowledgment of his offence, and offering to read the Declaration, being now satisfied, The Comission finding that paper not conforme to that which they gave him to advise with in the fornoon, wer not satisfied therwith, Therfor Mr. John Smith and Mr. Robert Ker wer desired to goe forth and confer with Mr. William in the matter.

Mr. William Colvill.

The said brethren, Messrs. John Smith and Robert Ker, having conferred with Mr. William, reported that he acknowledged that no endeavours should be vsed for the Kings restitu-

Mr. William Colvill.

tion to anie exercise of his power which he hes wanted these yeares bygon, vntill he give satisfaction for the security of Religion and liberties of the Kingdomes.

The Comission therafter having desired that Mr. William Colvill might sett doune in writting what he is to say, the said Mr. William did give in the paper following:—

Paper given  
by Mr. William  
Colvill.

‘ Wheras, the Committee appointed to heare me have reported that after some conference I professed that I thought that the King might not only be lawfully resisted in the abuse of his power by the Estates of the Kingdome, but also that, in regard of his former cariage and present disposition according to the Declaration, no endeavours ought to be vsed for restoiing of the King to any exercise of his royall power in so farre as the samen may be employed to the destruction of Religion and the liberties of the Kingdomes; yet that the exercise of his royall power is not to be denied vnto him wher it doeth not endanger Religion and the liberties of the Kingdomes. And, being in the nixt place enquired concerning my scruple that kept me from reading the Declaration, I answered that my scruple was from the indefinit expression of exercise of power without the word full, which to me seemed to import that the exercise of all power is to be denied vnto the King vntill he satisfie the publick desires concerning Religion, etc. Wherin I professe I was mistaken, and that ther is no just ground in the Declaration for any such scruple: And I doe acknowledge no endeavours should be vsed for restitution of the Kings Majestie to the exercise of his royall power vntill he give satisfaction in the publick desires concerning the Covenant and Religion: And am content to read the Declaration without that distinction and sense, and according to the tenour of it as it stands, and doe also ingenuously passe from the said distinction, and do acknowledge my offence in not reading it the last Sabbath according to the appointment of the Comission.

‘ *Sic Subscribitur,*

‘ W. COLVILL.’

Act appointing  
Mr. William  
Colvill to read  
the Declaration  
in his own kirk.

This day, Mr. William Colvill having given in a paper wherin he acknowledged his offense in not reading the Declaration, and promiseing to read it without any sense or glosse, but



according to the tenor of it as it stands, The Comission appoints him to read the Declaration the morne, and to lay the blame of the not reading of it the last Sabbath vpon him selfe, according to his letter written to the Moderatour, and desires Messrs. Robert Ramsay and George Gladstones to goe to his kirk and be witnesses therunto.

The next meeting vpon Monday afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 27 Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Evan Camron: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Androw Fairfull: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. George Ramsay: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Samuell Rutherford. *ELDERS.*—Craighall: Dundas: Libertoun: Findawrie: Lawrence Henderson: Sir James Stewart.

Mr. Alexander Rollock appointed to goe presentlie to the Parliament to pray, and Mr. George Murray to pray there the morne.

The Comission appoints Mr. Androw Ramsay to be cited to appear the morne at 10 houres to answer for not reading the Declaration, and for the scandall of some points of vnsound and vnseasonable doctrine, tending to the subversion of Presbyteriall Government and the worke of Reformation, preached by him in this tounne.

The Comission appoints Messrs. John Adamson, Androw Cant, Zachary Boyd, and James Nasmith, John Nevey, to shew my Lord Cassills the cartall sent to the schollers at the Colledge, that his Lordship may present it to that Committee of the Parliament, or to the Parliament it selfe as he shall find most convenient, that theirby their Lordships may be the more moved to restraine cartalls and duells in tyme comeing.

The Comission, in respect of the vnfrequency of the meeting, doeth yet continew to give answer to the Parliaments paper presented vpon Satterday by the Lord Craford and others.

The Comission appoints Mr. James Hamiltoun and Mr. James Nasmith to preach vpon the next Sabbath to the Parlia-

Mr. Androw Ramsay.

Cartall sent to schollers.

Parliaments Paper of 25 March.

ment, and Mr. George Hutcheson to pray in the Mid Kirk for Mr. James Hamiltoun.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 28 Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Evan Camron : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Gladstones : Mr. George Murray : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. Alexander Rollock : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Androw Fairfoull : Mr. John Smith. ELDERS.—Earle Cassills : Lord Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Greinhed : Findowrie : George Porterfeild : Sir James Stewart.

James Murray.

The Comission appoints letters to be sent to Provinciaill Assemblies for James Murray, for payment of his dewes of the 20 schillings, and of the prices of the printed Acts and of papers sent vnto them, and appoints Messrs. James Guthrie, Samuell Rutherford, and Patrik Gillaspie, to thinke vpon letters to be sent to Synods at this tyme, and to report their opinions.

Mr. Androw  
Ramsay. .  
Parliaments  
Answers.

Continues Mr. Androw Ramsay till the morne at 10 houres.

This day the Parliaments answer being presented, the Comission having considered the same, and compared it with their 8 Desires, found them not satisfied by this answer; And therfore appoints the Committee, appointed formerly for conference with the Committee of Parliament, to consider further of the said answer, and to draw vp the reasons of the vnsatisfactorines of this answer, and to report the drawght. Tenor of the answer followes :—

*Edinburgh, 27 Merche 1648.*

*'Answers of Parliament to the Desires of the Comissioners of the Generall Assembly represented by them to the Parliament.'*<sup>1</sup>

Parliaments  
Answers to the  
8 desires.

*'The Estates of Parliament now conveened, in this first sessione*

<sup>1</sup> The spelling of this and other Parliamentary papers given in Thomson's Acts is more antique than that given in these records, and the spelling of Church papers given here is generally much more antique than that given in the contemporary printed copies of the same papers, which, being meant for circulation in England as well as in Scotland, were, like the later writings of Gillespie and Rutherford, much more nearly conformed to English than to Scottish contemporary usage.

of the second trienniall Parliament, haveing considered the Desires efter mentioned of the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie represented to them, They, after full debate and consideratioune concerning the same,

1. 'For answer to the first desire, bea rand that the grounds and causes for vndertaking of warre may be cleared to be so just, as that all who are well-affected may be satisfied in the lawfulness and necessitie of the Engagement, and that nothing be acted in reference to a warre before the lawfulness of the warr and the state of the question be agreed vpon, DECLAIRES that the grounds and causes of vndertaking of warr shall be cleared to be so just, as that all who are well-affected may be satisfied in the lawfulness and necessity of the Engagement, and declares that they will be very careful that nothing be acted in reference to a warr during the Conference, and vntill the same be reported to the Parliament.
2. 'Item, for answer to the second desire, bea rand that, as the breaches of the Covenant by the prevalent party of Sectaries in England are evident, so wee desire and hope that, according to the Treatties, it may be condescendit vpon and declared by the Parliament, what are the breaches of peace which they take to be a ground of warre, and that the reparatioune therof may be sought, THE ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT thinks fitt that the breaches of the Covenant and Treatties be represented, and the seeking of reparatioune and the best tyme and manner therof considered, and appoints the Committee of 24, or such of their number as they shall appointe, to doe the same.
3. 'Item, for answer to the third desire, bea rand that ther may be no sick querrell or ground of the warr as may break the vnion between the Kingdomes, or may discourage or disable the Presbyterian party in England who continew firme in adheering to the League and Covenant, THE SAIDS ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT declares that this kingdome will be so farre from making warr against the kingdome of England, that any Engagement they shall enter into shall be for strengthening the vnion between the kingdomes and for encouraging the Presbyterians and well-affected in England.
4. 'Item, to the fourth desire, That if the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant Party shall again rise in armes, this Nation and

their armies may be so farre from joyning or associating with them, that, on the contrary, they may oppose them, and endeavour to suppress them as enemies to the Cause and Covenant vpon the on hand, as well as Sectaries on the vther, THE ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT aggree to the substance and matter of this fourt desire, and remitts to these who are to be vpon the Conference for stateing the question to explaine the same.

5. 'Item, to the fyft desire, be arand that, seing the Parliaments vndertaking should be in the first place for Religion, wee desire that his Majesties late concessions and offers, as they have been by the Church, so may be by the Parliament, declared vnsatisfactorie, wherby the Parliament may give a further evidence of the realitie of their intentiones for the good and safety of Religioun, THE ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT for answer to this desire, declaires that, vpon the aggreements on the haill matter and state of the question, they will declair his Majesties concessions concerning Religion not to be satisfactorie.
6. 'Item, to the sixth desire, That the Parliament may be pleased not to fixe or settle vpon any such state of a question as doth not containe securitie and assurance to be had from his Majesty by his solemne oath vnder his hand and seall, that he shall, for himselfe and his successours, consent and aggree to Acts of Parliament injoyning the League and Covenant, and fullie establishing Presbyterian Government, Directory of Worship, and Confession of Faith, in all his Majesties dominions, and that his Majesty shall never make any oppositioun to any of these, or endeavour any change therof, and that this securitie be had from his Majestie before his restitutione to the exercise of his royall power, which desire wee propone for no vther end, bot becaus wee cannot sie how Religion (which hath been, and wee trust shalbe, the principall end of all the vndertakings of this nation) can be vtherwayes secured, bot that without this securitie it shalbe left in verie great hazard, THE ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT for answer to this declaires, that since Religion hath been, and they trust shall be, the principall end of all the vndertakings of this Kingdome, so they will be cairfull that the present question to be stated sall containe securitie and assurance to be had from his Majestie be his solemne

oath, vnder his hand and seall, that he shall, for himselfe and his successours, give his royall consent to pass Acts of Parliament injoyning the League and Covenant, establishing Presbyterian Government, the Directorie of Worship, and Confession of Faith, in all his Majesties dominions, and that his Majestie shall never make opposition to any of these, nor endeavour any change therof: And as to that clause, viz., that this securitie be had from his Majestie before his restitutione to the exercise of his royall power, THE ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT remitts this to these on the Conference, and who shall be appointed for drawing vp the state of the question, to finde out some more smooth expressione in place therof with the like security to Religion.

- ‘Item, to the sevint desire, be arand that for the same end of secureing Religion (which is professed to be the principall cause of Engagement), and for secureing all the vther ends of the Covenant, such persones only may be intrusted by the Parliament to be of their Comittees or armies as have given constant prooffe of their integrity and faithfulness in this Caus, and against whom their is no just cause of exceptione or jealousie, that so wee may the more confidently encourage our flocks and congregations to follow the Cause of God in their hands, and not to doubt of the fidelitie of those who shall be intrusted by the Parliament, THE SAIDS ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT declaires that they will be cairfull that nane shall be employed in the command of their armies, nor in their Comittees, but such as are of knowne integritie and good affectione to the Caus, and against whom their is no just caus of exceptione.
- ‘Item, to the eight article or desire THE ESTATES OF PARLIAMENT declaires that to the grounds of their Ingadgment and vndertaking ane oath shall be subjoyned, wherin both in the frameing of it and vtherwayes the Church shall have their dew interest. And the Estates of Parliament desires the Comissiou of the Church to appoint some of their number to meet with such of that Committee of Parliament of 24, as sall be appoynted be the same Committee for the Conference and stateing of the question, for aggreing vpon the grounds of ane Engagement and drawing vp such a state of a question as may vnite this nation in ane vnanimous vndertaking of such dewties as are requisit for the reformation and defence

of Religion, the safety, honour, and happines of the King and his posteritie, and the gude of this Kingdome.

‘Extractit furth of the Books of Parliament be me, Sir Alexander Gibson of Durie, knight, Clerk of his Majesties Registers, Councill, and Rollis, vnder my signe and sub-scriptioun manuall.

‘*Sic Subscribitur* S. ALEX. GIBSONE, *Cls. Regj.*’

Brethren sent  
to the Committe  
of Parliamente.

The Comission appoynts Mr. David Dickson and John Ramsay, with Dundas, to goe to the Committee of Parliament and shew their Lordships that so soone as they can consider of the Parliaments answer to their 8 Desires, they shall present their returne thervnto to the Parliament.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 29 March 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Nevoy : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. Samuel Rutherford : Mr. George Gladstones : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Androw Cant : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Nasmithe. **ELDERS**.—Craighall : Dundas : Findawrie : Libertoun : Lawrence Henderson.

This day the Returne to the Answers of the Parliament to the Desires of the Comission twice read, voiced and approven, and Messrs. Robert Blair, Andro Cant, Robert Ramsay, Mungo Law, my Lord Craighall, Dundas, appointed to present the same to the Parliament this day at 10 houres. Tenor wherof followes:—

‘*Edinburgh, 29 Martij 1648.*

‘*A Humble Representation of the sense of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly, To the Honourable Estates of Parliament vpon their Lordships Answer to the Desires lately presented to their Lordships.*

The Representa-  
tion vpon the  
Parliaments  
Answers to the  
8 Desires.

‘Having received yesterday the Answer of the Honourabill Estates of Parliament to our late Desires, presented to their Lordships vpon the 22 of this instant, wee did immediatlie take to our consideration the particular answers given thervnto; And now, without any longer delay, doe humbly represent to their Honours our sense of the particulars.

1. 'As to the answer of the first desire, wee conceive that, notwithstanding anything expressed in your Lordships answer, their may be an acting in reference to a warre before the lawfulness of the warr and the state of the question be agreed vpon, which is the very thing we did desire to be avoided.
2. 'In the answer to our second desire we neither find any breaches of peace between the Kingdomes which may be a ground of warre condescendit vpon, or any positive resolution of the Parliament to seek reparation therof according to the Treaties, yet both these wer desired by ws.
3. 'In the answer to the thrid desire, instead of that clause of the desire, "The Presbyterian party in England, who continue firm in adhering to the League and Covenant" we find this change of expression in the answer "The Presbyterians and well-affected in England," which, as the words stand, may intimate and suppose, that ther are some well-affected in England which are not of the Presbyterian party, nor doe adhere to the League and Covenant.
4. 'Our fourth desire for not joyning or associating with the Popish, Prælatieall, or Malignant party, if they shall againe rise in armes, and that it may be endeavoured to suppress them as enemies to the Cause and Covenant on the one hand, as well as Sectaries vpon the other, being so just in itselfe, so consonant to the former principles and professions of this Kirk and Kingdome since their first ingagement in this Cause; And being also as cleare, both in the matter and expression, as the Covenant, Treaties and Declaratiouns of both Kingdomes, we cannot conceive wherin it neids explanation, or what doubt or scruple can be made concerning it as it stands, wñles ther be now some more favourable and friendlie intentions towards the Malignant pairty then formerlie, which we pray the Lord to avert; and altho it is too manifest that some plead for Malignants as if they were to be joyned with as friends rather then avoided as enemies to the Cause (wherof wee have spoken more fully in our late Declaration), yet wee trust that any such designe is and sall be farr from the thoughts and intentions of the Honourabill Court of Parliament.
5. 'Touching the 5th desire, As your Lordships answer seems to suppose his Majesties late concessions concerning Religion not to be satisfactorie, so, these concessions being so preiudi-

ciall to the Cause and Covenant, wee wish your Lordships had been pleased to declare against them, both positively without any condition, and presently without any delay.

6. ' In the answer to the sixt desire, As ther is much said in the first part for security of Religion to be had from his Majestie, so that clause, viz.:—"That this securitie be had from his Majestie before his restitution to the exercise of his royall power," not being agreed to by your Lordships, bot rather laid aside, vntill some smoothen expressions be found out, wee are left vnsatisfied in that which is the mayne of that desire, and cannot be assured of any securitie expressed in the first part of your Lordships answer. If your Lordships had been pleased to condescend vpon another expression containing as good and as reall securitie for Religion, wee should have acquiesced therein without sticking vpon words: But ther being no other expression yet condescended vpon, and that clause of ours (without which the whole desire is left vncertaine) layd aside for the present, wee cannot find ourselves therein satisfied as yet.
7. ' The answer to the 7th desire, concerning such as are to be trusted in armies and comittees, doeth omitt some of the qualificatiouns expressed in our desire, viz., "Such as have given constant proofe of their integrity and faithfulness in this Cause, and against whom there is no just cause of jealousie, that so wee may the more confidently encourage our flocks to follow the Cause of God in their hands, and not to doubt of their fidelitie," which qualificatiouns being contained in our desire, and omitted in your Lordships answer, wee are not without feares that this omission may be made vse of by some, as if your Lordships had not meant to agree fully to that desire, and so take occasion to deall for employing and entrusting such in the Comittees and armies as may be justly excluded by the qualifications contained in our just desire.
8. ' In the answer to the last desire, instead of that clear expression vsed by ws, namely, "That the Kirk may have the same interest in any oath for a new Engagement which they had in the Solemne League and Covenant," wee find this doubtful and vncertaine expression, "That both in the framing of the oath and otherwise the Kirk shall have their dew interesse," which difference of your Lordships expression from ours may also be interpret by some, as if the Kirk had assumed more



interesse in the League and Covenant nor wes dew vnto them.

‘Vpon these and the like considerations, wee humbly conceive that our Desires, vnto which wee still adhere as just and necessarie, are not satisfied by your Lordships answers; and, without cleare satisfaction in these desires, wee find it not safe to appoint a conference for agreeing vpon the state of a question for warre: Yet, if your Lordships had desired, or doe desire, further conference with some of our number, for satisfaction of our abone-mentioned desires, wee should have yeelded, and yet shall willingly yeeld ther-vnto. And, as the present want of satisfaction in these Desires doeth retard and hinder our proceedings towards an agreement vpon the state of a question, so wee are still confident that a reall and clear satisfaction to the said desires may be a happie and effectual meanes for facilitating the state of the question, and for vniting this nation in an vnanimous vndertaking of such dewties as are requisit for the reformation and defence of Religion, the safety, honour, and happines of the King and his posterity, and the good peace and safety of the Kingdomes.’

The Comission appoints Messrs. David Dickson, Andrew Cant, Samuell Rutherford, James Nasmith, John Nevoy, Francis Aird, Ephram Melvill, James Guthrie, Craighall, Dundas, Libertoun, John Mill, to consider the report of the late Committee concerning Mr. Andro Ramsay, and also the report of the Committee appointed formerly concerning the Ministers of Edinburgh their preaching, and to prepare and putt in forme the information therin concerning him against the afternoon, and in the meane tyme, Mr. Andro, personallie present, continued vntill he get new advertisement.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

Mr. John Smith to pray to the Parliament presently, and Mr. Andro Cant to pray the morne.

The next meeting at 3 houres afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andrew Cant: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Murray: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Alexander Rollock: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr.

Ephram Melvill. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall : Dundas : Libertoun : Findawrie : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson.

*29 Martij.*

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

This day Mr. Andro Ramsay, personallie present, having some particular articles of information read vnto him with the precept for his citation, made this answer:—He acknowledged that he did not read the Declaration vpon Sabbath wes 8 dayes, in respect of his age and weaknes, being excused and exeemed in bygone times from reading in the kirk such publick Declarations; confessed that he had some scruples about it, but he thought they might be soon satisfied. For the particulars of his preaching he desired to have the coppie of the particulars, and he should prepare an answer. The Comission appoints the Clerk to give a copie of the particular articles that he may give his answer, and continues the matter till the morne after noon.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, penultimo Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. George Murray: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. Androw Cant: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Francis Aird. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall: Dundas: Libertoun: Findawrie: Sir James Stewart: Lawrence Henderson: George Porterfeild.

Paper from the Parliament.

This day, the Earle of Crafurd, Lord Humble, and Archbald Sydserf, haveing presented a paper from the Parliament, the Comission resolved to prepare an ansuer to that paper against the afternoon, and present it to the Parliament; And desires therfore the said Earle and the other gentlemen that they doe not stay now for a present answer. Tenor quhairof followes:—

*‘Edinburgh, 29 Martij 1648.*

Paper from Parliament.

‘Whereas the Comissioners of the Church have this day exhibited to the Parliament an Paper intitulat, “Ane Humble Representation of the sense of the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie to the Honourabill Estates of Parliament vpon

their Lordships Answer to the 8 Desires laittie presentit to their Lordships," And the same being read in audience of the Estates of Parliament, they ordane the former Comittee of 24 to confer with the Comissioners of the Church, or ony whom they shall appoint, vpon the Papers exhibited be the Church, and Answers given therto be the Parliament, and appoints them to debait thervpon and for removing all differences, and also vpon the state of the question and whole matter; And ordaines this to be communicated to the Comission of the Church, in answer to the Papers exhibited be them to this Parliament this day; and desyres that the Comission of the Kirk, or these whom they shall appoint, may come authorised with the like power to conferr. Extractit out of the records of Parliament be me, Sir Alexander Gibsone of Durie, Clerk of his Hienes Registre and Rollis.

*'Sic subscribitur, S. ALEX. GIBSON, Cls. Regrj.'*

The Comission is willing to confer presently vpon the 8 Desires presented to the Parliament, and the vnsatisfactorines of the Parliaments Answer thervnto, and satisfaction being given to the said Desires, they will then appoint Conference vpon the state of the question. 8 Vote concerning the said Paper.

The Comissions appoints Messrs. Robert Blair, George Gillaspie, and Samuell Rutherford, to draw the said vote in a formall answer to the Parliament against afternoon.

The next meeting afternoon at 2 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—*Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. George Murray. *ELDERS.—*Lord Craighall: Cesnuck: Dundas: Libertoun: Findawrie: Sir James Stewart: John Semple: Lawrence Henderson.

This day the drawght of the Answer to the Parliaments Paper being read wes approvyn vnanimously, Therefore the Comission appoints Messrs. Robert Blair, James Fleeming, James Nasmyth, and Robert Ker, Cesnuck, and Sir James Stewart, to present it presently to the Parliament. Tenor of the Answer follows:— Answer to the Parliaments Paper.

*‘Edinburgh, penultimo Martij 1648.*

Answer to the  
Parliaments  
Paper.

‘The Comission of Assembly, having this day received a Paper from the Honourabill Estates of Parliament, desiring a Conference vpon our late Desires, and the Parliaments Answer given therevnto, and also vpon the state of the question and whole matter, Doe humbly returne this answer :—

‘That as wee have been, so wee are still, willing to appoint a Conference vpon the 8 Desires lately presented to your Lordships, and vpon the vnsatisfactorines of your Lordships Answer thervnto, and if your Lordships shall yet be pleased to give reall and cleare satisfaction to our said Desires, wee shall immediatly herevpon appoint some of our number to conferr with a Committee of Parliament vpon the state of the question. This insisting vpon satisfaction to our Desires, before we appoynt a Conference vpon the state of the question, doth not proceed from any peremptorines about words or things of small moment, nor from any partiality or self-interest, nor from any inclination to stretch ourselves beyond our lyne, nor from intention to obstruct any lawfull endeavours, either for preserving Monarchicall Government in the Kings Majestie and his posterity, or for opposing and suppressing of Sectaries; Our record is in heaven; Wee abhorre and detest all such wayes. But our reall purpose is to keepe ourselves so free, that in an implicit way wee consent not to, nor concur in, stateing of a question of warre, before wee see the safety and security of Religion sufficiently provided for; being tender of the great trust committed to us as the servants of Jesus Christ and officers of his Kingdome for preserving the precious jewell of Religion, which ought to be, as well to your Lordships as to ws, abone all worldly interests.’

Mr. Androw  
Ramsay.

The Comission continues the mater concerning Mr. Androw Ramsay vntill the morne at ten houres, and in the meane tyme appoints sumonds to be given out for citing witnesses to the same dyet.

Concerning the  
infrequence of  
the meeting.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Samuell Rutherford, Robert Ramsay, John Smith, to consider of some overtures for bringing brethren to the Comission this tyme when busines of so great affaires are in agitation.

Mr. Ephram Melvill appointed the morne to pray in Parliament.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, ultimo Martij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Samuel Rutherford: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Murray: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Gladstones: Mr. George Gillaspie. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Cesnock: Dundas: Liberton: Findawrie: Sir James Stewart: Lawrence Henderson: John Mill.

This day, Mr. Andro Ramsay appearing personallie, and a promiscuous multitude, or in great number, comeing with him in a very tumultuous way,<sup>1</sup> Therfor befor the Comission entered vpon the busines concerning Mr. Andro, they sent Messrs. Robert Blair, Robert Ramsay, and William Colvill, to present to the Towne Counsell this great contempt of, and wrong done to, this Judicatorie by such a tumult, and desire that they presently send to remove that tumultuous multitud, as also that they punish those that have had principall accession therto, and take notice of such tumults, for preventing the like in tyme coming.

The Comission appoints also the Petition to be given to the Parliament which followes, and that Messrs. Androw Cant, Robert Blair, and Dundas, present it:—

*'To the Right Honourable the Estates of Parliament,  
The humble Petition of the Comissioners of the Generall Assembly,*

*'That while wee wer about a legall tryall of a scandall vpon Mr. Andro Ramsay of some poynts of vnsound doctrin, tending to the subversion of Presbyteriall Government and the work of Reformatioun, wee are this day impeded by a promiscuous multitude coming in a great number, in a very tumultuous way, to our meeting, who yet stay about the doores of the place of our meeting, and are countenanced and assisted by some members of the honourable Court of Parliament, namely, the Lord Forrester and Clerk Register. It is therfore our humble desire that their<sup>2</sup> Lordships may be pleased to take such course therin, especially with their owne members, as becomes*

Mr. Andro  
Ramsayes  
Busines.

Petition to the  
Parliament con-  
cerning the  
tumult in Mr.  
Andro Ram-  
sayes mater.

<sup>1</sup> There are some erasures and alterations on these clauses, as if the Comission had been somewhat agitated by the tumult which had occurred.

<sup>2</sup> 'Their' is written over 'your.'

the justice of the Court of Parliament, and is fitt for preventing the like miscariages in tyme coming.'

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

Appoynts Mr. Andro Ramsay, personallie present, to appeir againe at 2 afternoon.

*Edinburgh, ultimo Martij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Andro Fairfull : Doctor Colvill : Mr. William Colvill. **ELDERS**.—Lord Craighall : Cesnock : Libertoun : Sir James Nicoloun : Sir James Stewart : Findawrie : John Mill.

Overtures to Parliament and Assembly.

This day, report being heard from the Comittee for preparing overturs for personall reformation, and of overtures for the Parliament, The Comission appoints the Clerk to draw the overtures to the Parliament in forme, that they may be presented to the Parliament, as also the other overtures, that they may be given to the nixt Assembly; and doe also thinke fitt, that in letters to Presbyteries, they be desired to think vpon any overtures they have of that nature to present to the Assemblie.

Tumult in Mr. Andro Ramsayes busines.

The Comission, vnderstanding that the Lord Forrester and Clerk Register desire to speake to them, Therefore doe appoynt Messrs. John Smith and Mungo Law to goe to those Lords, and show them that they would not hear them if they wer to speak in Mr. Andro Ramsayes busines, becaus they had given a complaint against them to the Parliament for their miscariage in that matter, wherin they wer still continueing now in the afternoon, a promiscuous multitud being now also with them thronging rudely about the doors.

Complaint to the Parliament.

The Comission desires Messrs. Andro Cant and Robert Blair to goe to the Parliament and shew their Lordships that the tumult is yit continued in the afternoon which wes complained of befor noon, ther being a promiscuous multitud thronging rudely about the doors, and the Lord Forrester and Clerk Register with them.

Comittee for Conference with the Comittee of Parliament.

The Comission of Assembly, adheiring to their former Desires, appoynts the Moderatour, Mr. Robert Douglas, Messrs.

Andro Cant, Robert Blair, Samuell Rutherford, Robert Ramsay, George Gillaspie, John Smith, and James Guthrie, Craighall, Dundas, and Libertoun, to be a Committee to conferr with the Committee of Parliament vpon these desires lately presented to the Parliament, and vpon the vnsatisfactorienes of their Lordships Answer thervnto, and to report.

Mr. Andro Ramsay gave in his answers, which being read, Mr. Andro Ramsay. The Comission desires that he may give a positive and short answer to the particulars, by denying or affirming, without large discourses, against Monday at 2 houres.

The Comission appoints the letter following to be sent to Synods for their information:—

‘REVEREND AND DEARE BRETHREN,—Knowing that yow are now about to assemble, in the name of the Lord Jesus, vpon the affaires of his house, wee, who are employed with yow in the same work of the Lord, thinke it expedient to acquaint yow with our proceedings heer, and to represent vnto yow our desires in reference to the publick affaires, not doubting but yow will improve both to the best advantage of the Cause of God in these dark and difficult tymes. Letter to Provinciall Assemblies.

‘Efter the receipt of his Majesties letter, written vnto vs from Carisbrook Castle, and sent by the Comissioners of this Kingdome, and the report maid by them of his Majesties offers in that which concernes Religion and the present posture of affaires in England, wee found it necessary to publish a Declaration to the whole Kirk and Kingdome of Scotland concerning present dangers and dewties, and wee doubt not bot befor this tyme the same is come vnto your severall Presbyteries, and hath bein read publictly in each paroch kirk, according to the Act sent therewith. It will be needfull for yow to make accurat search concerning this thing, whither ther be any who have not read it, or put false glosses vpoun it, or spoke or preached against it, or schawin their disaffection therof any way: And gif any such shall be found, that yow take a course for ceiting them to compeir befor the nixt Generall Assemblie, ther to rander an accompt of their disaffection and disobedience to that which so much concernes the Covenant and the ends therof, the good and safety of Religion, the honour and happines of the King, the preservation

of Monarchie in his persone and his posteritie, and the vnion betuixt the Kingdomes. Wee trust also that yow will tak notice of the cariage of people heirin, that such as have removed themselves from the congregatioun at the reading therof, or have in any other scandalous way rubbed ther vpon, may be noted as men disaffected to the work of God, and proceedit against in their severall Presbyteries according to the degree of their offence; And that Presbyteries make report of their diligence in all the premisses vnto the nixt quarterlie meeting of the Comission in Maij. Since the emitting of the Declaration wee have bein prest by the honourable Estates of Parliament to confer vpon the state of a question for warr, in which wee have resolved to give no judgment vntill we vnderstand the wholl complex bussines: And therfore we have proponed vnto their Lordships eight humble Desires (a copie wherof wee have sent vnto yow), and as yitt we have receavit no satisfactorie answer thervnto. And as we desire that yow will give ordor vnto your severall Presbyteries to wait vpon information from ws in the publict affaires, which we sall communicat vnto them from tyme to tyme, so we expect that they will tymeously acquaint ws with anything that needs publict advyse. Amongest vther things which we have taken in consideratioun, we thought it incumbent to ws seriously to look vpon the causes of the Lords wrath against the land, which as it hath been manifested these yeires in many scharpe rodes, so doeth it still continew and threaten ws with farder things to come. This hes led ws vnto the search of the sinnes of this nation, and vnto thoughts of some overtures and remedies against the same. What is civill therin and doeth concerne the Parliament, wee are now about to represent vnto them; what is ecclesiastick we resolve to offer vnto the consideration of the Generall Assembly. In the meane while wee have hope that as yow will not forgett to mourne for all the abominations that are comitted in the land, so wee are confident that quhilst yow are now assembled together, yow will faithfullie and zealouslie, to the vtmost of your powar, indeavour the preservation of treuth and vnitie against all errour and schisme, and to studie the bearing doune of ignorance and prophanitie, and the promoveing of the knowledge of God and godlines, That



so the Lords wrath may be turned away from ws, and his people armed against temptations on all hands, both from Sectaries and Malignants, and that yow will recomend to Presbyteries to tak in serious consideration the sinnes and provocations of the land, and as to put in execution Acts alreadie maid, so to bring in the catalogue of those sinnes, with ther best overtures to the nixt Generall Assemblie concerning the remedies therof.

‘The affaires which have been in agitation here these weekes past ar of great importance to Religion, and therfore as we esteme well of those who have made conscience to attend, so we leave those who have not come at all, or have with drawin themselves too soone without a reasonable excuse, to the Generall Assemblie to be takin notice of. And in the mean tyme wee intreat that yow will tak cair that such of your number as ar members of the Comission may studie to keepe the dyetts therof in tyme comeing. So trusting that yow will bear burdein for ws befor the Lord, as we sall endeavour to doe on your behalff, wee rest,

‘Your affectionat brethren in Jesus Christ,

*Edinburgh,  
ultimo Martij 1648.*

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

*Edinburgh, 3 Aprilis 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. George Gladstons: Mr. Alexander Muncreiff: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. George Bennet. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall: Balmayn.

Mr. Zachary Boyd appoynted, if he be in town, to pray the morne befor the Parliament, and if he be out of town, Mr. George Rutherford.

Continues Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines whill Wednesday at 2 houres afternoon. Mr. Andro Ramsay.

Beccaus the Comittee of Parliament desires a Conference againe in the afternoon, Therfor the Comission thinks fitt to dissolve, and to appoint the nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 4 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Alexander Muncreiff: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. George Gladstons. **ELDERS**.—Lord Craighall: Libertoun: Sir James Stewart: John Sempell.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Andro Cant and Mungo Law to preach befor the Parliament the nixt Sabboth.

Mr. Samuell Row to pray the morne to the Parliament.

Committee for  
Overturs to  
make the  
Comission more  
frequent.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Robert Blair, John Smith, Andro Cant, James Hamilton, James Guthrie, Alexander Livistoun, Robert Ramsay, Libbertoun, and John Semple, with the Moderatour, to confer vpon the best meanes for making the meetings of the Comission more frequent, and to report.

Report concern-  
ing the Confer-  
ence.

The Moderatour this day reported concerning the Conference appoynted with the Comittee of Parliament, ther hes nothing followed vpon it, but that they thought the Lords left the Conference very abruptly yesterday, nothing being granted, and whither they are to desyre a meiting againe they know not.

The nixt meeting at 3 houres in the afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 4 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Evan Camron: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. George Gladstons: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Ramsay. **ELDERS**.—Lord Craighall: Dundas: Findawrie: Libertoun: John Semple: Sir James Stewart.

Letters to the  
Commissioners  
absent.

The Comission appoynts letters to be written very seriouslie and peremptorly to all the members of this Comission to come to the Comission, that the meetings may be mor frequent at such a tyme of necessitie.

Comittee for  
examining the  
Tumult.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Robert Blair, Andro Cant, James Guthrie, Robert Ramsay, George Gladstones, and Patrik

Gillaspie, Dundas, John Semple, to be a Comittee to try who had principall accession to the tumultuous meeting vpon Fryday last about Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines, what wer the threatning expressions that wer then vsed, and by whom they wer vttered, who have threatned the witnesses or laboured to withdraw them; and to report.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Evan Camron and George Rutherfurd to preach for Mr. Mungo Law the nixt Sabbath.

*Edinburgh, 5 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Doctor Colvill: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Patrik Sibball: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Alexander Muncreiff: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Thomas Kirkcaldie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. William Colvill. *ELDERS*.—Lord Craighall: Balmayn: Dundas: Libbertoun: Findawrie: Sir James Stewart: James Rouchhead.

Concerning the petition for planting the kirks of Badinoch the Comission appoints the letter following to be written to the Province of Murray and Presbytery of Aberlour:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Having receaved a petition from the Lord Marquesse of Argyle in name of the people of Badinoch, desyreing an recommendation for planting the vaking kirks ther, Therfor knowing the great necessitie of the distressed people in these parts, through ther long want of the confort of the ministerie there, Wee do therfor earnestly recomend to yow to have a speciall cair of the planting of the vaking kirks in Badinoch with all possible diligence; And being desired to interpon our selfs for transporting Mr. Donald Mackferson, minister at Caddell, to Kingassie, and for admitting Mr. John Dolar to the kirk of Laggen and Alvie, wee doe recomend these particulars to your owne consideration, who can best judge of the expedience therof. Only wee desire that yow will tak such course therin as yow shall find best for the good of the congregations. Wee doe also recomend vnto yow to have cair to supplie the garrisone in Ruthven of Badinoch with a minister from tyme to tyme, and that they be no longer left destitut without preaching and other ordi-

Kirks of  
Badinoch.

Letter to the  
Province of  
Murray for  
the kirks of  
Badinoch.

nances, as wee ar informed they have been. Comitting all this to your special cair, Wee remain,

‘Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
5 Apryll 1648.

THE COMMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.’

*To the reverend brethren of the Province of Murray and Presbyterie of Aberlour.*

Concerning Mr. David Leith, the Comission appoynts the letter following to be written to the Presbytery of Allan:—

Letter to the  
Presbyterie of  
Ellon concern-  
ing Mr. David  
Leith.

‘RIGHT REVEREND AND WELBELOVED BRETHREN,—These are to show yow that our brother, Mr. David Leith, being employed in paraphrasing the songs of the Old and New Testament, hes been in this town some tyme, and for als much as he yet is appointed to continue in that employment, our earnest desyre is that yow endeavour you selves joyntly for his further encouragment in that work, provyding that it be no hinderance to him in his present charge. So recomending yow and your labours to the blissing of God, Wee rest,

‘Your loving brethren, &c.’

Edinburgh,  
5 Apryll 1648.

Direct: *To their reverend brethren of the Presbyterie of Ellon.*

The Comission appoynts Mr. Alexander Muncreiff to pray the morne in Parliament.

Recommendation for supply-  
ing the places  
of the Commis-  
sioners.

The Comission appoynts that in the letters that shall be sent to Presbyteries ther be a recommendation to them to supplie in all ministeriall dewties the absence of ther brethren that attend this Comission.

Concerning the desire of Mr. Evan Cameron, the Comission appoynts the letter following to be written in his behalf:—

Letter to the  
Presbyterie of  
Dumbarton, in  
the behalfe of  
Mr. Ewan  
Camerone.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN—Wee ar informed by Mr. Evan Cameron, minister in Dunnoone, that being banished from his awin charge, his parochiners scattered, and the enemies then haveing that countrie in their command and having afterwards brunt it, he sheltered himself within the bounds of your Presbyterie, and that he fund the favour of yow, that both by your Presbytery and Parochine of Rosneth (it being at that

tyme vaiking), he wes invited to exerce his talent at that chaarge, till either his awin parochin wer in some measure planted, or yow had occasion to plant that paroch with a qualified man. And becaus wee ar informed that ther ar some entring in proces with him for his absence from that employment in Rosneth, which to our knowledge wes occasioned by his being Comissioner to the tua last Generall Assemblies, and by his being on of the Comissioners from these tua Assemblies for the publict affaires of this Kirk, which employments did necessarily call not only for his attendance at all the dyettis of these meittings this and the last yeir, but lykewayes for the attendance of many others, who wer intrusted in the same service, Therefore wee hope that his absence vpon these publict employments will be so farr from being with yow any ground of a process, censure, or other preiudice to him quhatsumeuer, that we expect yow will rather give him some testimony of thanks for that attendance, and endeavour to remove ony mis-construction that his parochiners or any other make for his necessary absence. So recomending this to your speciall cair, Wee remain,

Your loving bretheren,

*Edinburgh,*  
5 Apryll 1648.

THE COMMISSIONERS OF  
THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.

‘We desir that yow may vse diligence for planting Rosneth with a qualified honest man, that Mr. Evan may be returned to his own charge.’

*For Dumbartan Presbyterie.*

The Comission of Assembly, having heard the petition of Patrik Grahame, younger of Inchbrakie, humbly acknowledging his offences, Doe referr him to the Provinciaill of Perth, desyering them, after tryall of his life and conversation, and evidence of vnfaigned repentance for the offences for which he wes ex-communicat, to prescribe his satisfaction in saccloth, and ther-  
after to give order for his relaxation.

Reference for  
the relaxation  
of Patrik  
Graham, called  
of Inchbraky.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 6 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Lesly: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Patrik Sheill: Mr.

George Rutherford : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Andro Stevinson : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Andro Fairfull : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. George Gillaspie. **ELDERS.**—Balmayn : Dundas : Libbertoun : John Semple : John [Mill].

Witnesses in  
Mr. Andro  
Ramsayes  
bussines.

This day, John Ramsay, William Castillaw, Mr. James Winrhame, George Lesly, James Trotter, Mr. James Browne, elders, John Burnes, Robert Atcheson, William Lorimer, Patrik Borthwick, Gilbert Hardie, and William Mitchelsone, deakons, in Mr. Andro Ramsayes parosh, warned as witnesses in Mr. Andros bussines, appearing—The said Mr. Andro, personallie present, excepted against the said Robert Acheson, William Lorimer, and William Mitchelsone, why they could not be witnesses, 1. Becaus he wes informed they had given information of some of the particulars he wes charged with to some of the members of this judicatorie, and so being informers, could not be his witnesses. 2. Becaus, notwithstanding they wer deakons, yet they did absent themselves some tymes from his preaching on the Lords day. The Comission taking the said exceptions to consideration, find that the said three deacons excepted against should purge them-selves vpon oath whether they have given partiall counsell or information against the said Mr. Andro out of malice or not, and find the 2d exception nowayes relevant as it is proponed.

Witnesses ex-  
cepted against  
admitted.

The said Robert Achesone, William Lorimer, and William Mitchelson, being called and sworne, declared that they had given no partiall counsell or information against the said Mr. Andro out of malice, Therfor the said Mr. Andro having no more to except against them, the said 3 deacons wer admitted to be witnesses and sworne.

The rest of the  
witnesses ad-  
mitted.

The elders and the rest of the deacons (Mr. Andro excepting no thing against them) wer also all received and sworne, and all appoynted to returne afternoon to depone.

Committee for  
examining these  
witnesses.

The Comission appoints Messrs. Andro Cant, Robert Blair, James Guthrie, George Bennet, and Dundas, John Semple. John Mill, to be a Comittee for examining the said witnesses, and to meet here in the afternoon at 4 heures.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 heures.

*Edinburgh, 7 Aprill 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. John Smith : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Patrik Scheill : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Andro Stevinson. *ELDERS*.—Balmayn : Dundas : Libbertoun : Findawrie : James Rouchhead : Lawrence Henderson : John Semple:

The Comission appoynts Messrs. George Bennet to pray in Parliament afternoon, John Hamiltoun the morne, Mr. William Colvill vpon Monday, or their nixt meeting. Mr. Andro Ramsay.

The Comission appoynts Mr. David Prymrose, advocat, John Wilkie, wrytter, Mr. John Hay, advocat, Mr. Thomas Henderson, advocat, Mr. William Thomson, Mr. William Jack, Mr. Alexander Peirson, advocat, John Flint, the Laird of Scotscraige, to be cited as witnesses in Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines, and to appeir vpon Mononday afternoon, and that Mr. Andro be warned to the same dyet.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Andro Cant, Robert Blair, Robert Ramsay, to seek the answer from the Parliament of the complaint given this day vpon the tumult in Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines. Tumult in Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines.

The Comission, having considered an informatioun given in against David Spense his miscariage at the reading of the Declaration, desire the Clerk to consult the Kings advocat theranent. David Spence.

The nixt meeting at 3 afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. John Sempill. *ELDERS*.—Dundas : Libbertoun : Findawrie : Alexander Livistoun : Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Andro Cant and Robert Blair to goe to the Thesaurer for the 500 lib. sterling, and show his Lordship that if he will not pay it, at the leist on yeirs payment of so many resting, they will be forced to move the bussines to the Parliament. Concerning the 500 lb. sterling of annuite.

The Comission appoints Mr. John Smith to pray the morne

to the Parliament, and Mr. John Hamiltoun to pray, in place of Mr. Evan Cameron, for Mr. Mungo Law.

This day a letter produced and read from the Presbytery of Hadingtoun concerning the reading of the Declaration. Tenor wherof follows :—

Letter from the  
Presbytery of  
Hadingtoun  
concerning  
their reading of  
the Declaration.

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—Wee have each of ws read the Declaration lately sent to ws, exactly according to the order prescribed in the Act sent therewith, whereby as wee acknowledge that wee have received full and tymous satisfaction to our selfs and our flocks concerning the state of publick affairs, so doe wee thanke God heartilie for your faithfulness and vigilancie, and shall pray that the Lord may be pleased to increase vpon yow his light and strength, quhairby yow may be able for the future to give information to ws and others, and to stand steadfast against such oppositions and contradictions as the enemie of the work of God will still be stirring vp instruments to make vnto the Cause in hand. So comending yow and your labours in the Lords work to his grace and blissing, wee rest,

‘Your loving brethren of the

Presbytery of Hadingtoun,

*Hadingtoun,  
Aprile 5, 1648.*

*Sic Subscribitur, Ro. KER, Modr.*

*T. STIRLING, Cls.*

*in presence and at command of the Presbytery.’*

The next meeting on Monday at 2 houres.

*Edinburgh, 10 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt :—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. George Ruthersford : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Evan Cameron. *ELDERS.*—Balmayn : Findawrie : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson.

This day, report from the Presbyterie of Dunbar concerning the reading of the Declaration. Tenor quhairof follows :—

‘*At Dunbar, March 20, 1648.*

Report from  
Presbytery of  
Dumbar.

‘The whilk day all the brethren of the Presbytery being present, wer asked if they had read, as was directed, the Declaration sent from the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie, and ansred they had all done it.

‘*Sic subscribitur, JOHN DALIELL, Modr.’*



Continues Mr. Andro Ramsay and the witnesses vntill the morne at 10 houres.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 11 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Francis Aird : Doctor Colvill : Mr. Andro Fairfull : Mr. Andro Cant : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. John Nevey : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Walter Bruce. ELDERS.—

The Comission appoynts a petition to be drawn to the Parliament representing the ryot comitted by David Spense.

David Spense.

This day appeired Mr. Alexander Peirson, Mr. David Prymrose, Mr. William Thomson, and John Flint, witnesses in the matter concerning Mr. Andro Ramsay. The said Mr. Andro excepted against Mr. Alexander Peirson, that he cannot be received a witness against him, becaus the last yeir when Mr. Andro preached *de rege non dedendo Anglis*, that Mr. Alexander vttered this expression vpon occasion of that sermon 'That he wondered that Mr. Andro was not pullit out of the pulpit.' The Comission repelles the exception as not relevant ; And thereafter Mr. Alexander having declared that he only spoke something shewing his greife at some points Mr. Andro had that tyme in his sermon, but not in such expression as Mr. Andro alledges, the said Mr. Andro passed from the exception.

Witnesses in  
Mr. Andro  
Ramsays  
bussines.

Exception  
against Mr.  
Alexander  
Peirson repelled.

The said day Mr. Andro excepted against John Flint, [1.] Becaus he did not ordinarlie heare him preach ; 2. becaus he had given informations in some particulars wherwith he was charged to some of the members of this iudicatorie. The Comission finds the first exception against John Flint not relevant, and for the 2d finds that John Flint should purge him self by oath that he hes given no partiall counsell nor information against Mr. Andro, out of malice, which wes accordingly done.

John Flint  
received.

Mr. Andro having no more to say against the 4 witnesses this day appearing, the Comission therfor received the witnesses, and they being sworne, wer appointed to come againe in the afternoon.

Witnesses  
admytted.

Mr. James  
Hamiltoun ad-  
mitted witness.

The Comission conceaving it necessar to examine Mr. James Hamiltoun, Mr. Andro Ramsayes colleague, and Mr. Andro objecting no thing to the contrair, doe therefore receave and swear the said Mr. James.

Comittee for  
examining the  
witnesses in  
Mr. Andro  
Ramsayes  
bussines.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Robert Blair, Andro Cant, Doctor Colvill, James Hamiltoun, James Guthrie, Findawrie, John Semple, and John Mill, to examine the said witnesses in Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines afternoon.

The next meeting of the Comission at 4 afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 11 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Gutterie: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. John Duncan: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Andro Cant: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Mungo Law: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. John Smith. *ELDERS*.—Libbertoun: Findawrie: Lawrence Henderson: John Semple: Sir James Stewart: John Mill.

The Comission appoynts Mr. George Lesly and John Neve to preach in the Parliament the next Sabbath.

The Comission appoynts Mr. John Duncan to preach vpon Sabbath come eight dayes in the Parliament, and are to provide another to preach that day.

Thanks to the  
Province of  
Fyfe.

This day, Sir James Lumisden, the Laird of Creich, and Messrs. John Muncreiff and Andro Bennet, having presented a letter from the Provinciaill Assembly of Fyfe, together with a petition to the Parliament, The Comission very heartily thanked them, and blissed the Lord for their good affection at such a tyme, and appoynted those of the Province of Fyfe that wer members of that Comission to accompany the brethren come from that Province, and assist their petition to the Parliament. Tenor of the letter from the said Provinciaill follows:—

Letter from  
Province of  
Fyfe.

‘REVEREND AND DEAR BRETHREN,—As at this tyme of our meeting here, we wer in expectation of some direction and encouragment from yow, so your letter to ws was very satisfactorie and refreshing; And we cannot but with thankfull hearts acknowledge our Lords goodnes toward yow, that though he let yow encounter with many and great difficulties in this his owne work intrusted to yow, yet suffers yow not to want

strength and furniture from himself according to need. It is mater of great joy to our hearts that ye have not kept silence in this day of our deip dangers, bot hes sounded the trumpet clearly throughout this Kirk and Kingdome, as it became the faithfull watchmen of Zion ; Your Declaration hes been read in all the congregations of this Province ; And what further is recomended to ws in relation to that, salbe tymously and diligently gone about ; as also all other things which in your letter are comitted to our care we sall, in the strength of our Lord, labour to performe with such zeale as maters of so great concernment doe requyre. Wee know our stormes ar bot growing, and therefore as yee will have neid of new supplyes of strength and courage from him who hath imbarked yow in his owne worthy cause, so wee, your weak brethren, alike interested with yow therin, cannot bot shew what strong confidence we have, that our Lord will so strengthen and settil yow, that ye sall be a brazen wall against all opposers, whether Sectaries or Malignants. Yee ar sett vpon the watch tower at such a tyme as this, and as your faithfull diligence is for the present ane ey-sore to Zions foes, and no small confort to hir freinds, so will it meitt yow in the day of your greatest neid with such joy as the world can neither give to these it favours, nor take away from these it frownes vpon. Your helpe is of the Lord, who made the heaven and the earth, and who will not be wanting to yow since ye put your trust in him. As we labour to bow our knees befor him in your behalf that he wold strengthen yow with might, and wold confort yow in all your toyle, so wee beseich yow (worthy and dear brethren) be yee stedfast, vnmoveabill, alwayes abounding in the work of the Lord, for your labour shall not be in vaine in the Lord, which is the hopefull desire of all the Lords people in thir parts, and especially of

‘ Your loving brethren in the Lord,

J. MONCREIFF,<sup>1</sup> *Moderator.*

*St. Androis,*  
6 Apryle 1648.

*in name and at comand of*  
*the Provinciall Assemblie of Fyff.’*

‘ We have sent a humbill supplication to the honorabill

<sup>1</sup> Minister of Kinghorn and a member of Commission in 1646-7.

Estates of Parliament. Ye will be pleased to give your advyse to our Comissioners for their way of addresse.'

The Comission appoynts Mr. John Harwie to preach the nixt Sabbath for Mr. George Gillaspie.

Dr. Sharp.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Robert Blair, Doctor Colvill, and Mr. Mungo Law, to assist the petition of Doctor Shairp in the Parliament for payment of the moneyes he lent to the publick, which wes his whole meanes and subsistance.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 12 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Robert Cunynghame: Mr. James Fairly: Mr. George Gladstons: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. James Gutterie: Mr. John Neve: Mr. John Adamson. ELDERs.—Libbertoun: Findawrie: Sir James Stewart: John Semple.

Report from Dalkeith.

Mr. Robert Lichton.

This day, the report of the Presbyterie of Dalkeith concerning the reading of the Declaration being read, the Comission resolve for that concerning Mr. Robert Lichtoun, to hear himself when he returnes to the countrey.<sup>1</sup> Tenor of the Report followes:—

*' At Dalkeith, 6 Aprile 1648.*

Report from Dalkeith.

'The which day it was declared by the brethren (being interrogatted by the Moderator) that they had all read the Declaration, only the ruleing elder for<sup>2</sup> both told that Mr. Robert Lichtoun had caused the precentor read it, and that becaus of the weaknesse of his owne voice, which could not be heard throw the whole kirk. Extracted out of the Presbytery bookes, at the comand of the Presbyterie, and ordained to be given in to the Commission of the Generall Assembly.

*' Sic Subscribitur, G. SINCLAR, Clerk.'*

This day the Lord Balmerino, Lord Humbie, and Archbald Sydserrf, having given in a vote of Parliament concerning on of the Demands to England, after reading wherof, The Comission thinke fitt to appoynt the Moderator and Messrs. Robert Blair,

<sup>1</sup> He was probably on his annual visit to his aged father in London.

<sup>2</sup> Newbottle, now Newbattle.

George Gillaspie, George Leslie, John Smith, James Gutterie, Patrik Gillaspie, Libbertoun, Findawrie, Sir James Stewart, and Lawrence Henderson, to be a Comittee to consider that paper, and what answer to returne thervnto, and to report their opinions. Tenor of the said paper followes :—

‘Followes the Article of the Demands, whilk is to be comunicat to the Comission of the Church, viz.,

‘That ane effectuall course be tane by the Houses for injoyning the Covenant to be taken be all the subiects of the Crowne of England, conforme to the first article of the Treatie, and conforme to the declaration of both Kingdomes *in anno* 1643; By which all who wald not take the Covenant wer declared to be publick enemies to Religion and the countrey, and that they are to be censured and punished as professed adversaries and malignants, and that Reformation of and Vniformity in Religion be settled according to the Covenant: That as the Houses of Parliament have agreed to the Directory of Worship, so they wald tak a reall course for the practising therof by all the subiects of England and Ireland: That the Confession of Faith transmitted from the Assembly of Divines at Westminster to the Houses be approven: And that Presbyterian Government, with a subordination of the lower assemblies to the hier, be settled and fully established in England and Ireland; and that effectual course be tane for suppressing and extirpatting all heresies and schismes, particularlie Socinianisme, Arminianisme, Arrianisme, Annabaptisme, Antinomianisme, Erastianisme, Familisme, Brounisme, and Independencie, and for perfyting what is yit farder to be done for extirpating Poperie and Prelacie, and suppressing the practise of the Service Book, comounlie callit the Book of English Comoune Prayer.<sup>1</sup>

Demand concerning Religion to the Parliament of England, sent from the Parliament to the Comission.

*xi Aprilis 1648.*

‘This Article, red and agreed to be the Estates of Parliament as thought fitting to be demanded of the Parliament of England,

<sup>1</sup> The full title of the document of which the above formed part is ‘A Declaration of the Parliament of Scotland, To His Maiesties good subjectis of this Kingdome, Concerning their Resolutiones for Religion, King, and Kingdomes, In persueance of the endis of the Covenant.’ It is inserted at length in *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. pt. ii. pp. 40-43.

and the Estates appoynts the samen Article to be comunicat to the Comission of the Church, that they may returne their thoughts ther vpon either for addition or alteratioun, quhilk the Parliament will take to their consideration. And the Estates appoynts the Lord Balmerino, Lord Humbie, and Archbald Sydserrff, to acquaint the Comission of the Church heirwith.

‘Extractit furth of the Records of Parliament and Articles of the Breaches of the Covenant and Treaties, and demands for reparatioune therof *respective*, be me, Sir Alexander Gibsone of Durie, Clerk of his Hienes registeris and rollis, vnder my signe and subscription manuall. *Sic Subscribitur*,

‘ALEX. GIBSONE, *Cle. Regrj.*’

The nixt meeting at 3 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Duncan: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Gladstons: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Mungo Law. *Elders*.—Libbertoun: Lawrence Henderson: John Semple: Sir James Stewart.

This day report from the Provinciall of Glasgow produced concerning the reading of the Declaration. Tenor quhair of followes :—

Letter from  
Provinciall,  
Glasgow, con-  
cerning their  
reading of the  
Declaration.

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—The letter quhilk ye sent vnto our late meeting at Glasgow came in a very acceptable tyme, and in the midst of our sad thoughts of the apparent trubells of this land did refresh our hearts not a litle while wee considered the riches of the gracious assistance of our Lord Jesus gevin vnto yow in so necessar a tyme as this is, and made manifest to all men in your late ‘Declaration of the comoun dangers and dueties,’ faithfullie and tymouslie emitted and sent through the Kingdome, in your wise Representation of these most reasonable and necessary Desires gevin in vnto the honorabill Estates of Parliament, in your prudent debates about the same, and in sindrie other particular passages of your vnwearied painefulnes and watchfulnes for the publick good, and doe acknowledge that it is our duetie to give thanks vnto Him vpon every

remembrance of your diligence and sinceritie in the Lords Cause. And as we professe our obligation to yow for your acquainting ws with what concerned ws to know hithertills, so doe we expect and requeist for advertisment from yow heir-after, how your maters goe, and what ye wold have ws to doe, and that from tyme to tyme as yee find fitt or necessar, purposing for our parts (God willing) to discharge our dueties as your directions shall come to our hands.

‘Wee have taken account of the reading of the Declaration in all our bounds, and can find no thing as yet offensive in ony part except Rutherglen, wherof yee have receaved (as wee heir) information from the Presbytery of Glasgow, and we doubt not but ye will doe your best to see it exemplarie taken order with. The rest of the particulars in your letter wee recomendit to the brethren, who will, wee hope, make further vse therof, for quhilk end we have given order for sending copies therof vnto the severall Presbyteries in our bounds, as ye directed; and will be in the meane tyme praying for the continuance of the Lords presence with yow in all things, as it is the duetie of

‘Your loving brethren of the Synod of Glasgow and Ayre.

*Sic Subscribitur,* DAVID DICKSON, *Moderator,*  
Glasgow, the 6 of                      MR. ROBERT YOUNG, *Clerk.*  
*Apryle 1648.*

The Comission appoynts John Duncan to pray the morne in Parliament, and Mr. Andro Fairfull vpon Fryday.

*Edinburgh, 13 Aprilis 1648.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Smith: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Duncan: Mr. George Gladstons: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Andro Fairfull: Mr. Robert Cunynghame. ELDERS.—Libbertoun: Sir James Stewart: Lawrence Henderson: John Semple.

The draught of an answer to the Parliaments last paper being red, Approves the said answer vnanimously, and appoynts Messrs. Robert Blair, David Dickson, Dundas, and Libbertoun, with the Moderatour, to present it to the Parliament presently. Tenor quhairof followes:—

Approbation  
of the Return  
to the Parlia-  
ment.

*‘Edinburgh, 13 Aprilis 1648.*

*‘The humble Returne of the Comission of the General Assembly vnto that Article of the Demands concerning Religion and the Covenant, etc., comunicat vnto them by the honorable Estates of Parliament.*

The Humble  
Return of the  
Comission  
vnto that  
Article of the  
Demands; etc.,  
communicat to  
them.

‘As ther is no thing which the Kirk of Scotland now for a long tyme hath more earnestlie wished and seriouslie studied then the setling of Religion and carying on the Worke of Vniformity in all the 3 kingdomes, so it is still our desire that your Lordships should sincerely and reallie endeavour the same in all fair lawfull wayes with the King and Parliament of England, according to the League and Covenant. As to the article comunicat vnto ws, wee shall not search after the cause why your Lordships hath changed the way formerly vsed of sending propositions to his Majesty, without whose condescendance your Lordships will easily acknowledge that the Parliament of England cannot render the particulars contained in the Demand effectuall for securing of Religion: Neither shall wee insist vpon the preiudice, that preparative of the taking of resolutions in that which concernes Religion without the advise and consent of the Kirk, may bring to the interest and libertie therof. But, conceiving that wee have just reason to looke vpon the Demand as intended to be a ground of warre in caise the same shall be refused by the Parliament of England, wee cannot returne our thoughts thervpon vntill your Lordships shall be pleased also to acquaint ws with the articles of the Breaches of the Covenant and Treatties, and other Demands for reparation therof mentioned in the paper sent to ws: That so we may not only know that noe other of the Demands doe crosse this, or tend to the hinderance of the work of Reformation; but also that wee may be satisfied in our consciences upon the whole mater, and be assured that all things are so ordered and resolved as may indeid contribut for establishing the Covenant and setling of Reformation of, and Vniformity in, Religion, and attaining all things expressed in your Lordships Demand comunicat to ws. In the meane while, seing your Lordships doe professe that the Cause is the same, and the cheif ground of vndertaking Reformation, wee desire your Lordships seriously



in your consciences to ponder how yow can make the refusall of this Demand a cause of warre against the Parliament of England, with whom this nation was lately ingaged in a warre in defence of the League and Covenant, and the ends therof, when the King was in armes against both, and yet ingage in a warre for the King, while he still refuses to setle Religion and injoyne the Covenant, and will come no farther, at the vtmost, then to leave the samen arbitrarie, as is evident from his late concessions; Or how your Lordships can propound any such Demand vnto others whilst your selves have not declared the Kings concessions so much as vnsatisfactorie, seing these concessions are destructive to most part of the particulars contained in your Lordships Demand.'

The nixt meeting at 3 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Doctor Colvill: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. George Gladstons: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Evan Cameron. **ELDERS.**—Dundas: Libbertoun: Sir James Stewart: Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission, having taken the particulars wherwith Mr. Andro Ramsay is charged to consideration, and Mr. Andros answers, and the depositions of the witnesses, finds the 7 article, the first part of the 8 article, and that part of the 10 article concerning some expressions in his praying for the King sufficiently proven.

The Comission, finding some of the particulars wherwith Mr. Andro Ramsay is charged to be proven, Doe therefore appoynt Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Blair, Doctor Colvill, John Hamiltoun, James Guthrie, John Smith, with the Moderator, Dundas, Findawrie, John Sempill, and John Mill, to be a Comittee to consider what is further to be done in the bussines, and to report their opinions against the morne.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

Committee in Mr. Andro Ramsays bussines.

*Edinburgh, 14 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. John Neve: Doctor Colvill: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Hary Livistoun: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. James Gutterie: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Frederick Carmichaell: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie. ELDERS.—Dundas: Sir James Stewart: Lawrence Henderson.

Rouse Para-  
phrase.

The Comission appoynts the ministers of this town, or any three of them, to be a Comittee to examine the corrections of the brethren appoynted to revise Rouse Psalmes, and to conferr with those brethren thervpon, and to report their opinions to this Comission the first dyet vpon Mononday at 10 houres in this place.

The Comission appoynts Mr. James Hamiltoun to pray the morne in Parliament.

Thanks to the  
Province of  
Perth.

This day, a letter presented by Messrs. Hary Livistoun and Robert Young from the Province of Perth, with the petition to the Parliament, The Comission gave thanks for their good affection at this tyme, and their cair in giving a satisfactorie answer to the Comissions letter, and appoynts Messrs. James Hamiltoun, John Smith, and Mungo Law to assist the brethren in presenting the petition to the Parliament. Tenor of the letter follows:—

Letter from the  
Provinciall of  
Perth.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Wee being mett provincially about the affaires of our Master did receive a letter from yow which did evidence so much of care, zeale, providence, and courage as could be expectit from instruments so publictly intrusted, which did not a litle rejoyse ws all who so much depend upon the fidelitie of your discharge, and moved ws to bliss God and his Sone Jesus Christ for that measure of assistance which hithertills hes attendit yow, and at this tyme of so hard and wniversall tryell of this Church: For continuance of which we shalbe most earnest in secret, privat, and publick, that so still ye may prove the same in your zeale, fidelitie, and courage, vntill the hearts of all this Church-enemies be broken, and their courage whollie spent, to the accomplishing of Gods wark and filling vp of our joy.

‘As for the particulars contenit in your letter, the first that occurreth is the emissioun of that publick “Declaration to the whole Church and Kingdome concerning present dangers and dewties,” which efter search we find was read by so many whose hands it came to, and that without any contradiction or any note of disaffection; And such as haife not yit sein it (which be verie few) we have ordained them to read it, and their Presbyteries to be ansrable for their diligence, and sall indeavour to discover aither ministers or people who hes or shall bewray any disaffectione.

‘Wee received from yow a copie of 8 Humble Desires, presentit to the Honourabill Estates of Parliament, to which ye declair ye have as yit receavit no satisfaction, which is the mater of our regrait. According to your desire wee shall waitt vpon your seasonable informations, as in all vther particulars of publick concernment, so concerning your satisfaction in these, and shall not faile from tyme to tyme to informe yow of everything occuring amongst ws that neids your wyse advyse.

‘As for the thrid thing, your resolutione to present the grounds of the imminent wrath both to Church and State, as we conceive them severallie concerned, we blisse God for that motion, and humblie desires yow to prosecute it. For that which concernes our selves wee sall waitt vpon it with much desyre, and in the mean tyme conceaving that vnder a present posting wraith delayes of humiliation are dangerous, we have fallin vpon resolutiones of a fast in our Province, and have maturely thought vpon some nationall and provinciall provocations to be humblit for, and hes thought vpon such things as are fitting for ws in this dangerous caise to seik at Gods hands, and that againe the secund Sabboth of Maj nixt.

‘As for the 4 and last in your letter concerning brethren amongst ws who aither have not keipt, or hes too soone desertit your meetings, we heartily regraite that. But their excuses we referr to their first meeting with yow. In the meane tyme wee have graivlie admonished them of their dewtie in keeping with yow, and for the tyme to come we have ordained them to attend all your ordinarie dyetts, and such extraordinarie, as they shall be advertised to by letter, and that as they will be ansrable;

so that we hope ye shall not have of this kynd wherof to complaine so much againe.

‘As for the postscript, that our Clerk shall wrytt a copie of the letter and articles to every Presbyterie, we have ordained so, and accordingly shall sie it done. As for the 2d, we have tryed anent conversants with excommunicat persons, and shall not fail to proceed against them. As for the 3d, Mr. Zacharie Boyds travills vpon the Scripturall Songs, we have recomendit them to the Presbytery of Perth to be reveisit, and report therof to be made by them to their Comissioners to the Generall Assembly.

‘We have heirwith sent a humble supplicatione to the honorable Estates of Parliament for the effect therin contenit with our Comissioners, which ye, efter consideratione, may vse as ye sall thinke fitt.

‘Your affectionat brethren in the Lord,

*Sic Subcibitur,*

Mr. WILLIAM MENZEIS, *Modr.*

Mr. EDWARD RICHARDSON, *Clerk.*’

The next meeting at 2 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Frederick Carmichaell: Mr. Andro Fairfull: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Lealey: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Hary Livistoun: Mr. William Colvill. *ELDERS*.—Dundas: Libbertoun: Sir James Stewart: John Sempill: John Mill: Lawrence Henderson.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

The Comission delays Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines vntill Wednesday, and in the meane tyme appoynts the Comittee to meet in the afternoon, and adds Messrs. Fredrick Carmichaell and Patrik Gillaspie to that Comittee.

The Comission appoynts Mr. John Hay to pray in Parliament vpon Mononday.

Report from the Presbytery of Biggar produced concerning their reading of the Declaration. Tenor quhairof follows:—

Report from  
Bigger.

‘REVEREND AND WELBELOUIT,—Grace and peace. Wee have receaved your comands for reading of the Declaration verie

cheirfully, and efter tryell finds it hes bein read and hard in all our kirks most heartily, and with on heart blissed the Lord, whose good hand and everlasting arms hes often caried yow clearly through vnkowne paths, and graced yow from the watch tower to give many seasonable warnings in sad tymes of a nighted kirk. Our bowells hes been often refreshed by your paines, that Christ and his prærogative royall hes been dearer to yow then all things ells. This on thing we know, that in the day when the Master shall call the labourers to the vynyaird, to give them there hyre, when the favour of men and worlds glorie shalbe as the cullour of the rainbow, that none can put in his treasure, then your labour of love and paines shall smyle on yow, then it shall never repent yow that yow have been at any coast for Christ and treuth. In the meane tyme they shall not fail to requeist him who walks in the midst of the candlesticks to be still sein amongst yow, and to strenthen yow to every good word and work, who desyres to be accounted

‘ Your observant brethren in all dutifull respects.

*At the comand of the Presbytery,*

*Biggar, this 12 Sic Subscibitur, ALEX<sup>r</sup>. LIVINGSTOUN, Mod<sup>r</sup>. of Aprile 1648.*

The next meeting vpon Mononday afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 17 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.—*Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Fredrik Carmichaell: Mr. Harie Livistoun: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. James Guthery: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Hew Mac-kaell: Mr. James Hamiltoun. *ELDERS.—*Libbertoun: Sir James Stewart: John<sup>1</sup> Porterfeild: John Sempill.

The Comission appoynts Mr. John Neve to pray the morne in Parliament.

The Comission, finding it necessary at this tyme to present a petition to the Parliament for the security of Religion, Therfor appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, John Smith, and James Guthrie, with Libbertoun, and the Moderatour and Clerk, to consider of a draught therof, as also to revise the overtures for the Parliament, and to draw vp a petition for punishing the ryot comitted be David Spense in Rutherglen at David Spense.

Committee for drawing of petitions to the Parliament.

<sup>1</sup> *Sic* for George.

the reading of the Declaration, and to report their diligence heirin.

The nixt meeting at half eight houres at the 3d bell.

*Edinburgh, 18 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—**MINISTERS**.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. John Neve: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Hary Livistoun: Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. John Adamson. **ELDERS**.—Libbertoun: George Porterfeild: Sir James Stewart: John Semple.

The petition to the Parliament being read, The Comission vnanimously approve the same, and appoynts Messrs. James Hamiltoun, John Smith, Fredrick Carmichaell, George Hamiltoun, Sir James Stewart, Lawrence Henderson, to present the said petition to the Parliament. Tenor of the petition followes:—

*‘Edinburgh, 18 Aprilis 1648.*

*‘To the right honourable and hight Court of Parliament,  
The humble petition of the Comission of the Generall  
Assembly.*

Petition to the  
Parliament.  
18 Aprile.

‘Religion being of all things most excellent, as it hath been the principall end of all the endeavours and vndertakings of this nation, so it is the maine subiect of our thoughts and caires, and we trust is most in the hearts of all the faithfull ministers and godly people throughout the land, as severall of their supplications vnto your Lordships doe make evident. It was from the tender regaird wee had of this so pretious a jewell that we did emitt a “Declaration concerning present dangers and dewties,” and it was also from our respect ther vnto, perceiving your Lordships inclyne to ane engagment from which we neither wer then, nor now are averse (being first satisfied in the grounds of the vndertaking and in the way of the manadging of the same), that we did afterwards propound some humble Desires vnto your Lordships, containing things necessary for a right vndertaking, and for secureing of Religion and preserving the vnion between the Kingdomes. But after long attendance and most earnest expectation, having receaved no satisfaction from your Lordships in these our Desyres: And con-

ceaving that your Lordships resolutions ar towards an ingadgment in a warre, wee doe from no vther principle and intention then the love of the truth and the dischaarge of the trust comitted vnto ws, as the servants of the living God and his Son Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead, entreat and obtest your Lordships, That as yow doe professe that anie vndertakings which yow now are, or shall be necessitat vnto, shall only be for setling Religion, trueth, and peace, vnder his Majesties government, so for convincing our consciences and all the faithfull ministers and people of God in both Kingdomes of the integrity of your intentions, that your Lordships will be pleased to give satisfaction in all these our former just and necessary Desires ; And that for the same end your Lordships will make it appeare that yow mean to be farre from interressing your selves in anything that may put in his Majesties hands such power as may not only bring the bygone proceedings of both Kingdomes in the League and Covenant in question, but also for the tyme to come mak voyd all the authority of Parliaments though proceeding never so rightly in reference to Religion and liberties of the Kingdomes ; And that your Lordships will be pleased to make it manifest that yow will be so farre from associating with, or giving trust and contenance to any within the three Kingdomes who doe not swear and subscribe the Solemne League and Covenant, that, on the contrary, your Lordships will hold them all for professed adversaries and Malignants, and endeavour to suppress them if they rise in armes. Which we may with the greater reason and confidence expect from your Lordships, because ye have resolved to demand of the Parliament of England that an effectual course be taken by the Houses for enjoyning the Covenant to be taken by all the subiects of the Crowne of England, conforme to the first Article of the Treaty and the Declaration of both Kingdomes *in anno* 1643, by which all who wold not take the Covenant wes<sup>1</sup> declared to be publick enemies to Religion and the countrey, and that they ar to be censured and punished as professed adversaries and Malignants. And we trust that whilst your Lordships require of them the performance of dewties contained in the

---

<sup>1</sup> Or *wer*.

Treaties and Declaration, yow will make it appeare that yow intend to doe no thing your selves contrary thervnto, the obligation therin bein equall in regard of both, and the performance alike conducing for Religion and the Covenant. And we doe humbly intreat that your honours will be pleased to make knowne vnto vs your resolutions vpon the whole mater, that we may sie ther is nothing therein that may crosse your Lordships Demands concerning Religion, and be inconsistent with the security therof and our Desires for the same. And that what shall be thought fitting to be demanded of the Parliament of England concerning Religion, for randerin the same the more effectuell, your Lordships will at the same tyme solicit his Majesty for his royall assent thervnto, That his Majesty and all others may know that what yow intend on his behalfe is with a subordination to these ends, and so his Majesty may be induced to remove all obstructions on his part that hinder the setling of Religion and his Majesties Government. And being desirous that all meanes be first essayed which may prevent the effusion of more Christian blood so farre as is possible, Therfor, as the messengers of peace, wee doe supplicat that your Lordships will take such course for seeking reparation from the Parliament of England, as may be most probable in reason to obtaine the same in a peaceable way. And finallie we expect that your Lordships will doe no thing that may strenthen the Popish, Prælatieall, or Malignant party, who are waiting for their day, or that may discouradge or weaken the Presbyterian party in England, or rander your wayes suspitious vnto them; But that your Lordships will employ all the power which God hath put in your hands for advancing his honour and the kingdome of his Son. Many of your Lordships have been instrumentall in als glorious a worke of Reformation as any age hath seen, and all of yow have been witnesses therto; and if anything shall proceed from yow for weakening and defacing therof, as it will be matter of high provocation against the Lord, so doubtles it will be trouble to your soules in your latter end, and meet yow in the day of your accompts. And if your Lordships shall refuse to hearken to this our humble supplicatione, wee take God to record that wee have exonered our selves as in his sight, and that we and



the Kirk of Scotland, whose trust we discharge in the publick affaires therof, ar free of all the guilt that shall follow vpon any vndertakings or resolutions tending to the preiudice of Religion, the honour and happines of the King, and the vnion and peace of the Kingdomes. But we desire to perswade our selves better things of your Lordships, and that yow will give ws such satisfaction as may encourage ws to bear testimony of your Lordships that yee reallie intend the setling of Religion, and the carrying on of all things in such a way as may contribute for the secureing of the same.'

The nixt meeting at 4 houres afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. James Nasmyth: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Hary Livistoun: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Alexander Moncreiff: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Gutterie: Mr. Frederick Carmichael. *ELDERS*.—Libbertoun: Dundas: Findawrie: Lawrence Henderson: John Sempill: John Mill.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Hew Mackaell to preach with Mr. John Duncan the nixt Sabbath in Parliament.

The brethren that presented the petition to the Parliament reported that the Lord Chancellor gave this answer, That the Parliament intended to give an answer to the petition and to all the Comissions desires so soon as they could, and that they had remitted all for that purpose to be considered by a Committee.

Answer reported from Parliament.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, William Colvill, and John Smith, to speake with Mr. Andro Ramsay, and try if he be sensible of the scandall and offence given by him in the particulars of the charge proven against him, and to report the morne.

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Alexander Muncreiff to pray the morne in Parliament.

The nixt meeting the morne at 9 houres.

*Edinburgh, 19 Aprilis 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Thomas Wassie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. John Neve:

Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. Harie Livistoun : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff. **ELDERS.**—Dundas : Libbertoun : Findawrie.

Comittee.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Baillie, George Gillaspie, John Smith, James Gutherie, Fredrick Carmichaell, John Neve, Dundas, Libbertoun, Findawrie, with the Moderator, to consider what is yet further to be done, fitting for the Comission, in anything relating to the publick bussines, and to report.

The next meeting at 2 heures.

*Edinburgh, 19 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

**Sederunt.**—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. John Neve : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Hew Mackell : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell : Mr. Harie Livistoun : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. John Bell : Mr. Thomas Wassie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Thomas Melvin : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. George Hamiltoun. **ELDERS.**—Balmayn : Dundas : Libbertoun : Findawrie : John Sempill : Sir James Stewart.

This day a letter was dellyvered from the Synod of Dumfreis bearing their diligence in reading the Declaration, together with a paper informing anent murthers and other barbarities done within their bounds.

Concerning a  
murther complained on by  
Drumfreise.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. John Bell, Hary Livistoun, and James Hamiltoun, Dundas, to notifie the particular concerning the murther to the Generall and Lievtennent Generall, and thereafter to the Parliament. Tenor of the said letter follows :—

Letter from the  
Synod of Drum-  
freise.

‘**REVEREND AND DEAR BRETHREN,**—As we cannot but thankfullie acknowledge your regard to ws your fellow-labourers in the Lords worke, in that ye have been pleased to acquaint ws with the course of affaires as they now stand in relation to Religion and the Cause of God, so we cannot but reverence Divine Providence that made your letter come so seasonable to our hands, even at the first session of our Synod.

‘As to the particulars mentioned in your letter, First, wee declair that we have tymously received the Declaration which

wes latelie emitted by yow, wherwith wee wer exceedingly pleased, and red it in our severall churches, conforme to the Act theranent, and have made search both in our Presbyteries, as also in the face of the Synod, how our brethren behaved themselves in the reading, and our people in the hearing therof. We have found no thing censurable in any of our number, but wee intend to make more narrow enquirie, that, if anything be found amiss, we may make it knowne vnto yow with all diligence. Secondlie, We have sein your Desyres to the Parliament, conteind in eight articles, with all which we ar well satisfied, and in our humble oppinion do thinke that they are precisely to be adhered to, and no thing of the matter to be remitted. Thridlie, We shall be cairfull that our Presbyteries waite on information and intelligence from yow from tyme to tyme, which we pray may be tymouslie dispatcht to ws: Lykas we shall not faill to acquaint yow vpon all occasions with everie thing occures to ws quhairin your advise and aide may be vsefull. For the present we have thought it very necessary to acquaint yow with the barbarous and savage behaviour of some of the souldiers that ar quartered in our bounds, whose crueltie is broken out to the vtmost in murdering, mutilating, and wounding severall of our people, as the enclosed paper will more particularlie informe. Wee doubt not but that as your harts wilbe wounded together with ours at the hearing of such fearfull bloodshed and prophanity, so yee will seriously goe about the representing of it to the judge competent, that justice may be done on the wretched malefactors for terror to others, for confort to surviving freinds, and for the pacifying and allaying the wrath of ane angrie God. Wee know that some of our number have waited constantly vpon the Comission in this strait tyme; for which we resolve to give them publick comendation in due tyme; we have strictly charged others to waite on yow as they will be ansrable.

‘In end, Reverend and dear brethren, we doe unfeinedly from our hearts blesse the Lord in your behalfe who hes made yow so faithfull, so wyse, so watchfull, so resolute and strong in the Lord at this tyme. Wee are neither ignorant of the great weight that lyes vpon your shoulders, nor of the sad discouragements that yee meitt with many a tyme. We sympathize

with yow in the bowells of our soules, and shall endeavour to hold vp your condition before the Lord, that ye may be more and more enabled for your various and weighty employments. Your reward is with the Lord, your reputation is with all the faithfull that know yow, your progresse and successe in the Lords work is in the first and cheifest desyres of

‘ Your most affectionat brethren to serve yow in the Lord,  
*Sic Subscribitur*, MR. ALEX<sup>r</sup>. MAKGOWNE, *Mod<sup>r</sup>*.

*Drumfreis,* in name of the *Provinciall Synod*,  
 13 Aprile 1648. Mr. H. FAREIS, *Cls. Synod.*’

The Comission appoynts Mr. George Lesly to pray the morne in Parliament.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

This day the brethren appoynted yesterday to speake with Mr. Andro Ramsay, reported that they had conferred with him, and that Mr. Andro is to give in his owne mynd in the particulars him selfe, And the Comission, having considered the paper produced by Mr. Andro him self, declar that they doe not find in the paper anything that imports any sense of the scandall and offense given by him in the particulars of the charge proven against him.

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

The Comission thinke fitt yet to delay the bussines concerning Mr. Andro Ramsay vntill the morne, that in the meane tyme some brethren may deall yet further with him, And therfor appoynts Messrs. George Lesly, William Colvill, John Smith, and Robert Baillie, to shew that the Comission doeth not see any sense of his offenses in the paper produced, and to labour with him to bring him to a sensible acknowledgment therof, and to report the morne.

Recomendation  
for restraining  
the Masse in  
the Frensh  
Agents house,  
and for answer  
to the com-  
plaint of the  
tumult.

The Comission desires the idolatrous sacrifice of the Masse in the Frensh Agents house to be complained of to the Parliament, as also desires the Parliament to give answer to the complaint given in for the tumultuous cariage of some toward this Comission.

The nixt meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 20 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Soderunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. John Bell: Mr.

Francis Aird : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell : Mr. John Neve : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. Hary Livistoun : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Evan Cameron. **ELDERS.**—Dundas : Libbertoun : John Sempill : George Porterfeild : John Mill.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. James Hamiltoun, James Guthrie, John Neve, Patrik Gillaspie, to revise the Overtures for the Generall Assembly, and to prepare a report. Overtures for the Assembly.

The Comission appoynts that Comittee appoynted yesterday for considering what is to be done in publick bussines, with Messrs. Mungo Law and Patrik Gillaspie, to consider also what is to be done in Mr. Andro Ramsays bussines, and to report their opinions. Mr. Andro Ramsay.

This day, Mr. James Hamiltoun shew that Mr. John Bell and he had spoken the Lord Generall concerning the murther complained of by the Synod of Drumfreise, and that his Lordship shew that he had alreadie sent to cause apprehend the persones, and to bring them to this town with the witnesses, and intends to doe justice vpon them heir. Report concerning the murther complained of by Synod of Drumfreise.

The next meeting at three afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

**Sederunt:**—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. John Neve : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Thomas Melvill : Mr. John Bell : Mr. Hew Mackell : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. David Dickson : Doctor Colvill : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Fredrik Carmichell : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Hary Livistoun : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Alexander Murray : Mr. James Nasmith. **ELDERS.**—Dundas : Libbertoun : Findawrie : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson : John Sempill : John Mill.

The Comission appoints Mr. David Dickson and Mr. Robert Baillie to speake to the Lord Thesaurer for giving at the leist on yeirs payment of the 500 lib. sterling, of so many yeirs resting, conforme to the precept given be his Lordship, and to show his Lordship that other wayes the Comission will be forced to move it to the Parliament. 500 lib. sterling.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. John Adamson, Doctor Committee for the Psalmes.

Colvill, James Hamiltoun, John Smith, John Neve, and Patrik Gillaspie, James Gutterie, to revise Rouses Psalmes, and the amendements sent in from these that wer appoynted by the Assembly to revise them, and to report their opinions, their meeting to be the morne at 7 houres in the Colledge.

Mr. Andrew Ramsay.

The brethren sent to Mr. Andrew Ramsay having reported that they had conferred with Mr. Andro according to the appoy[n]tment of the Comission, and that Mr. Andro was readie to produce another paper to the Comission, And Mr. Andro having appeared him self and produced a paper, The Comission, after consideration therof, doe not find that that paper containeth that sense and acknowledgment of the offences proven against him which he should have expressed.

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

The Comission, having againe called Mr. Andro, and desyring to know if he wes sorie for the particular offences proven, He answered that he wes not conscious to him self of any offence given by him, but conceived him self innocent, not remembring of the particulars he wes charged with, but said he was sory for any offence that wes taken at anything he had spoken.

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

The Comission of Assembly, entering vpon the bussines concerning Mr. Andro Ramsay, after some debate vpon the power of the Comission, doe find them selves judges to that bussines, notwithstanding any doubts moved to the contrary.

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

The Comission continues further proceeding in the business concerning Mr. Andro Ramsay vntill the morne.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 21 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. John Smith: Mr. James Guthree: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. John Bell: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Hew Mackaell: Mr. Fredrick Carmichael: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie. ELDERS.—Dundas: Libbertoun: Findawrie: John Sempill: Sir James Stewart: John Mill: Lawrence Henderson.

David Spense.

The Comission approves the petition to the Parliament anent David Spenses cariadge the 19 of March last at the reading of the Declaration in the kirk of Rutherglen. Tenor quhairof followes:—

*' Vnto the Honorable Estates of Parliament The humble petition  
of the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie.*

*' Whereas it hath been oft and heavily regraited vnto ws by* Petition and  
Complaint  
against David  
Spense, clerk  
of Rutherglen.  
*diverse of the reverend brethren of the Synod and Presbytery  
of Glasgow that on the Lords Day, the 19 of March last,  
David Spense, towne clerk of Rutherglen, did very scandalously  
disturb the congregation in the forenoon befor the ending of  
the public worship, stoping the minister; and hindering him to  
read our Declaration, saying in the audience of all the people  
that he, as a member of Parliament, according to the trust putt  
vpon him, did discharge the minister to read that Declaration,  
and withall did charge the Proveist and Baillies not to heir that  
paper red, avoving that the Parliament had put furth a pro-  
clamation against the reading of it, vnder paine of treason;  
Which most false and wicked speeches occasioned a great confu-  
sion and disturbance in the congregatioun then assembled: Wee  
humbly therefore beseech your Lordships to take the premisses  
into your consideration that, according to the Act of the ij.  
Parliament of King James 6 "Against the makers of trouble in  
the Kirk," and according to the answer of the late Parliament,  
February ij, 1647, to our remonstrance then presented to their  
Honours, wherein they judged it most just and reasonable that  
all insolencies against the judicatories of the Kirk be exemplarly  
punished, your Lordships will be pleased to proceed and enjoyne  
condigne censure to be inflicted vpon the foirsaid delinquent,  
not only for troubling of the Kirk, and so high contempt to the  
autoritie of the judicatories therof, but also for his open abusing  
of the name and autoritie of this Honorabill Court of Parlia-  
ment to cover and patronize his impious misdeamenoures.'*

The Earles of Craford, Lindsay, and Murray, the Lords  
Humby and Lee, Archbald Sydserff, and Sir Alexander Wedder-  
burne, did this day present from the Parliament the answer to  
the Desyres given in by the Comission of the Kirk, vpon the  
13 and 18 of this instant, together with their Declaration  
desyryng the Comission to consider the same, and to returne  
their answer vpon Monday nixt at 2 afternoon. Tenor of the  
papers aforesaid followes:—

*'Edinburgh, 20 Apryle 1648.*

*'Answers of Parliament to the Desyres given in to them be the Commissioners of the Generall Assemblie, and to their papers given in be them vpon the 13 and 18 dayes of this moneth.<sup>1</sup>*

The Answer of  
the Parliament  
to the Desires  
of the 13th and  
18th.

'The Estates of Parliament having againe taken to their consideration the Desires given in to them be the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie, and having also considered the papers given in be the saids Comissioners vpon the 13 and 18 dayes of this moneth, Doe conceave that the Declaration of Parliament is a full and satisfactorie answer to the first 8<sup>2</sup> Desyres, as also to the vther tua papers in sua farr as the samen ar coincident with these Desires, and also<sup>3</sup> to the vther particulars of their tuo last papers concerning the way and tyme of sending the Propositions to the King,

1. 'It is ansred, That the Parliament conceaves the same way is now tane that hes been formerlie, and in regard the Parliament of England have layd asyde these Propositiones concerning Religion and the joynt enterest of the Kingdome of Scotland, wee ar necessitat to make our first applicatiouns to them who most first agrie and condescend thervnto befor his Majesties assent can be demanded: And that it evidently appears be the Declaratione, That we reallie intend to insist for satisfacione from his Majesty in that concernes Religion befor all worldly things, and that so soone as his Majestie sall be in such a conditione of freedome, honour, and safety as his concessiounes may be effectuat.

'And as to that preiudice alledgit in the preparative of taking resolutioun in that whilk concernes Religion without advyse and consent of the Kirk,

2. 'It is ansred, That as we have never hithertills taken any resolutiounes in that which concernes Religion without advyse of the Kirk, and since what is now declared be the Parliament in order to Religion is not vpon any new grounds but in pursuance of the same grounds contained in the Covenant, in the Acts of the Generall Assemblie and Acts of Parliament, and that as in our Demands concerning

<sup>1</sup> *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. II. pp. 40-44. The variations of the text there given from that in these Records are indicated in the notes which follow. The text here given, however, coincides with that in the contemporary 4to print by Tyler, Edin. 1648.

<sup>2</sup> 8 first.

<sup>3</sup> as.



Religion the advyse of the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie have been desyred, so we sall never doe anything that may preiudice the just interest and libertie of the Kirk of Scotland.

3. ' And for their Desyre to be satisfied in the haille mater, It is ansred, that it is cleare be the Declaratioune, which contains the grounds and resolutiones of the Parliament on the haille matter, that ther is nothing therin which doeth crosse the Demands concerning Religion, or is inconsistent with the securitie therof.

' And, farder, It is ordained that, the Parliament having agreed into<sup>1</sup> the Declaratioune, it be comunicat to the Comissioners of the Generall Assembly befor it be published, And in materis that concernes Religion that the Parliament will be reddie to heare and consider the advyse of the Comissiounes of the Kirk. Extractit out of the Bookes of Parliament be me, Sir Alexander Gibsone of Durie, knight, Clerk of his Majesties Registers, Councell, and Rollis, vnder my signe and subscription manuell.

*Sic Subscribitur*

' ALEX. GIBSONE, *Cls. Regrj.*'

*' A Declaration of the Parliament of Scotland*

*' To all<sup>2</sup> his Majesties good subjects of this Kingdome concerning their resolutions for Religion, King, and Kingdoms, In pursuance of the ends of the Covenant.*

The Parliaments Declaration.

' Wee, the Estates of Parliament, now convened in the first session of this second Trienniall Parliament,<sup>3</sup> finding the stronge endeavours and attempts of disaffected persones and enemies of Truth to blast and obstruct our labours in the performance of our duties in order to all our relations, by traducing and calumniating our proceedings, Are therefore obliged to vndeceive the abused people, to vindicate ourselves from all vnjust aspertions, and to clear and evidence to this Kingdom our constancie and firmnesse to the Cause of God, which we find now in as great (if not greater) danger then it ever was in since the begining of all thir late<sup>4</sup> troubles.

' Vpon the growing divisions and debates betuixt his Majestie

<sup>1</sup> *unto*.

<sup>2</sup> The clause *now convened*, etc., is omitted.

<sup>3</sup> *all* omitted.

<sup>4</sup> *late* omitted.

and his tuo Houses of the Parliament of England this Kingdome did, for the space of neer tuo yeares, by reiterated petitions and messages, offer their services and endeavours for composing and removing these dissentions and differences: But their desires therin, through the councells and practises of their comon enemies, wer still made ineffectual and disappoynted, vntill at length many thowsands of either side wer fallen by the fury and rage of a cruell and vnnaturall sword, and the flourishing Kingdome of England turned into a field of blood. And while they wer thus with their owne hands tearing out their owne bowells and massacring themselves, the Houses of Parliament, then in a very low conditione, invited this Kingdome to their assistance, who finding their petitions and addresses to his Majestie for a more naturall and amicable<sup>1</sup> decision of differences then by the sword rejected, and justly apprehending to have the dregs of that bitter cup which overflowed in England poured out vpon their owne heads, if those counells and advices which gave first life and motion to these dissentions should still be prevalent, Did engage in a Solemne League and Covenant for Reformation and defence of Religion, the honour and happines of the King, and peace and safety of the three Kingdomes. In pursuance therof<sup>2</sup> this Kingdome joyned in armes with their brethren in England, and for diverse years, through many hazard and wants, did prosecute these ends, vntill, by the blessing of God vpon their joint endeavours, their common enemies wer subdued, and most of them brought to such condign punishment as the respective Parliaments thought fitt. Therafter our Army returned home vpon assurance from the tuo Houses that the Treaties and Covenant should be inviolably kept. But by the contrary we find that their is not ane article of the Solemne League and Covenant which hes not been sinfully and dangerously violated before God, angels, and men, by the prevalent party of Sectaries and their adherents; Nay, the Covenant itself like to be destroyed, or at least forgot and layd asyde. For where we expected that, according to the first Article of the Treaty betwixt the Kingdomes in *anno* 1643, it should have been tane by both Kingdoms, and that the not takers therof ar by the joynt Declaration of both declared publick enemies to Religion and Countrey, and are to be punished as professed adversaries and Malignants, wee now find, by the prevalent party of Sectaries and ther adherents it is not onely laid asyde in the new Propositions lately sent to his Majestie to

<sup>1</sup> *amicable and naturall.*

<sup>2</sup> *quhairof.*

the Ile of Wight, and no execution of publick orders for taking it through the countrey, but also many persons of eminent and publick trusts in the Army and elsewhere have never taken it, nether are vrged thervnto. Instead of Reformatioun and defence of Religion, that Reformation which by the Covenant ought to be endeavoured is resisted and hindered, heresie and schisme tolerated, vnder which most horrid blasphemies are sheltared and protected, if not openly professed and allowed. Instead of maintaining the rights and priviledges of Parliament, the Houses have been highly disobeyed and threatned; those who by the Covenant ought to be brought to condigne tryall and punishment for hindering the Reformation of Religion, dividing the King from his people, or any of the Kingdoms from another, or making any faction or party amongst the people contrary to the League and Covenant, have been protected and assisted, and those persecuted who by the Covenant ought to be defended. Instead of a firme vnion and peace<sup>1</sup> betuixt the Kingdoms, a breach hath been endeavoured. And wheras both Kingdoms by the Solemne League and Covenant are obliged to preserve his Majesties persone and authoritie in the preservation and defence of the true Religion and liberties of the Kingdoms, that<sup>2</sup> the world may bear witnesse with our consciences of our loyaltie, and that we have no thoughts nor intentions to diminish his Majesties just power and greatness: And the Kingdom of Scotland, having also vpon his Majesties goeing from Newcastle, declared against all injury, harm, preiudice, or violence to be done to his Royall Person; yet by a sudden surprizall his Majesty wes violently seized on and carried from his house at <sup>3</sup> Holdenby against his owne will, and the declared resolutions of both Kingdoms, by a party of the Army, under the comand of Sir Thomas Fairfax, and by that Army thereafter caryed about from place to place at their pleasure, kept and invironed with strong guards within their quarters, vntill he was forced for safety of his life to flee from Hampton Court, as he himself declared in his message from thence. And by the power and prevalency of that Army and their adherents, he is kept a close prisoner in the Ile of Wight, and votes past declaring it high treason to make any further applications to him, or receive any letters or messages<sup>4</sup> from him; Yea, even to that extremity are they already gone against him, that it is declared they will repose no further trust in him. Lykeas not onely such as had warrants for accesse to him from the

<sup>1</sup> *peace and union.*<sup>2</sup> *all inserted.*<sup>3</sup> *of.*<sup>4</sup> *messages or letters.*

Parliament of this Kingdom are debarred therof, notwithstanding of the ingagement of the Houses, 27 January 1647, to the contrary; but the Earle of Lauderdale, a publick minister of this Kingdom, contrary to the law of nations, was violently removed from Woburn, wher his Majestie then was, and not suffered to have accesse to him, and though reparation therin was desired by the Committee of Estates, yet none was given: And when the saids Comissioners desyred to know whether the votes against all applicationes to the King did extend to his Majesties subjects of Scotland, to debar such as are warranted by the Parliament of this Kingdom or their Comitties from free access to or entercourse with his Majesty, Or that he should be hindered from, and so made vncapable of any act [of] Government in relation to the affaires of Scotland, no answer at all was returned therto, vntill the Comissioners from both Houses, now residing here, did in March last give to ws a large Declaration<sup>1</sup> from them acclaiming the sole power of the disposing<sup>1</sup> of the King in England. We do not conceive it fit at this tyme to insist vpon any violation made of the Large Treaty concerning the remainder of the money due vpon the brotherly assistance, nor of the Treaty for the Army in Ireland, for whose service their was due *in anno* 1643, by a subscrivet accompt, 312,000 l. sterling (though we can never part from the interest of that Army till they be justly satisfied for their long and faithfull services). For as money neither was the cause nor motive to any of our vndertakings nor resolutions, what ever hath been falsly suggested by our enemies, so we shall not value it so much as now to mention it amongst the causes and grounds of our proceedings at this tyme.

‘By the Large Treaty betuixt the Kingdoms of Scotland and England it is provided, that if any armies be levied in any of the Kingdoms, and the nighbour Kingdom thereby harmed or wronged, that then the Estates of the country by which it is done shall be oblidged to pursue, take, and punish the offenders with all rigour. The Kingdom of Scotland hath diverse times desired the performance of this Article, and, in particular, the Parliament of Scotland vpon the 16 of January 1647. To which the Houses in their letter of 27 of January, ingaged them selves to the Parliament of Scotland, that the English garisons being delivered vp, and the Scottish Army marched out of England, they should take that desire into speedy consideration. Vpon the 16 of July 1647, the Scottish Comissioners desired performance hereof; but through the preval-

<sup>1</sup> *A Declaration of the Honourable House of Commons in Answer to the Scotch Papers.* London, 1648.

<sup>2</sup> *of the persons inserted.*

ency and power of the Sectaries, no reparation, satisfaction, nor answer was given.

‘And although by the eight Article of the Treatie 1643 it is agreed that no cessations, pacifications, nor agreement for peace whatsoever shall be made by either Kingdome, or the Armies of either Kingdome, without mutuall advyse and consent of both Kingdoms, which ingagement the Houses of Parliament also repeated in their letter of the 17 of January 1647, to observe that Article after the removall of our Army out of England, yet contrary therunto the Army of Sectaries and their adherents framed proposalls destructive to the ends of the Covenant, which wer presented to his Majestie without the advyse or consent of the Kingdome of Scotland; And thereafter by their power and prevalency the Houses of Parliament have laid aside the Propositions agreed vpon by both Kingdoms, and have, contrary to the Treaty, presented Propositions and Bills to his Majesty, against which the Comissioners of this Kingdome by order, and according to their instructions, did protest, as being destructive to Religion, the Crown, and Vnion of the Kingdoms.

‘These dangers so eminently threatning Religion and Government call vpon vs as Christians, as subjects, as Scotchmen, to a duty to God, our King, and Countrey, and to our oppressed and heavily afflicted brethren in England who are faithfull and constant to the Cause of God. We have therfore resolved, in the first place, to endeavour and assay all brotherly and amicable meanes of repairing and making vp such differences or breaches, as may otherwise necessitat this Kingdom to ingage in a warr. And therfore we do intend to send to the honorabill Houses of the Parliament of England these following necessary and just desires for Religion, his Majesty, and good and peace of these Kingdoms:—

- ‘1. That an effectuall course be tane by the Houses for enjoying the Covenant to be taken by all the subjects of the Crown of England, conforme to the first Article of the Treaty, and conforme to the Declaration of both Kingdoms *in anno* 1643, by which all who would not take the Covenant were declared to be publick enemies to Religion and the country, and that they are to be censured and punished as professed adversaries and Malignants; And that Reformation of and Vniformity in Religion be settled according to the Covenant: That as the Houses of Parliament have agreed to the Direc-

tory of Worship, so they would take a reall course for the practicing therof by all the subjects in England and Ireland; That the Confession of Faith transmitted from the Assemblie of Divines at Westminster to the Houses be approven; And that Presbyteriall Government, with the subordination of the lower Assemblies to the higher, be settled and fully established in England and Ireland; And that an effectuall course be taken for suppressing and extirpating all heresies and schismes, particularly Socinianism, Arminianism, Arrianism, Annabaptism, Antinomianism, Erastianism, Familism, Brownism, and Independencie, and for perfecting what is yet further to be done for extirpating Popery and Prelacy, and suppressing the practise of the Service Book, comonly called the Book of English Common Prayer.

- ‘ 2. That, conforme to the former desires of this Kingdom, the Kings Majesty may come with honour, freedom, and safety to some of his houses in or near London, that the Parliaments of both Kingdoms may make their applications to him for obtaining his royall assent to such desires as shalbe by them presented to him for establishing Religion as is abone exprest, and settling a well ground[ed] peace.
- ‘ 3. And to the end that all members of both Houses who have been faithfull to this Cause may freely and safely returne and attend their charges, the city of London may enjoy its liberty and priviledges, which it had before the late encroachment of the Army, the Parliament may sitt and voyce with freedome and safety, both Kingdoms without interruption or disturbance may make their applications to his Majesty, and the settling of Religion and peace may be no longer hindred and obstructed, that the present army of Sectaries, vnder the comand of Thomas, Lord Fairfax of Cameron, be disbanded, and none employed but such as have or shall take the Covenant, and are well affected to Religion and Government, excepting from the said disbanding the garrisons necessary to be kept vp by the Parliament of England for the safety of that Kingdom, which are desired to be comanded by such as have or shall take the Covenant, and are well affected to Religion and Government as aforesaid.
- ‘ Wee will not doubt but the Honourable Houses will seriously

weigh and consider how necessary and just these our Demands are, to which we will expect an satisfactory answer. But if through the influence and power of the Army of Sectaries that now inviron them, these our desires be slighted and rejected, yet we resolve, by Gods assistance, in all our proceedings never to break on our part the vnion betuixt the Kingdoms, nor to encroach vpon the nationall rights of the subjects of England, or entrench vpon their just liberties; much lesse is it our intention at all to make an Nationall ingagement against the Parliament and Kingdome of England, but for them, whose freedom, priuiledges, and happinesse shall be ever as dear to ws as our own. And if we shall be necessitat to any vndertakings in a war, We do resolve that as the ingagements of this Kingdom have been constantly hitherto for settling Truth and Peace vnder his Majesties Government, so they shall still be for the<sup>1</sup> obtaining the same ends. And we will be cairfull that in the managing and carying on of so pious and dutifull a work, that we shall not enter into associatone and conjunction of forces with those who shall refuse to swear and subscribe the Solemne League and Covenant, nor vse such meanes or instruments as may discourage or disoblige the Presbyterians in England who continue firme to the Solemne League and Covenant: And that we will be so far from joyning or associating our selves with the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant party, if they shall againe rise in arms, either to oppose or obstruct all or any one of the ends of the Covenant, that, on the contrary, we will oppose and endeavour to suppress them, as enemies to the Cause and Covenant on the one hand, as well as Sectaries on the other. And we further declare that we will give trust in our Armies and Comittees to none but such as are of known integrity, abilities, and faithfulnessse to this Cause and Covenant, and against whom their is no just cause of exception. And as we shall endeavour the rescuing of his Majesty from those who violently carried him away from Holdenby, and by whose power he is still detained close prisoner, that he may come with honour, freedom, and safety to some of his houses in or neer to London, wher both Kingdoms may make their applications to him for settling Religion and a well grounded peace, So we resolve not to put in his Majesties hands, or any other whatsoever, any such power wherby the foirsaid ends of the Covenant, or any one of them, may be obstructed or opposed, Religion or Presbyterian Government indangered; But, on the contrary, before any

<sup>1</sup> the omitted.

agreement or condition to be made with his Majesty, having found his late concessions and offers concerning Religion not satisfactory, that he give assurance by his solemne oath, vnder his hand and seal, that he shall for him self and his successours give his Royall assent, and agree to such Act or Acts of Parliament and Bills as shall be presented to him by his Parliaments of both or either Kingdoms *respectivè*, for enjoyning the League and Covenant, and fully establishing Presbyteriall Government, Directory of Worship, and Confession of Faith in all his Majesties dominions, and that his Majesty shall never make any opposition to any of those, nor endeavour any change therof. And, further, to shew and evidence the candor and reality of our intentions, we are willing to subjoyne to the grounds of our vndertakings ane oath, wherein, both in the framing therof and otherwayes, we are willing the Church shall have hir due interest as formerly in the like cases.

‘And albeit we are resolved not to engage in any war before the necessity and lawfulness therof be cleared, so as all who are well affected may be satisfied therewith; and that reparation to such breaches and injuries as are or shall be condescendit on, shall be demanded in such a just and fitt way as shall be found most lawfull and expedient, yet we cannot be answerable to the great trust laid vpon ws, if, seeing so imminent and great dangers to all that is dearest to ws, we did not make vse of our authority and power for the common safety of this<sup>1</sup> Kingdom, And therefore we have resolved to put this Kingdom presently in a posture of defence as it was in *anno* 1643.

‘And now, as many of the dangers, with the grounds and resolutions in pursuance of our duties, are hereby made known to this Kingdom, so we are assured that all and every one who have any zeal to Religion, love to Monarchicall Government, sense of the sufferings and imprisonment of their King, affection to their oppressed brethren in England, or desire to preserve the privileges of Parliament and liberty of the subject, will chearfully in such an exigent (while the eyes of all Christendom are on ws) rouze vp them selves, and contribute their best endeavours, as they shall be required by ws, in pursuance of all the ends of the Covenant, alswell for Religion as for his Majesties Person and Government, and privileges of Parliament; in doing whereof we shall witenesse to the world that we have not swerved from these our rst principles contained in our Nationall Covenant and in our

<sup>1</sup> *the for this.*



Solemne League and Covenant, whereby we did solemnly swear and promise<sup>1</sup> before God and his angels To endeavor in our severall places and callings the Reformation of and Vniformity in Religion and Church Government in all his Majesties dominions, according to the Word of God and example of the best Reformed Churches; and not only to the outmost of our power with our meanes and lives to stand to the defence of our dread Sovereign, his Person and Authority in the preservation of the true Religion and liberties of the Kingdoms; But also in every cause, which may concern his Majesties honour, to concur according to the laws of this Kingdom and duty of good subjects; and also hereby give a singular proof of the good intentions of all that maintain Presbyteriall Government, that they are not enemies to Monarchie, as they are falsely by ther enemies branded. And, in particular, this Kingdom of Scotland will now make it evident, as they often declared, That their quietness, stability, and happiness doth depend vpon the safety of the Kings Majesties Person and maintenance of his greatnesse and Royal Authority, who is Gods Vice-gerent set over vs for maintenance of Religion and ministration<sup>2</sup> of justice; Having so many bands and ties of duty and subjection to his Majestie and his Government, who is our native King, from a longer series and discent of his Royall Progenitors then can be paralleld in Europe, That we resolve closely and constantly to adhere therevnto, as also to all the ends of the Covenant.

*Sic Subscribitur,* ALEX. GIBSON, *Cler. Regist.'*

A letter to the Comission, and a supplication to the Parliament, from the Provinciaall Synod of Merse and Tiviotdaill, presented be Mr. William Jamison, Mr. Thomas Ramsay, Mr. John Somervail, Sir Walter Riddell, and Gallosheills, the Comission having read the letter and petition, did blesse the Lord for so faithfull a testimony from them, and gave them hearty thanks for their cair and labours at such a tyme.

Thanks to the  
Provinciaall of  
Merse and  
Teviotdale.

‘RIGHT REVEREND AND MUCH BELOVED IN THE LORD,—We received your letters of the dait the last of March, whereby we were much refreshed, and have and salbe cairfull to give satisfaction in all the particulars therof; and we cannot but heartily blesse the Lord for so tymeous and faithfull remembrancers. This dangerous tyme wherin it hath pleased God to cast our lott calls for men of such abilitie and fidelitie, and shall

Letter from the  
Provinciaall of  
Merse and  
Teviotdale.

<sup>1</sup> and promise omitted.

*Administratioune* for and ministration.

we not be thankfull to him who hath sett such vpon the watch-tower, who have both wysely descryed the dangers, as your Declaration sheweth, and doe courageously endeavour the remedies, as daylie report bringeth to our eais? We heare what opposition ye encounter; So long as the Lord continueth a Kirk on earth, that will be the lot thereof. Ye are not ignorant either of the wyles or wayes of Sathan; but be sure, if ye faint not, ye shall receive the fruit of your labours, yea, even here, a wished success to them, and heir after the Croune of righteousness which is the reward of all those who are faithfull in there Masters service, which is the hope, and shall be the earnest prayer of

‘ Your loveing brethren of the Provinciall  
of Merse and Tiviotdail.

*Sic Subscribitur,* M<sup>r</sup>. Jo. KNOX, *Cle.*

*Jedburgh,* *By comand of the Provinciall Assemblie*  
*the 19 of Apryle 1648.* *of Merse and Tiviotdail.’*

The Comission appoynts Messrs. James Guthrie, John Smith, Fredrick Carmichaell, George Lesly, Libbertoun, and Findawrie, to accompany the brethren of Merse and Tiviotdail in presenting the petition of that Synod to the Parliament at 2 afternoon.

Committee for  
considering the  
Parliaments  
Declaration.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderatour, Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Baillie, George Gillaspie, James Hamiltoun, Fredrick Carmichaell, John Smith, George Leslie, James Guthrie, Dundas, Libbertoun, Findawrie, and Sir James Stewart, to be a Comittee to consider the Declaration and the vther papers presented this day from the Parliament, and to prepar a drawgt of an answer, and to report.

David Spense.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. John Bell, George Hamiltoun, Colin Adam, and John Neve, Lawrence Henderson, to present the petition concerning David Spense before mentioned to the Parliament.

David Spense.

The Comission recomends to the Presbytery of Glasgow to proceed against David Spence ecclesiasticallie for his miscariage in the Kirk of Rutherglen.

This day a letter from Presbytery of Lithgow, bearing the report from them, produced. Tenor quhairof follows:—

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—Wee have receaved your Declaratione, together with the Act ordaining the samen to be read in all our churches the first Sabbath day after the receipt therof; Which hath been done by ws all, and, wherin any hath not evidenced such affection as became in the reading of the samyne, we trust ere long to give ane account of our diligence in the tryall therof. It cannot be expressed how much we have been refreshed from tyme to tyme by your seasonable warnings, trew informations, and vsefull Declarations, as formerlie, so especiallie at this nick of tyme, wherin your Christiane courage, fervent zeall, and vnwearied constancy in standing on the brunt of so many difficulties, and opposeing the sperit of a backslyding generation, doeth ingadge and greatly oblidge ws both to praise the Lord for his gracious assistance he hath vouchsafed in tyme bygone, and also to pray earnestlie for yow both publickly and privatly, that the Lord would make yow a defenced citie and an iron pillar against all that oppose yow, and that in all your proceedings yow may be so filled with the spirit of judgment, that you may continually make glad the heart of the righteous; Which ever shall be the earnest desire of

Report from  
Presbytery of  
Lithgow.

‘Your affectionat brethren.

*Sic Subscriptur,* Mr. Ro. Row, Cler.  
*in name of the Presbytery of Linlithgow.*

The next meeting at 3 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. John Smith : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. Hary Livistoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. John Neve. ELDERS.—Libbertoun : Sir James Stewart : John Sempill : John Mill.

The next meeting on Mononday at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 24 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Baillie : Doctor Colvill : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Harie Livistoun : Mr.

William Penman : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. John Neve : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. William Colvill : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. John Bell : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. James Nasmith. **ELDERS.**—Lord Angus : Libbertoun : Findawrie : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson : John Sempill.

This day a Report from the Presbytery of Drumfreise concerning the Lord Herreis his satisfaction, and their reiding of the Declaration. Tenor quhairof followes :—

*‘ At Drumfreis, 14 December 1647.*

Report concerning the Lord Herreis satisfaction and relaxation.

‘ Whereas John, Lord Herreis, præsentèd to the Presbytery the last dyet ane missive and Act from the Comission of the Generall Assembly, præscribing the maner of his Lordships satisfaction, The Presbyterie, in obedience therto, having appoynted Mr. William Macjore to receive the same in Drumfreis, the said Mr. William reported that the said Lord had given full obedience in every poynt required, viz., first he did seale his confession of his haynous offence of malignancy and joyning with the rebels, for which he acknowledged him self to have been justly excommunicat; nixt, presenting him self in sack, in a place sett apart before the pulpit, *genibus flexis* did iterat the said confession, abjured Poperie, subscribed the Nationall and Mutuall League and Covenant.

*‘ Extractum per M<sup>r</sup>. H. FAREIS, clericum  
Presbyterii Drumfrisiensis.’*

*‘ At Drumfreis, 28 March 1648.*

Their Report of reading the Declaration of the Comission.

‘ The brethren of the Presbytery of Drumfreis being severallie demanded, reported their diligence anent the reading of the Declaration of the Comission of the Generall Assemblie, which was performed the Lords Day imediatlie præceeding this dyet.

*‘ Extractum per M. H. FAREIS, Clericum Presbyterii.’*

Mr. Andro Ramsay.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Dickson, Robert Baillie, Fredrick Carmichaell, Patrik Gillaspie, James Guthrie, James Nasmith, with the Moderator, Libbertoun, Findawrie, and Sir James Stewart, to consider what is to be done in Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines, and to report their opinions.

The nixt meeting at 3 hours.

*Edinburgh, 24 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt vt supra.*

The Comission continues the meeting vntill 5 afternoon, and appoynts the Committee appoynted vpon Fryday to meet presently and præpare their Report against that tyme.

*Eodem die, hora 5<sup>a</sup>.*

*Sederunt vt supra.*

The Comission continues the meeting vntill the morne at 7 houres in the morning, and desyres all the brethren to keep that dyet, and to advertise others that are in towne.

*Edinburgh, 25 Aprilis 1648, hora 7, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. John Bell : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Hew Mackell : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. John Neve : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. William Penman : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Harie Livistoun : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Doctor Colvill : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Robert Baillie. *ELDERS*.—Dundas : Sir James Stewart : Lawence Henderson : John Semple.

This day a paper presented bearing a protestation, together with a returne to the Parliaments papers from the Committee, the Comission, having seriously considered the same, doe vnanimously approve the said Protestation, as also the returne to the Parliament, and appoynts Mr. Robert Douglas, Moderator, Messrs. John Adamson, David Dickson, Robert Blair, Robert Baillie, John Duncan, Samuell Rutherford, William Colvill, John Smith, John Bell, Dundas, Libbertoun, Findawrie, and Lawrence Henderson, to present it to the Parliament. Tenor wherof followes:—

Approval of  
the Protestation  
and Return to  
the Parlia-  
ment.

*‘Edinburgh, 25 Aprill 1648.*

*‘The Humble Return of the Comission of the Generall Assembly to the Answer of the Honorabill and High Court of Parliament to our 8 Desires, and to our papers of the 13 and 18 of this moneth.*

*‘Whereas your Lordships did comunicat vnto ws your large Declaration, containing principally your Lordships resolutions concerning dangers and dewties relating to Religion, we wish*

The Protestation  
and Return  
to the Parlia-  
ment.

your Lordships had been so tender of the liberties and due interest of the Generall Assemblie and their Comissioners as to have comunicat to ws a bussines so highly concerning Religion before, not after your Lordships resolutions taken therin, and that your Lordships had not given just cause to so many and so considerable members of Parliament, who have given most reall and constant testimony of their integrity in this Cause, to dissent from and protest against your Lordships proceeding to determine a bussines of this nature without consultation with ws, and our consent had therin. For our part, the trust comitted to ws is so pretious, that we may not hold our peace n such a case, but must freely professe and declare to your Lordships, That, this act being reallie a taking from ws to your elves the antecedent judgment and determination of dangers and dewties so highly concerning Religion, in this present juncture of affaires, The liberties of the Kirk ar so farr prejudiced as could not have entered in our hearts to expect, after so solemne obligations 'to preserve and mantaine the doctrine, discipline, and government of the Kirk of Scotland.' Wee therefore protest for the preservation of the liberties of this Kirk, according to the Word of God, solemne Covenants, former laws and lawdable customes of this Kirk and Kingdom, and that this act of your Lordships be no preparative for the future, Finallie, that it shall be yet free vnto ws, according to the duty of our place, and as ther shall be cause, to give our judgment, in an ecclesiasticall way, of the materialls of the said Declaration, so farre as Religion is therein concerned, as freely as if your Lordships had taken no resolution thervpon. These things being premised, and desiring your Lordships to remember what we did formerly professe in our late petition, that we never were, nor now are, averse from an Ingagment, being first satisfied in the grounds of vndertaking and in the way of manadging the same, We proceid to make our humble returne to your Lordships answer of the 20th of this moneth to our eight Desires and to our papers of the 13th and 18 of this same moneth. Whereas your Lordships conceive that your Declaration comunicat vnto ws is a full and satisfactory answer to our eight Desires, we must clearly professe to your Lordships that we can find no such thing in that Declaration as a satis-

faction to our eight Desires, but that we find diverse things in it which we humbly conceive to be very prejudiciall to these our Desires, and of very dangerous consequence to the Cause of God and the Solemne League and Covenant. And for the particulars we shall expresse our sense therof in a distinct paper, as soone as we can put our thoughts in order, which we hope shall be very shortly.

‘As to our other tuo papers, give ws leave to put your Lordships in mind of some particulars contained therein which we observe not to be touched much lesse satisfied by your Lordships, either in your answer of the 20th or in the Declaration, as, namely, (1) In our paper of the 13, we desire your Lordships seriously to ponder how yow can make the refusall of that Demand concerning Religion a cause of warre against the Parliament of England, with whom this Nation was lately engaged in a warr for defence of the League and Covenant and the ends therof, when the King wes in armes against both, and yet engage in warre for the King whilst he refuseth to give satisfaction in that which concernes Religion and the Covenant, and will come no further at the vtmost than to leave the same arbitrarie. Shall the refusall of one and the same Desire be in the Parliament of England a cause of warre, and yet in the King not so much as ane impediment to assistance, even whilst we have just cause to fear that he will employ his power against the Cause and Covenant? (2) Neither doe we find any answer to that part of our petition of the 18th which concerneth his Majesties negative voice, there expressed vnder the name of such power as may not onely bring the bygone proceedings of both Kingdoms in the League and Covenant in question, but also for the tyme to come make void all the authority of Parliaments, though proceeding never so rightly in reference to Religion and liberties of the Kingdoms, which made ws desyre your Lordships might be farr from interesting your selfs in any thing that may put such a power in his Majesties hands. (3) We have received no answer to that part of the same petition wherin it was desired that if any within the three Kingdoms who doe not sweare and subscribe the Solemne League and Covenant rise in armes, your Lordships will hold them all for professed adversaries and malignants, and endeavour

to suppress them. (4) Nor find we any thing in your Lordships answers or Declaration in reference to that clause of our petition, 'That your Lordships may let his Majesty and all others know that what yow intend on his behalf is with a subordination to Religion and the security therof.'

'Some particulars in those tuo papers your Lordships are pleased to make answer vnto; And, first, to that which we desired concerning applications to be made to the Kings Majestie as well as to the Parliament of England for satisfaction in poynt of Religion, your Lordships answer, 'That the Parliament conceives the same way is now taken that hath been formerly,' which we doe not vnderstand to be so, not having known heretofore such a way of sending Demands of this nature to the Parliament of England, but that the Parliament of England were alwayes desired to concurre with this Kingdome in the sending of propositions to his Majestie. And whatsoever the Houses of Parliament have done in laying aside diverse of the Propositions concerning Religion formerly agreed vpon by both Kingdoms, yet we conceive 'tis still the duty of this Kingdome to insist with his Majesty vpon their just and lawdable desires for settling the Reformation and Vniformitie of Religion according to the Covenant, for the reasons already expressed in our petition; And so much the rather becaus, after so many vnsatisfactory answers and messages from his Majestie, we doe not expect a right vnderstanding between his Majestie and his people, till somewhat proceed from him towards a clear satisfaction of the just desires of his people, and especially in poynt of Religion. And although his Majestie be not presently in that condition as that he may make a perfect settlement of Religion, yet we know not why, even in the condition he now is in, there may not be applications made to him for obtaining from him security and assurance for the settling of Religion according to the Covenant. And wheras your Lordships, by that which followeth in your answer, let vs know that yow suspend your insisting for satisfaction from his Majesty in Religion, till he shalbe in such a conditione of freedome, honour, and safety as his concessions may be effectuat, to passe the ambiguity which may be conceived in these last words, and what concessions are meant, wheth[er] his Majesties future



concessions as those already granted, we doe not thinke this delay saffe, neither can we know how long it may be. Withall, this clause gives some light to that part of your Lordships Declaration for his Majesties comeing with honour, freedome, and safety to some of his housses in or near London ; This honour, freedom, and safety being conceived by your Lordships to be such as may inable his Majesty to effectuatt his concessions concerning Religion, appeareth to ws to be no lesse than a restoring of his Majestie to the exercise of his royall power without security first had from him for settling Religion.

‘The secound part of your Lordships answer, we humbly conceive, doth rather confirme than satisfy our just complaints concerning resolutions taken by your Lordships in maters or Religion without the advise and consent of the Kirk. For when your Lordships say ‘That what is now declared by the Parliament in order to Religion is not vpon any new grounds, but in pursuance of the same grounds contained in the Covenant and in the Acts of the Generall Assemblie, yea, that in your Lordships Demand concerning Religion our advise was desired,’ all this addeth to our just greivance intimating to ws that your Lordships interpret the Covenant and Acts of the Generall Assemblie otherwise then we doe ; For we cannot conceive how your Lordships Declaration agreeth with the grounds of the Covenant and Acts of the Generall Assemblie, but that it goeth vpon new grounds not contained in them. ’Tis true our advise was desired in that Demand concerning Religion, but ’tis also true that the Demand was resolved vpon by your Lordships before our advise was desired, and that the answere and advise returned from ws hath not found good acceptance, neither have your Lordships proceeded according to the same. And wheras your Lordships say ‘That as yow have never hithertills taken anie resolutions in that which concernes Religion without advise from the Kirk (and here give instance in those particulars complained of by ws), so yow shall never doe any thing that may prejudice the just interest and liberty of the Kirk of Scotland,’ As we shall not call to mind all that is past, so that which is here expressed by your Lordships doth yet further add to our greivance ; For to paralell and proportion the measur

which we may expect for the future with that which we have in these late passages received from your Lordships can not but leave us vnder just fears and sad apprehensions.

‘The third part of your Lordships answer is in reference to our Desire of being satisfied vpon the whole mater, where your Lordships againe referre us to the Declaration as containing the grounds and resolutions of the Parliament on the whole matter. This we are not able to reconcile with that passage in the Declaration where your Lordships professe that yow are resolved not to ingage in any warre *before the necessity and lawfulness thereof be cleared, so as all who are well affected may be satisfied therewith, and that reparation to such breaches or injuries as are or shall be condescended on shall be demanded in such a just and fitt way as shall be found most lawfull and expedient*; The one passage holdeth furth to us satisfaction on the whole matter, the other holdeth us still in suspence till the necessity and lawfulness of the warre be cleared, and the way of demanding reparation resolved vpon. For that your Lordships are pleased to say in the end ‘that it is clear by the Declaration that there is no thing there in which doth crosse the Demands concerning Religion, or is inconsistent with the security therof;’ What reason we have to be of another judgment shall appeare to your Lordships in our other paper, which we are to present to your Lordships concerning the Declaration, vnto which we refer our selves concerning our sense of other particulars in the bussines not here expressed.’

The Comission appoynts Mr. James Nasmyth to pray this day in Parliament.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 25 Aprilis 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Hary Livistoun: Mr. William Penman: Mr. John Smith: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Hew Mackell: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Guthrie: Doctor Colvill: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Mouncreiff: Mr. Andro Fairfull: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. John Duncan: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Andro Fleck. ELDERS.—Dundas: Sir James Stewart: John Sempill: Lawrence Henderson.

The Moderator reported that the paper sent to the Parliament was read, and all the answer given was, That they had committed it to the consideration of a Committee, and after their report they would take it to their own consideration.

Report from  
the Parliament.

The Commission of the General Assembly having taken to consideration the particulars in the charge concerning Mr. Andro Ramsay his doctrine and prayer, found proven, to wit, the 7 article, bearing that upon the last day of March, preaching on Daniel 9, v. 4, he said, 'Now we have gotten the purity of Religion established amongst us with the Kings consent, and for ought I know (said he) he has consented to establish it amongst our neighbours; but I am sure he has given promises when he comes to his power to settle it': And the first part of the 8 article, bearing that, March 12, upon the said text he spoke these words, 'This I say, that Presbyterial Government being settled, we should not abuse it, for as bishops were a government but human, so is Presbyterial Government, altho I confess it comes nearest to the Word of God, yet I say, let them not usurp above their power as bishops did, for it is but human, as I can prove.' And that part of the 10 article concerning his praying for the King, viz., after sermon praying for the King he said, 'God forgive us for what we have done to him':—Doe declare these particulars to be contrary to the Word of God, destructive to the Covenant and work of Reformation, and scandalous against the proceedings of this Kirk and Kingdom; And also considering the point delivered by him concerning the dispensing with blood in case of murder, given in to them by the Presbytery of Edinburgh, who had judged the same unsound and unseasonable, Doe approve of their judgments therein. And because he also lies under the scandal of diverse other material points of malignancy, wherein it is needful to see tryall, Therefore refers the tryall of these points, and the whole process concerning him, to the next quarterly meeting in May.

Act concerning  
Mr. Andro  
Ramsay, and  
reference to  
the next quar-  
terly meeting  
in May.

The Commission appoints Mr. Samuel Rutherford and Mr. George Hamiltoun to preach in Parliament the next Sabbath.

The Commission appoints Mr. David Dickson to pray the morn, and Mr. Frederick Carmichael upon Thursday, in Parliament.

Thanks to  
Province of  
Anguse.

Letter from the Province of Angus, produced by Mr. Andro Fleck and Mr. D. Cambell, wes redd, together with a petition from that Province to the Parliament, which the Commission very gladly and heartily thanked God for, And therfor appoynts Messrs. David Fletcher, Colin Adam, and John Neve, to assist the brethren at the presenting of it to the Parliament. Tenor of the letter follows :—

Letter from  
Province of  
Angus.

‘REVEREND AND WORTHIE BRETHREN,—Wee wer not a litle comforted by the cuming of your last to our hands, which is esteimit of ws in these sad tymes a meane contributing much for our refreshing; and so long as it shall please our Lord to blisse ws with this mutuall communication, we will hold it as a token that God hes not cast off all delight in ws, and may yet receeave a free offering from our hands. Wee find it lyand vpon ws to represent to yow what we owe to God on your behalf for your fervent zeale to God and his treuth, your vnwearied paines and labour of love for the worke of God and good of his people, wherof ye have given many and singular proofis; And amidst many mae we cannot but give to the last emitted by yow to this whole Kirk and Kingdome its well deserved roome amongst the chiefest, even to that most necessary and withall most seasonable Declaration, the sensible good of which, and that in due tyme, all those will acknowledge, and we among their number, who wer sensible of the great thick mist, that was vpon the face of bussines, by its meane dispellit; And does so heartily blesse God for it, and your paines taken in emitting of it, that we have begune already to try and have recomendit to our severall Presbyteries to try every-thing in our selves or others within our compasse that shall in the meanest way rubb vpon it, and have ordered an account to be made according to your desire.

‘And we cannot but find our selves bound to blesse God for your prudence in delaying to give your judgment in a matter of such consequence concerning the state of a question for warre, vntill ye shall vnderstand the whole complex bussines, and that we esteame it not amongst the least of the goodnes of our God to ws, that yow preferre still to let ws have information from yow in our severall Presbyteries concerning publict affaires, and ye may expect to be tymously acquainted by ws with anything that neids publict advyse.

‘And we, by the help of our God, according to his good hand vpon ws, joyne with yow in seriously looking vpon the cause of the Lords wrath against the land, and will more narrowlie search into the sinnes of it vntill they shall be found out, and bring a catalogue of them with our best overtures for remedie (as we have begunne at this our meeting to condescend vpon one which is a ringleading sinne—hie profanation of the Sabbath, and have found some good help against the same), and appoynted a solemne humiliation within our bounds for all the abominations done in the land. Wee cannot bot regrate with yow that some of our number, who ar members of your venerable meeting, have ether not kept with yow at all in such a tyme when things that have so neere concernment to Religion have been agitat, or have with drawn them selves so soone, and have expostulat with our brethren for it, and taken them promisit for better keeping in tyme to come.

‘Wee have been examining who they be amongst ws that converse with excommunicat persons, and cannot but regrate to yow that whill we have been doing, and still ar doing, our best against this evill, we find our labour lossit, and that sentence which should be a terrour to wicked men, is now rendered voyde and contemptible in regard of the civill magistrat his wanting in his part; And particularlie against on John Ogilvie, now tuentie yeirs excommunicat, a great perverter of Gods people, living in the Presbytery of Meegill, whilk we intreat yow seriously to represent to the Parliament. Wee have receaved Mr. Zacharie Boyd his travails, sent to ws be yow, and are to revise them and prepare a report to the Assembly. We have also caused our Clerk deliver a coppie to our severall Presbitries of your letter. Thus dayly putting vp for yow to the throne of grace, that God would confort and establish your hearts, and creat his clud over your assembly, we rest

‘Your affectionat brethren in our Lord,

‘THE PROVINCIALLE ASSEMBLIE OF ANGUS AND MEARNIS.

*Sic Subscribitur,*

MR. ANDROW AUCHINLECK, *Moderator,*  
*in name of the Assembly.*

MR. R. MALCOLM, *Clerk.’*

*Aberbrothick,*  
*the day of*  
*April 1648.*

Comittee appoynted for considering Parliaments papers to meet.

The Comission appoynts the Comittee named vpon the 21 of Aprill, for considering the papers presented from the Parliamt, to meet presently, and to consider what is further to be done, and adds to that Comittee Messrs. Robert Blair, Samuell Rutherford, and Andro Affleck, and John Semple ; And refers also to that Comittee to consider of the motion of printing some sermons preached in this towne at this tyme, wherby it is conceived good information might be given to the people, and to report their opinions.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 26 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. John Bell : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Hew Mackell : Mr. Fredrick Carmichell : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Robert Baillie : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. George Duncan : Mr. Andro Affleck. *ELDERS*.—Dundas : Sir James Stewart : John Semple : Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission desires Mr. Hew Mackall to preach for Mr. George Gillaspie vpon the Sabbath, and Mr. Robert Blair vpon Mononday, in respect of his present distraction in preparing an answer to the Parliaments Declaration.

Commissioner from Ireland.

This day Mr. William Cunyngham having reported that he had some instructions from the Presbyterie of Carrickfergus to communicat to this meeting, Therefore the Comission appoynts the Comittee appoynted for preparing an answer to the Parliaments Declaration to hear any instructions he hes, and to report.

The next meeting of the Comission at 4 houres afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. Andro Affleck : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. John Duncan : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. John Bell : Mr. John Neve : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. John Smith. *ELDERS*.—Dundas : Findawrie : Lawrence Henderson : John Semple.

The Comission thinks fitt to dissolve at this tyme, that the Comittee for preparing an answer to the Parliaments Declara-

tion may meet presently, and the nixt meeting of the Comission to be the morne at 10 houres.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Andro Affleck to pray the morne in Parliament, and Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell.

*Edinburgh, 27 Aprilis 1648.*

*Sederunt vt supra.*

The Comission continues their meeting vntill the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 28 Aprilis 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Neve: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Patrick Gillaspie: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Hew Mackall: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. Fredrick Carmichell: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. Mungo Law. ELDERS.—Dundas: Findawrie: Sir William Scott, younger: Newtoun: John Semple: John Mill.

The Comission thinks fitt that there be a fast through all <sup>A Fast.</sup> the kirks of this Kingdome vpon the last Sabbath of May nixt.

The Comission, having considered a letter drawn to give information to Presbyteries of the estat of the bussines here, doe approve therof, and appoynts in the postscript to add the indiction of the Fast. Tenor of the letter followes:—

‘REVEREND BRETHREN,—In our letter of the last of Merch to <sup>Letter to</sup> the Synods, which we suppose all of yow have seen and pervsed, <sup>Presbyteries.</sup> we did acquaint yow with our Desires given in to the honorabill Estates of Parliament about that tyme, and since, after some conferences had and some papers interchanged betuixt their Lordships and ws vpon these Desyres, whilst we have receaved no satisfactiōne therto, they wer pleased to fall vpon the consideration of the breaches of the Treatie and Covenant, and have resolved to send Demands vnto the Parliament of England for reparation therein. On of these Demands concerning Religion, having first voted the same before our advyse and consent was sought theranent, they did thereafter comunicat vnto ws that we might returne our thoughts thervpon. In answer to which, after some insinuation of their laying aside of their former way of applicatione, both to the King and the Parliament of England, and of their incroching vpon the liberties

of the Kirk by their taking resolutione in that which concerned Religion without ws, and conceaving the Demand (in caice it should be refused) to be intended as a ground of warre, we delayed to give any judgment therof vntill our former Desires should be first satisfied, and withall intreated that their Lordships would be pleased to comunicat vnto ws their resolutions vpon the whole matter, that we might sie that all things wer so caried on as would contribute for secureing of Religion and preserving of the Vnion betuixt the Kingdoms; And thereafter did present vnto thair Lordships ane humble and earnest petition pressing an answer to our former Desires, and containing an exoneration of our selves and of the Kirk of Scotland if they should refuse to hearken thervnto; which their Lordships having considered did after some dayes comunicat vnto ws a Declaration containing the grounds and resolutions of the Parliament vpon the whole matter, together with an other paper which referreth ws to the Declaration for satisfaction to our eight Desires, and containeth their answer to the other particulars which we had added in our petition and in our answer vpon the Demand concerning Religion, and intimateth to ws that in those things in their Declaratioun which concerne Religion they will be ready to hear and consider the advise of the Comission of the Kirk. But, after pervsall of the Declaratioune and of their other papers, we ar farr from finding satisfacione to our first Desires or to the other particulars afterwards given in by ws to their Lordships; which, as we have already in part by a paper of the 25 of this instant, so we resolve in a very short tyme more fully to represent to their Lordships; And conceaving the liberty of the Kirk to be very farr prejudiced by the Parliaments proceeding to determine in these things which so nearly and highly concerne Religion, without the advise and consent of the Kirk (many considerable members of Parliament, who have been of constant integritie to the cause of God, in open Parliament dissenting therfrom, and protesting against the same for the liberties of the Kirk), we found our selves necessitat to protest for the preservation of the liberties of the Kirk, according to the Word of God, Solemne Covenants, former lawes, and lawdable customes of this Kirk and Kingdome, and that this Act of the Parliament be no preparative for the



future, and that it shall be yet free vnto ws, according vnto the duty of our place and as ther shall be cause, to give our judgment in an ecclesiasticall way of the materialls of the said Declaration so farr as Religion is therin concerned, as freely as their Lordships had taken no resolution thervpon. But we hope in a short tyme to give yow a more full and perfyte information of all things by sending the papers them selves, and therefore should now have been silent, wer it not that we ar not ignorant of the devyces of malignant and disaffected men, who doe indeavour no thing more diligently then (if it be possible) by subtile words and faire speaches on the one side, and slanderous and false reports on the other, to gaine some of the ministrie to be subservient to their designes against the Kirk and Cause of God, knowing that by this meanes especially it was that the libertie of this Kirk was betrayed, the pure ordinances of Chryst corrupted of before.

‘These things we speake not as if we wer affrayed of any of yow, our dear brethren ; We hope that after so many teares and tentatiounes, so many prayers and supplications, so great power of the Lords hand in delyvering ws from so great a yoake of bondage, and after so many vowes and promises, every minister of Chryst throughout the land will abhorre to be accessorie to any thing that may promove the purposes of those who study to vndermyne the work of God. Nay, these many letters to our selves, and supplications to the Parliament from many Synods and Presbyteries, as they ar vnto ws mater of much refreshment in the midst of many difficulties and straites, wherewith God is pleased to exercise ws, so we take them for evidences of the steadfastnesse of those from whom they have come ; And, albeit all have not had the opportunitie to expresse themselves that way, yet we make no question of their constancie, and that they will be readie to witnesse their affectione to the Cause of God as they shall sie neid. But as fellow-labourers who are employed with yow in the same work of the Lord we give yow warning of the danger, and stir yow vp as to be earnest with God in prayer and supplicatione for your owne stedfastnesse, so to give faithfull and tymeous warning vnto all with whom ye have to doe, against all the snares and temptations of these times, and that ye may now so cary yourselves in all things that

when the Lord shall be pleased to bring his servants together in a Generall Assembly, all of them may cum hither furnished with the spirit of integritie, vnitie, and zeale, that so the boasting adversaries may be put to silence, and their hopes blasted when they shall sie ws to be of on mynd, and hear ws speake the same things for carieing on the work of the Gospell, and obviating every danger which threatnes the same at home or from abroad, which, as we trust, will be the endeavour of all Presbyteries, so it is the earnest desire and prayer of

‘Your affectionat brethren,

Edinburgh,  
the 27 of Aprile 1648.

THE COMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.’

‘Postscript in the other side.

Postscript.

‘It is evident from the premises how great and many difficulties the Kirk of God in this land is brought vnder by reasone of the sinnes and provocaciones of his people, and how deip revolting from the Cause of God many are come to, and what cause we have to fear the overturning of all that God hes done for ws: Therfor we have resolved that ther should be a fast keiped in all the congregations of this land the last Sabbboth of Maij, for intreating the Lord for help and mercie in this day of our great need, which we desire yow to keip in all your severall congregaciones. We doubt not yow will be myndfull that such of our<sup>1</sup> members as ar of this Comission keip the nixt quarterly meeting the last Wednesday of Maij.’

Petition from  
Drumfreise.

This day a petition from the Province of Drumfreis, presented to the Parliament by Mr. Alexander Smith, Mr Alexander Drumgrie, being read, Messrs. Zacharie Boyd, Colin Adam, John Nevey, Ephram Melvill, and John Mill desired to accompany the said Mr. Alexander in presenting it to the Parliament.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:* — MINISTERS. — Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. John Bell: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Andro Auchinleck: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Hew Mackall: Mr. Colin Adam: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Nevey: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Evan Cameron:

<sup>1</sup> *Sic*, for *your*.

Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Zachary Boyd. **ELDERS.**—Dundas : Findawrie : Sir James Stewart : George Porterfeild : John Semple : John Mill : Sir William Scott : Newtown.

The Comission approves vnanimously the answer to the Parliaments Declaration, entitulated a Representation, and appoynts Messrs. Robert Blair, Samuell Rutherford, John Smith, George Lesly, Robert Baillie, John Adamson, Mungo Law, James Hamiltoun, Zacharie Boyd, James Guthrie, Ewan Cameron, Findawrie, Libbertoun, Sir James Stewart, Lawrence Henderson, with the Moderatour, to present it to the Parliament. Tenor of the Representation<sup>1</sup> followes :—

*‘ The Humble Representation of the Comission of the Generall Assembly To the honorable Estates of Parliament, vpon their Declaration lately communicate to ws.*

*‘ Edinburgh, 28 Aprile 1648.*

‘ Seing your Lordships have been pleased in your answer to ws of the twentie of this moneth to remitt ws to your Declaration to the Kingdome for satisfaction to our eight Desires formerly presented to your Lordships, as likeways to our other Desire concerning applicationes to be made to the King as well as to the Parliament of England ; and seing your Lordships in the same paper answering our Desire to be satisfied in the whole matter, wer pleased againe to remitt ws to the Declaration as containing the grounds and resolutions of the Parliament on the whole matter, Wee have therefore taken to our serious consideration your Lordships Declaration to looke after satisfactorie answers to these our Desires, and to be satisfied on the whole matter ; But in stead thereof, our feares and dissatisfactions are not a little increased by your Lordships Declaration. Wee shall not search into some particulars in matter of fact mentioned in the narrative part, neither shall we be curious after the reason why in so large a Declaration concerning publict dangers, duties, and remedies, ther is no expression for preserving Monarchicall Government in his Majesties posteritie as well as in his own person.

The Humble Representation upon the Parliaments Declaration.

<sup>1</sup> Published separately with the title *The Humble Representation of the Comission of the Generall Assembly, To the Honourable Estates of Parliament vpon their Declaration lately communicate to us. Edinburgh, 28 Aprile 1648.* Printed at London by Edward Griffen for J. R. . . . 1648.

‘To the preface we shall only say this much, that we could have wished your Lordships had been pleased to expresse your selves more plainly who are those obstructers and traducers of your Lordships proceedings, those deceivers and abusers of the people, which your Lordships (we suppose) point at in reference to this Kingdome, the Declaration being intended for the subjects of this Kingdome, whom your Lordships call the abused people. If your Lordships meaning be that the people are abused by the lies and calumnies of Malignants, how comes it that so much favour and forbearance is granted to such men? If any others then the Malignant party in the Kingdome be meant, we should be glad they were made known.

‘In the first part of the narrative concerning the necessity, occasion, and consequence of the conjunction of both Kingdoms, we cannot but take notice of that which your Lordships say of those common enemies by whose counsell and practises the composing of differences in the begining was hindered, and what evils this kingdome might have expected, if these counsels and advices which gave first life and motion to these dissentions should have been still prevalent. Wee desire it may not be forgotten who were these common enemies, and whose counsell it was that did prevaile about his Majestie in the begining of these troubles, and whether there ought not to be a jealous and watchfull eye over any such, if, even after their joyning in the Covenant, they be found in a way of compliance with known Malignants, and in a way of opposition to such as have been most active and zealous in the Cause from the begining.

‘Your Lordships adde “that in the pursuance of the Covenant this Kingdome joyned in armes with their brethren in England, and did prosecute these ends till their common enemies were subdued, and most of them brought to such condigne punishment as the respective Parliaments thought fitt.” Wee shall heere passe your Lordships omitting of the Treaty between the Kingdomes, which may be thought to have had a neer and immediat influence in reference to the conjunction of these Kingdomes in arms, although the Covenant was the cheife foundation therof. But wheras your Lordships seem to intimat that the cloud of Malignancie was then sufficiently dissipat, or at least that the Covenant was sufficiently performed in bringing delinquents to such condigne punishment as the respective Parliaments thought fit, Wee are sory that we have cause to remember what forbearance, yea favour

and friendship, hath been granted to many such ; and wee are so farr from thinking the danger from these former comon enemies past and gone, that we still sie Malignancie vpon the on hand as Sectarisme vpon the other, springing vp like roots of bitternesse to trouble, yea to defile many in these Kingdomes. These are the hornes which yet push Judah and Jerusalem on both sides. The Lord prepare such carpenters as may cut off both the one and the other.

‘ As for the breaches of Covenant which your Lordships insist vpon in the following part of your narrative, we wish your Lordships to remember a passage in the Declaration of the Generall Assemblie, and how cautiously they speak of the breach of Covenant in England. The words are these:—“ Wee would not be understood as if wee meant either to justifie this Nation, or to charge such a sin vpon all in that Nation. We know the Covenant hath been in diverse particulars broken by many in both Kingdoms (The Lord pardon it and accept a sacrifice), and we doe not doubt but there are many seven thousands in England who have not only kept themselves unspotted and retained their integritie in that bussinesse,” etc. That the Covenant hath been foully and shamefully broken by as many of the prevalent party of Sectaries and their adherents as ever took the Covenant is clear and vndenyable, and by their meanes hath come the resisting and hindering of Reformation, connivance at heresie and schisme, and other things contrary to the Covenant. But it can as litle be doubted of, that there are dangerous breaches of Covenant by Malignants both at home and abroad ; and your Lordships know true zeale against breach of Covenant should strike equally on both hands, beginning to reforme at home. Your Lordships say well “ that the not takers of the Covenant are by the joynt Declaration of both Kingdoms declared to be publict enemies to Religion and Countrey, and are to be punished as professed adversaries and Malignants.” But we wish your Lordships may not forgett to apply that passage of the said Declaration to those who have not at this day taken the Covenant in England, and that therefore they may be lookt vpon by your Lordships as comon enemies, which ought to be suppressed and punished.

‘ The laying aside of the Covenant out of the new Propositions sent to his Majesty to the Isle of Wight we vtterly disapprove, and are heartily sorry for it: But we wish there had not been some guiltinesse of this same kind at home, when it was carried in

the Committee of Estates that there should be no mention of the Covenant in the publick Desires sent vp in August last to his Majesty. And whereas your Lordships doe enumerat amongst these breaches of Covenant, "that they who ought to be brought to tryall and condigne punishment for hindering the Reformation of Religion, dividing the King from his people, or on of the Kingdoms from another, or making any faction or party among the people, contrary to the League and Covenant, have been protected and assisted;" Wee shall heer only desire your Lordships to remember, that all this is true of Malignants as well as of Sectaries, and for our part (whatsoever liberty there be in the manner or circumstances) we doe not doubt but the thing itself is necessary, both by the Word of God and Solemne Covenant, viz., That justice be done, and condigne punishments inflicted on all hinderers of Reformation and Peace, and all who make factione contrary to the Covenant, whether they be Sectaries or Malignants. But if it was sufficient that the most part of the Malignants were brought to such condigne punishment as the respective Parliaments thought fit, which your Lordships gave ws a touch of in the precedent part of your narrative, we leave it to your Lordships consideration whether you doe not hereby furnish such a retortion to those that favour the Sectaries in England, as that they may plead from that principle in your Lordships Declaration that the punishment of Sectaries is to be referred simple to the Parliament of England, as they think fit, and that your Lordships must allow them the same latitude of favour toward the Sectaries as before yow have allowed both to your selves and them towards the Malignants. Your Lordships adde another breach of Covenant, "that instead of a firme Vnion and Peace between the Kingdomes a breach hath been endeavoured," which cannot be denied to be a breach of Covenant, and therefore a rock to be the more carefully avoided. It is our grief that there is also cause to complain of the Malignant party at home as no lesse guilty of endeavouring a breach between the Kingdomes.

'The attempts, injuries, and violences of that party of Sectaries against his Majesties Royall Person, and the hard condition he is reduced vnto by their meanes we are very sensible of, and, as we have often before professed, our prayers and endeavours, according to our place and calling, have not been, neither shall be wanting for the preservation of his Majesties Person and Authority in the preservation of the true Religion and liberties of the Kingdomes.

And we leave it to be pondered by your Lordships whether they that obstruct and hinder the requiring of satisfaction and security from his Majestie in point of Religion before his restitution to the exercise of his royall power do not vpon the matter, and by consequence obstruct and hinder his Majesties deliverance and restitution, wherof such security and assurance had from his Majestie might be a powerfull and effectuall means.

‘As we know not whom your Lordships mean when yow speak of such as had warrand from the Parliament of this Kingdome for accesse to his Majestie and yet were debarred, and as no violence nor injurie offered to a publick minister of another Kingdome can be excused, so we are informed, that the souldiers act in removing once the Earle of Lauderdale from Wooburn was not only disclaimed, but his Lordship often thereafter permitted free accesse of his Majestie.

‘Your Lordships insist vpon three instances of the breach of Treaties; one of the Large Treaty, and two other breaches of the Treaty 1643. As to the first, which for orders sake we begin at, wee can not say that it holds forth any convincing clearnes to ws, yea, so farr as we vnderstand, the thing, wherunto the Kingdom of England was bound by the Treaty, was not insisted vpon by the Comissioners of this Kingdom at London, but an alternative for an assistance against the rebells by forces or moneys: After which the Parliament of this Kingdome made a desire of assistance by moneyes, which the Parliament of England promised to take into their consideration. And seing your Lordships in this same Declaration wave breaches of Treaty in money matters even where the money wes due by Treaty, wee hope your Lordships will find it the more inexpedient to insist vpon the not obtaining of that assistance by moneyes against the rebels, being a way not provided by the Treaty.

‘Concerning the other tuo breaches which pitch vpon the Treaty 1643: First, your Lordships say that according to the first article of that Treaty the Covenant should have been taken by both Kingdomes, but that now by the prevalent party of Sectaries and their adherents it is not only laid aside in the new Propositions, and no execution of publick orders for taking it throughout the countrey, but many in places of trust have never taken it, neither are vrged to take it. Certainly such slighting of the Covenant is a great sin against God, and a high contempt of the Covenant; and it is very fitt that this Kingdome should desire the

Parliament of England to presse it not only vpon persons of trust, but vniversally on all the subjects of that Kingdome. Yet we are not convinced of any just grounds of war against that Kingdome in that which hath been instanced by your Lordships, especially considering that the Covenant was taken by the representatives and other chief corporations in England, wherein both the Generall Assemblie and the Parliament of this Kingdome have frequently mentioned in their Acts, letters, and Declarations, the vnion and conjunctione of both Kingdomes by solemne Covenant. Neither are we without hopes, if things be carried on in a fair and right way, that the Kingdome of England may be brought a further length in the performance of this duty; Wherof we are the more confident, becaus of the famous and frequent testimonies given to the Covenant and against the errors of the time by the ministry in diuerse provinces in England. As for the last breach which your Lordships conceive to be against the eight article of the same Treaty 1643, wee heartily wish that the joynt way of applications to the King by both Kingdomes once begun, had been continued, and do conceive very much prejudice to the Cause by the divided way. Only we offer it to your Lordships further consideration whither this breach be not at least disputable, there being no mention at all in that article of Proposals, Propositions, or Bills, but only of cessation, pacification, and agreement for peace. So that it may justly be doubted whether the sending of those Proposals and Bills to the King, without the consent of this Kingdome, hath in it that certainty and clearnes of a breach of Treaty between the Kingdomes as may be a ground of war. And if it be a breach of the Treaty for either Kingdome singly and dividedly to send propositions to his Majestie, we shall crave leave that we may desire to be informed how this consisteth with that latitude which your Lordships leave afterwards in this same Declaration, in the maner of presenting Bills or Acts of Parliament to the King. For your Lordships desire "assurance of his Majestie to agree to such Acts or Bills as shall be presented to him by his Parliaments of both or either Kingdomes *respectiue*." We might also insist vpon some papers and propositions presented to his Majestie from this Kingdome at Newcastle, and much more vpon the pacification concluded there with his Majestie in reference to the disbanding and removing of the rebells in this Kingdome, and that in a single way (as we conceive), without the knowledge and concurrence of the Parliament of England.



‘But we shall come to that which your Lordships make the result vpon all these breaches of Covenant and Treaties, viz., “That they call vpon your Lordships to a duty to God, your King, and countrey, and to your oppressed brethren in England,” which your Lordships speake more plainly in the next clause, giving ws to vnderstand that those differences or breaches are such as, if not repaired by amicable endeavours, may otherwise necessitat this Kingdome to engadge in a war, but that first your Lordships intend to send the three Desires (next mentioned in the Declaration) to the Parliament of England. And this is all the satisfaction we find to our second Desire, which was “that according to the Treaties it may be condescended vpon and declared by the Parliament, what are those breaches of peace which they take to be a ground of war, and that reparation therof may be sought.” But as we see no breach of peace instanced in the Declaration, and as the three breaches of Treaties insisted vpon by your Lordships seem to be at least debatable, so we hear no thing of any resolution of Parliament that such breaches as are or shall be condescended vpon by your Lordships, shall be made knowne and sent to the Parliament of England, as we expected, and they have desired by their Comissioners here; Only we hear of three Desires to be sent to the Parliament of England for Religion, his Majestie, and the good and peace of these Kingdomes. We conceive ’tis the best and most justifiable way of proceeding that publick as well as privat injuries be declared and made knowne to these whom it concerneth to give satisfaction therein. Besides all this, we fear your Lordships will hardly avoid a nationall quarrell against the Parliament of England, if the three instances before mentioned be insisted vpon as breaches of Treaty to inferre a war; because when the Houses wer most free, and when there was no such overawing influence of the Sectaries party, even then they did not suppress the Irishes in this kingdome; they did not enforce the Covenant on all their officers, much lesse on all English subjects, neither would they then admitt that they wer obleiged by Treaty not to send Propositions or Bills to the King without the concurrence of this Kingdome.

‘In all this we have said, it is far from our meaning to assume any judgment of the Treaties betueen the Kingdomes; Only because your Lordships have remitted ws to the Declaration for satisfaction to our consciences as in other particulars, so in this of the breaches, we have humbly represented to your Lordships

wherin we are not clear and satisfied in our consciences to consent and concurre for our part vpon such grounds. And with all seing it is not only our desire as messengers of peace, but your Lordships professed resolution in this Declaration, "that yow will assay all brotherly and amicable wayes for reparing differences and making vp breaches," we recomend it to your Lordships serious thoughts, whether it will not be most agreeable to that brotherly way of proceeding betueen tuo Kingdoms, in Covenant together, to desire a Treaty with the Parliament of England concerning the breaches and demands mentioned in this your Declaration, especially seeing the way of Treaty was the way thought fitt to be vsed in the years 1639 and 1646<sup>1</sup>, before the Kingdomes wer joyned in Covenant. How much more now, being so conjoined, are all possible and lawfull wayes to be tried for preventing the effusion of more blood.

' In your Lordships first Demand, which concerneth Religion, there are some things wherwith we can not in our consciences be satisfied, as, namely, 1. Because the first tuo particulars therin contained, viz., concerning the taking of the Covenant and practiseing of the Directory of Worship, are pressed only vpon subjects, which may be interpret as tending to exempt the Kings Majestie not only from taking the Covenant (which yet was laudably desired in the Propositions of both Kingdoms), but from having the Directory of Worship practised in his family, which was a liberty that his Majesty reserved to himself in his late concessions sent to ws, and in diverse messages sent before to the Houses of Parliament at Westminster. 2. We find no thing in this Demand of any application to be made at or about the same time to the King for obtaining assurance from his Majesty for his royall consent. But of this we have expressed our selves more fully in answer to your Lordships paper of the tuentieth of this month. 3. Although this is the second time your Lordships cite in this Declaration a passage of the joynt Declaration of both Kingdoms, by which all that would not take the Covenant wer declared to be publick enemies to their Religion and countrey, and that they are to be censured and punished as professed adversaries and Malignants, yet we find no such thing declared or resolved by your Lordships in this Declaration in reference to those who have not to this day taken the Covenant, as that yow will hold them all for professed adversaries and Malignants. Wee hope your Lord-

<sup>1</sup> *Sic*, for 1640, as printed in 4to edition of 1648.

ships will not thinke it just nor equall to presse such a rule vpon the Parliament of England, except your Lordships be pleased to walk according to that rule yourselves. 4. Your Lordships doe simply and absolutely desire "that the Confession of Faith transmitted from the Assembly of Divines at Westminster to the Houses be approuen;" Whereas the Act of the last Generall Assemblie, approving that Confession of Faith, hath in it some necessary cautions, provisoes, and explanations<sup>1</sup> which, as the Generall Assembly judged necessary to be added in their Act, so we doe not thinke that part of your Lordships Demand as it stands without any such caution to be safe enough, which among other things shewes the danger and inconvenience of your Lordships taking resolutions in things concerning Religion without our advise and consent. 5. As we desire that Reformation of and Vniformity in Religion may be endeavoured by your Lordships in all fair, lawfull, and brotherly wayes, according to the Covenant, and heartily approve any such desire as your Lordships shall send to the Parliament of England by the advise and consent of this Kirk, for injoyning the Covenant and for bringing the Churches of Christ in the three Kingdoms to the nearest conjunction and vniformity in on Confession of Faith, Directory of Worship, and Presbyteriall Government, so we would be very cautious and tender when such desires are turned into causes of war, if not obtained, which is the present case, as we vnderstand by your Lordships expression in the precedent paragraphe.

'Your Lordships second Demand is, "That the Kings Majestie may come to some of his houses in or near London with honour, freedome, and safety; that applications may be made to him by Parliaments of both Kingdomes for attaining<sup>2</sup> his royall assent to such desires as shall be by them presented to him for establishing Religion as is abone<sup>3</sup> exprest, and settling a well-grounded peace."

'This Demand we conceive to be of dangerous consequence to Religion and the Covenant, for the reasons and considerations following, which we humbly offer to be considered by your Lordships. 1. All applications and desires to his Majesty for Religion

<sup>1</sup> The provisoes were, 'that the not mentioning in this Confession the several sorts of ecclesiastical Officers and Assemblies shall be no prejudice to the truth of Christ in these particulars,' and that certain parts of Chapter xxxii. sect. 2, respecting the power of summoning Synods, were to be understood as applying only to Churches not fully settled or constituted. The Act is generally prefixed to Scotch editions of the Westminster Confession of Faith.

<sup>2</sup> *obtaining* at p. 468.

<sup>3</sup> *aboue* in 4to print.

are suspended till he come with honour, freedome, and safety to some of his houses in or near London. We know not what length of tyme this may draw to, or how much danger there may be in the delay. 2. The establishing of Religion here mentioned, as that which your Lordships intend to desire of his Majestie, is according to that which is abone expressed, where we doubt not your Lordships referre to your first Demand which went before; whereas the establishing of Religion in such a manner as is there expressed, we doe not think safe for the reasons before given. We conceive that this second Demand amounts to no lesse then the restitution of his Majestie to the exercise of his royall power before applications made and desires presented to him, much more before assurance and security had from him for the settling of Religion in the right maner and according to the Covenant. For, besides what we have expressed in our last paper, presented to your Lordships, that this honour, freedome, and safety is conceived by your Lordships to be such as may enable his Majestie to effectuat his concessions concerning Religion, (and what is that lesse then the exercise of his royall power restored?) this we further adde, that we humbly conceive his Majesties honour may comprehend, or may be made vse of as comprehending, not only the possession of his revenews, but also the exercise of his royall government. Next, being in freedome, he may repare to any of his dominions in Scotland, England, or Ireland; and lastly, being restored to be in a condition of safety, he may provide forces for guarding himself against all apprehended dangers, for if guards should be set about him by his Parliament, it will be said to be contrary to the condition of freedome; So that being restored to some of his houses in or near London with honour, freedome, and safety, we do not conceive what he shall want of the exercise of his royall power; considering withall that neither himself, nor any others, will conceive the honour, freedome, and safety to be kingly, and such as becomes his royall Person, if he shall want the exercise of his royall power. Yet this restitution of his Majestie to the exercise of his royall power before security had from him for settling Religion, your Lordships know by our eight Desires and otherwayes, is conceived by ws to be inconsistent with the safety and security of Religion. 4. If his Majestie wer once come with honour, freedome, and safety to some of his houses in or near London, we know not what influences he may have vpon the Houses of Parliament to obstruct and hinder their presenting of

Bills to him for enjoining the Covenant, abolishing Prelacy and the Book of Comon Prayer, establishing the Confession of Faith, Directory of Worship, and Presbyteriall Government; or what strength his Majestie so restored may againe attaine by the assistance of the Popish, Prelaticall, and Malignant party, for a new and bloody war, to the devastation of these Kingdomes, and the ruine of our Religion and liberties; Which things we have the more cause to feare and apprehend, his Majestie having declared and professed that he is obliged in conscience to emprove all the power which God shall put in his hands for the establishment of Episcopacy. 5. To insist vpon the bringing of his Majestie to some of his houses in or near London, before satisfaction and security had from him in point of Religion, and in such other things as are necessary for the safety of the Kingdoms, could not, as we conceive, but be an exceeding great discouragement and offence to the Presbyterians in England, who will conceive (if such a thing be pressed vpon them) that the remedy propounded in your Demand is worse then the disease. And we have also heard that the Parliament of England, when they were as free as ever they were, would never agree to his Majesties comming to London with honour, freedome, and safety, without security first had from him in such things as are necessar for Religion and the safety of the Kingdome. 6. Seing your Lordships are obliged by the thrid article of the Covenant, to defend his Majesties Person and Authority in the preservation and defence of the true Religion and liberties of the Kingdomes, we conceive your Lordships should not demand from nor presse vpon the Kingdome of England his Majesties restitution with honour, freedome, and safety, except with that qualification in the Covenant, and with a subordination to Religion and the liberties of the Kingdomes. And how can this subordination according to the Covenant be said to be observed in your Lordships Demand as it stands? For if his Majesty be brought to some of his houses in or near London with honour, freedom, and safety, before so much as applications be made to him for establishing Religion and peace, we then leave it to your Lordships consciences whether his Majesty shall not be restored to his honour before Jesus Christ be restored to His honour and set vpon his throne of government in his Church; whether his Majesty shall not be in a condition of liberty before the ordinances of Christ have a free course; and whether his Majesties safety shall not be provided for and secured before either

Church or Kingdome can say they are in a condition of safety. And is this to endeavour the settling of Religion before all worldly interests, or rather to make it come after the Kings interest?

7. Wee feare that after so many instructions from the Parliament, Convention, and Comittee of Estates, to their Comissioners at London from time to time, for endeavouring in the first place the settlement of Religion, and then to endeavour the removing of the civill differences and the restitution of the King, vpon his first giving satisfaction in Religion and the grounds of a solide peace; and if after it was declared by this Kingdome (during his Majesties being at Newcastle) that they could not admitt of his Majesties coming to Scotland in freedome, vnlesse his Majesty granted the Proposition concerning the Covenant and Religion, and gave a satisfactory answer to the rest of the Propositions; likewise if, after such a Declaration of the Parliament of this Kingdome, January 16, 1647, for his Majestyes being in some of his houses, with such attendance as the tuo Houses should think fitt vntill he give satisfaction in the Propositions; if after all this it be now insisted vpon that his Majesty may be restored with honour, freedome, and safety, before such satisfaction had from him, we feare it shall lye as a great scandall vpon this Kingdome, and as too sensible and apparent a change of their former principalls and professions in a point so much concerning the security of Religion.

8. Wee are very apprehensive that your Lordships vrging the disposing of the Kings person in England in such a way as that he may come to London with honour, freedome, and safety, without his Majesties giving, or your Lordships desiring his Majestie to give, satisfaction and security in Religion, and in such things as belong to the safety of the Kingdome (without which ther can be no lasting security expected to Religion), as it is a far different point from the vrging of a joint interest in the disposing of the Kings person, by both Kingdomes for the good of both, so it will be judged by most of all parties in England, that ever concurred in this Cause, to be so preiudiciall to their nationall rights and liberties, and such an encroachment therevpon (though your Lordships declare yow have no such intention), as that it will vnite them all in opposition to this Kingdome, and consequently alienate them from the intended Vniformity in Religion according to the Covenant. As these reasons make ws conceive your Lordships second Demand to import no small danger to Religion, so we would not be vnderstood as if we had any thoughts to decline the restore-

ing of his Majesty to the same condition he was in by the agreement of both Kingdoms, when he was taken away by a party of the Army vnder the comand of Sir Thomas Fairfax, that both Kingdoms may freely make their applications to him.

‘Concerning your Lordships thrid Demand, “That the present Army of Sectaries may be disbanded” for the ends expressed in the Demand, As we think no persons whatsoever fit to be employed or entrusted in the Armies of either Kingdome who have not taken the Covenant, and that all Sectaries in England that are in armes should be disbanded and disarmed; so we conceive there is also reason for your Lordships to foresee and provide against the danger of the rising againe of the Popish, Prelaticall, and Malignant party in armes, and the rather because of the late commotions begun by some of them both in England and Ireland; there being also some both in Wales and Ireland actually in armes who have discovered and declared their principles and ends to be very malignant; wherein we are informed they are the more animated and encouraged vpon confidence of some agreement between his Majestic and this Kingdome. It is further to be considered that this Demand being joyned with the second, the present Army in England disbanded, and his Majesty brought to London with honour, freedome, and safety, how easily may all the Malignant, Popish, and Prelaticall party in his Majesties dominions flock vnto him! Which how prejudiciall it may be, his Majesty keeping still his principles, is easie to be judged.

‘As for the exceptions added in your Lordships Demand, to passe the ambiguity therof, your Lordships except from the said disbanding the garisons necessary to be kept in England, and desire that these garisons may be commanded by such as have or shall take the Covenant, and are well affected to Religion and Government, but doe not desire any such thing concerning the garisons themselves; which may be vnderstood as a tacite confession on our part that all the garisons to be kept in England may be of such as have not taken nor shall tak the Covenant, nor are well affected to Religion and Government, provided that those garisons be commanded by such as your Lordships describe.

‘We have but on point more to adde concerning this thrid and last Demand, for we cannot conceale our feares and apprehensions that your present resolutions and proceedings, and the entertainment of English souldiers, wherof many are Papists and Malignants, and some eminent in malignancy, is not the way to further

but to retard and hinder the disbanding of the present Army in England, and to frustrat the ends your Lordships propose in your Declaration for the disbanding of that Army.

‘And whereas your Lordships declare “that it is not your intention at all to make a Nationall engadgement against the Parliament and Kingdome of England, but for them;” as we shall not presume to speake of the nationall rights and priuiledges of another Kingdome, so we cannot see how the principles of your Lordships Declaration can consist with the first part of our thrid Desire, which was, “That there may be no such quarrell or ground of the war as may break the vnion between the Kingdomes;” For we conceive there are diuerse such quarrells in the Declaration as fall directly and necessarily vpon the votes and proceedings of the Houses of Parliament, even when they were most free.

‘Concerning that which your Lordships adde in reference to the latter part of our thrid Desire, and to our whole fourt Desire, We humbly conceive it is very far short of that which is no lesse your Lordships duety then our Desire. For, 1. Your Lordships only declare against “association and conjunction of forces with those who shall refuse to swear and subscribe the Covenant,” which doth not exclude association of forces with such as neither have taken nor shall tak the Covenant, so that they be not vrged therto, and so not reckoned amongst refusers. This we have the more reason to take notice of, becaus your Lordships have before in this same Declaration complained that there is no vrging of the Covenant in England, nor no execution of publick orders for taking of the same: which being so, How shall your Lordships find the Malignants in England to be refusers of the Covenant except your Lordships enforce it vpon them? which we suppose your Lordships intend not to doe. 2. Your Lordships doe not declare that if any who have not taken, and shall not take the Covenant, nay, not so much as they that shall refuse the Covenant if they rise in armes, your Lordships will oppose them and endeavour to suppress them; only your Lordships say yow will not associat nor joyne forces with them. 3. Whereas your Lordships say “that yow will be so far from joyning<sup>1</sup> or associating with the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant party, if they shall againe rise in armes, either to oppose or obstruct all or any one of the ends of the Covenant, that yow will oppose and endeavour to suppress

---

<sup>1</sup> *joying* in MS.



them as enemies to the Cause and Covenant :” Wee beseech your Lordships to consider whether this part of your Declaration doth not reserve a latitude, that if the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant party shall rise in armes for the Kings restitution, and can but have so much cunning (which is more nor probable) as to concale their intentions of obstructing or opposing all or any on of the ends of the Covenant, in such a case it may be free to your Lordships, instead of opposing or endeavouring to suppress them, that yow shall both protect their persons and estates, and also joyne or associate forces with them. In all which we have the more cause to be full of feares and apprehensions becaus of so many English Malignants even now protected and intertained in this Kingdome in hopes of military employments, yea, diverse of them (as we are informed) such as have served against this Cause and Covenant.

‘ As to that which follows relating to our seventh Desyre, concerning such as are to be entrusted in armies and Comittees, we shall need to say no more then was expressed in our humble Representation, March 29, namely, that your Lordships omitt in your answer some of the qualifications expressed in our Desire, viz., *Such as have given constant prooffe of their integrity and faithfulnessse in this Cause, and against whom there is no just cause of jealousy, that so we may the more confidently encourage our flocks to follow the cause of God in their hands, and not to doubt of their fidelity.* Which qualifications being contained in our Desire, and omitted in your Lordships answer, we are not without fears that this omission may be made vse of by some as if your Lordships had not meant to agree fully to that Desire, and so take occasion to deal for employing and entrusting such in the Comittees and Armies as may be justly excluded by the qualifications contained in our said Desire.

‘ These things having been before represented to your Lordships, and there being no thing in your Lordships Declaration to satisfie or take off these our fears, but such expressions insisted vpon as keep aloof from the qualificatiouns desired by ws, all that are vnbyased may easily judge whether we have not here some real ground to be vnsatisfied.

‘ That which followeth in the Declaration concerning the rescuing of his Majesties Person, “ that he may come with honour, freedom, and safety to or near London, where both Kingdomes may make their applications to him for setling Religion and peace,” we have before spoken fully to it. And whereas your Lordships adde a kinde of salvo in satisfaction to our fifth and sixth Desires,

it will plainly appear that these Desires are not satisfied by any thing here expressed in your Lordships Declaration. Your Lordships say, yow resolve "not to put in his Majesties hands, or in any others whatsoever, any such power, whereby any of the ends of the Covenant may be obstructed or opposed." But may it please your Lordships to give ws leave to put yow in minde, 1. That your Lordships words may be vnderstood either in this sense, *that yow are not resolved to put any such power in his Majesties hands*, and if so, your Lordships know, what yow resolve not now yow may resolve afterwards; or in this sense, *that your Lordships are resolved that yow shall put no such power in his Majesties hands*, and if so, then there remaines some doubt how far that power extends which your Lordships conceive shall not be able to obstruct or oppose any of the ends of the Covenant, or endanger Religion and Presbyteriall Government: or whether it be meant to be extended to his Majesties negative voice. 2. When your Lordships say that yow are not resolved to put any such power in his Majesties hands, this needeth not hinder your Lordships yeelding and acquiescing if others put such power in his Majesties hands; For resolutions not to doe a thing may stand with resolutions not to hinder it. 3. When your Lordships have resolved to oppose the putting of any such power in his Majesties hands as may be destructive to Religion, yet vpon supposition that his Majestie is come to London with honour, freedome, and safety, we doubt whether it may not prove impossible to your Lordships to hinder the putting of such a power in his Majesties hands.

' Your Lordships adde what assurance yow intend to crave from his Majesty for satisfaction in point of Religion; But withall we observe three limitations or qualifications joined therewith, which (so far as we are able to judge) leave this great point in a very dangerous vncertaintie. 1. Your Lordships resolve that his Majesty give this assurance for Religion "before any agreement or condition to be made with his Majesty," which is the expression chosen by your Lordships, instead of that clause in our sixt Desire, "before his restitution to the exercise of his royall power." If your Lordships expression wer only a more smooth one, with the like security to Religion (such as your Lordships answer, March 27, did put ws in hopes of), we should have chearefully acquiesced; But we are so far from perceiving the like security to Religion, that we rather fear your Lordships qualification may make void and frustrate the securitie that we desired. For first, it clearely

supposeth that his Majestie shall come with honour, freedome, and safety to London before any condition or agreement to be made with him; For such agreement or condition to be made with his Majesty being posterior to the assurance to be made<sup>1</sup> from him for Religion, must be much more posterior to his Majesties coming to or neer London with honour, freedome, and safety, according to the method of proceedings proposed in the Declaration. Now, being once at London with honour, freedome, and safety, and that without any agreement or condition made with him, it is not probable to us that his Majesty will then desire any agreement or conditione, vnlesse it be for some concessions on his Parliaments part, and among other concessions probably somewhat for Episcopacy too, for establishing whereof he conceiveth himself obliged in conscience to make vse of his power, as was before observed. The result of this point is that we humbly conceive that, notwithstanding of that clause, "before any agreement or condition to be made with his Majesty," or anything else in the Declaration, his Majesty may be restored to the exercise of his royall power before security had from him for Religion, as we desired.

'The next qualification added by your Lordships immediatly is in these words, "Having found his late concessions and offers concerning Religion not satisfactory;" Where first, the words, "having found," may be variously vnderstood, either "when his Majesty shall have found," or "when your Lordships shall have found," or "because his Majesty hath found," or "because your Lordships have found."

'Next, the words, "not satisfactory," are as doubtfull, and may be interpreted in severall senses, either *that his Majesties late concessions and offers concerning Religion are not satisfactory in themselves* or *that they are neither satisfactory to your Lordships nor to us*; or the meaning may be onely *that they are not satisfactory to us*, which doubtfulness in the sense of the words we have more cause to observe, becaus your Lordships have not hitherto returned us any clear or positive answer to our fifth Desire, "That his Majesties late concessions and offers concerning Religion, as they have been by the Church, so may be by the Parliament declared vnsatisfactory;" only your Lordships are pleased here to make a light transition over that which we conceived to be vnto us a grave subject of a solemne Declaration.

<sup>1</sup> *Had* for *made* in 4to print.

‘The thrid qualification in the assurance to be required from his Majesty is, “that he shall agree to such Act or Acts of Parliament and Bills as shall be presented to him by his Parliament<sup>1</sup> of both or either Kingdoms respectively, for enjoyning the Covenant and establishing the Presbyteriall Government, Directory of Worship, and Confession of Faith, in all his Majesties dominions.” But we humbly conceive it wer more for the glory of God, good of Religion, and his Majesties own happinesse, that his Majesty should, after the example of the godly reforming Kings of Judah and of the best Christian Emperours of old in the Christian Church, declare his own zeale and forwardnesse for the Reformation and setleing Religion, and that your Lordships should doe well to sollicite and incite his Majesty here vnto, rather then to seeme to yeeld so farre that his Majesty shall be free for his part till his Parliaments of both or either Kingdomes respectively agree what Acts or Bills to present to him; the preparing and presenting whereof how much it may be retarded and obstructed by the prevalency both of Malignants and Sectaries we know not. Seeing therefore his Majesty oweth a duety both to God and to his people, for the Reformatioun and settlement of Religion, your Lordships may doe better to sollicite his Majesty, and to desire that he will positively declare himself willing and ready for his part, and for that duety which is incumbent to his Majesty, and that he give assurance for the same in the particulars.

‘Your Lordships further declare in reference to our eight and last Desire, “that yow are willing to subjoyne to the grounds of your vndertaking an oath, wherein both in the framing thereof and otherwise, your Lordships are willing the Church shall have their due interest as formerly in the like cases;” where, as we know not how farre your Lordships meaning doth reach in the word *othermayes*, and in the word *due*, so we know not why your Lordships did not thinke fitt to agree to our Desire as it was conceived, and as the words stood, viz., “That there may be no ingagement without a solemne oath, wherein the Kirk may have the same interest which they had in the Solemne League and Covenant,” which Desire is so farre vnsatisfied, that for our interest in the matter of the oath and in the grounds of the vndertaking, we doe not see it allowed or preserved to ws; but rather that the Declaration holdeth forth the grounds of the vndertaking already resolved vpon by your Lordships, only leaving ws an interest in the

Parliaments in 4to print.

forme of an oath to be subjoined, and that not without some vncertaine and dubious qualifications as hath been touched. Meanwhile we see only a Declaration without an oath, and as Declarations are alterable by Parliaments, and their proceedings sometimes not agreeable to their Declarations (which the experience of these times hath taught ws), so if there were an oath subjoynd to the grounds of vndertaking expressed in this Declaration, we could not account it a lawful oath, but that it would make the bussinesse worse.

‘Your Lordships adde somewhat further relating to the matter of our first and second Desires, namely, “That your Lordships are resolved not to engage in any war before the necessity and lawfulness thereof be declared,<sup>1</sup> so as all who are well affected may be satisfied therewith, and that reparation to such breaches and injuries as are or shall be condescended vpon shall be demanded in such a just and fit way as shall be found most lawfull and expedient.” This clause, as likewise that which followeth, “that many of the dangers, with the grounds and resolutions, are by this Declaration of your Lordships made known to this Kingdom,” seems to hold ws in suspense till all the dangers, grounds, and resolutions be made known, and till the lawfulness and necessity of the war be cleared, and the way of seeking reparation resolved vpon; Yet your Lordships may be pleased to remember that in that part of your answer to ws of the twentieth, which is a returne to our Desire of knowing fully your Lordships resolutions, and being satisfied on the whole matter, we wer remitted to the Declaration as containing the grounds and resolutions of the Parliament on the whole matter.

‘As to that which followeth concerning a present putting of the countrey in a posture of defence, as in *anno* 1643, we should be glad it wer made to appear really that the grounds, principles, and ends were the same now they were in the year 1643; otherwise the like act vpon different grounds and for different ends make it not the same cause. Your Lordships doe indeed speak of the principles expressed in the Declaration as the same with the first principles contained in our Nationall Covenant and in the Solemne League and Covenant. But what reason we have to conceive they are new and different principles may appear by the severall particulars before mentioned. Wee cannot here passe a new interpretation which the Declaration puts vpon the Solemne

<sup>1</sup> *cleared for* declared at p. 470.

League and Covenant, viz., "That we did solemnly swear and promise before God and his angels to endeavour Reformation of and Vniformity in Religion and Church Government in all his Majesties dominions, according to the Word of God and the example of the best Reformed Churches;" where we passe your Lordships limiting and restricting of Vniformity more then the Covenant doth, which may infer that Vniformity in Church Government between the Churches of Christ in these three covenanted Kingdoms is not to be vrged in any other maner or measure then we have a precedent of in other Reformed Kirks. But that which here we chiefly aime at in <sup>1</sup> the following clause of the Declaration, viz., "And not only to the vtmost of our power, with our meanes and lives, to stand to the defence of our dread Sovereaigne his Person and Authority in the preservation of the true Religion and liberties of the Kingdome, but also in every cause which may concerne his Majesties honour, to concur, according to the lawes of this Kingdom and duty of good subjects." Yet your Lordships know that no such interpretation hath been made by the Assemblies of the Kirk of the Solemne League and Covenant as your Lordships are pleased here to make of it. If it be said that your Lordships meaning was only of our Nationall Covenant, yet it may be observed withall that the plain and grammaticall construction of the words will carry that interpretation either vpon the Solemne League and Covenant only, or both vpon it and vpon our Nationall Covenant. However, although our Nationall Covenant only were here fixed vpon, concerning which there is such an expression in the supplication of the Generall Assemblie *anno* 1639 to his Majesties Comissioner and the Lords of Secreet Counsell, yet there are some weighty considerations which we humbly offer against the application of that supplication of the Assembly to the present bussinesse; For, 1. His Majestie was at that time giving satisfaction to the publick desires of this Kirk concerning Religion; we heartily wish we might say the like now. 2. We doe not see the Cause stated in the Declaration to be for his Majesties honour, and so to fall within that duty expressed in the Declaration of the Generall Assemblie; and as one of the ends of the Covenant was his Majesties honour and happinesse, and your Lordships have also acknowledged in your oath of Parliament that the honour, happinesse, and greatnesse of the Kings Majestie doth depend on the

<sup>1</sup> *Is* for *in* in 4to print.

purity of Religion as it is now established in this Kingdome, so whatsoever crosseth or prejudiceth the grounds of the Covenant, or any of the ends therof, can not with vs find any such comendation as to be a cause which concerneth his Majesties honour.

3. Whatsoever we owe to the King in civill matters distinct from the cause of Religion, sure all these other dueties are with a subordination to the glory of God and good of Religion, and we are very confident it was and will be far from the thoughts of the Generall Assemblie, vnder colour of his Majesties honour, to concur with him, or any in his name, in a cause which is hurtfull and prejudiciall to the good of Religion and to the other ends of the Solemne League and Covenant; yet the cause stated in the Declaration we humbly conceive to be such. 4. It may be remembered that the Crosse Petition,<sup>1</sup> having cited the same clause of the said Petition of the Generall Assemblie, and making vse thereof in order to an Engagement in War in his Majesties quarrell against the Parliament of England, was declared against by the Comission of the Generall Assemblie *anno* 1643. And among other particulars it was then declared, that the limitations expressly mentioned in the words cited out of the Assemblies Supplication, viz., "According to the lawes of this Kingdome and duety of good subjects," wer interpreted by some that spake at the time in the Generall Assembly, to be all one as if it had been said, "within this Kingdome," we not knowing of any lawes of this Kingdom of further extent. It was also then observed, and may now be applied and remembered, That the Nationall Covenant having been subscribed in the years 1581 and 1590, before King James was King of England, and being qualified in the particular heads and articles by expresse limitations and restrictions to this Kirk and Kingdom, to the Religion, lawes, and liberties of Scotland, can no more be

---

<sup>1</sup> A petition presented by some noblemen and gentlemen to the Privy Council on 10th January 1643, in opposition to one by 'the Commission of the Assembly and certain noblemen, barons, and burgesses,' and declared by them to 'tend to the hinderance of their proceedings and endeavours in this publick work committed to them by the King's Majesty and Parliament,' and declared by the Commission 'to be nothing else but a secret plot and subtle undermining of all the present designs of this Kirk and Kingdom for Unity of Religion, and of all the work of God in this land.' See the representation against it published by the Commission under the title, '*A Declaration against a Crosse Petition, wherein some secret letts of the intended Reformation are discovered,*' etc. Edinr., Evan Tyler, 1643.

extended to municipall debates, and to the lawes and liberties of England, vnto which we are strangers, then the Kingdome of England can judge of our lawes and determine our differences, the tuo Kingdomes being still independent each on other, and not subordinate on to another, as the first article of the Large Treaty fully declareth.

‘As to what we find in the close of the Declaration, “that this Kingdome of Scotland will now make it evident, as they have often declared, that their quietnes, stability, and happinesse doth depend vpon the safety of the Kings Majesties person and maintenance of his greatnesse and royall authority, who is Gods Vicegerent set over vs for maintenance of Religion and ministration of justice,” we shall only put your Lordships in mind, that your Nationall Covenant joyneth with his Majesties safety, his good behaviour in his office, and sayeth, “That the quietnesse and stability of our Religion and Kirk doth depend vpon the safety and good behaviour of his Majesty, as vpon a comfortable instrument of Gods mercy granted to this countrey for the maintenance of his Kirk and ministration of justice.” Otherwise, if a King doe not his duety for the maintenance of the true Religion and ministration of justice, it is not his safety alone that make his people to be in quietnesse and happinesse. Withall, as our quietnesse and happinesse dependeth on his Majesty and his doing of his duty as an instrument and minister of God for good, so the honour, greatnesse, and happinesse of the Kings royall Majestie and the welfare of the subjects, depend vpon the purity of Religion, as is well expressed in your Lordships oath of Parliament.

‘And now we shall, with your Lordships favour and permission, make this conclusion vpon the whole matter, that as we neither were nor are against ane Engagement of this Kingdom in war, but have been and shall be willing to consent thereto if once satisfied in our consciences concerning the clearnesse, lawfulnessse, and necessity of the Cause and quarrell, and concerning our calling, manner of proceeding, instruments to be entrusted, security to be had for Religion and other particulars contained in our former papers, not yet satisfied by your Lordships, so we are necessitat to professe and declare to your Lordships that we cannot, we dare not in our consciences agree to an Engagement vpon such grounds, and in such a way as is stated in your Lordships Declaration: And therefore, for our exoneration, doe dissent from the whole complex bussinesse in the said Declaration, as not containing clear and con-



vincing grounds of vndertaking of war, nor providing for the security of Religion, nor clearly disclaiming his Majesties late concessions and offers as vnsatisfactory, nor tending to the suppression of the Malignant party, but rather to compliance with them, as we humbly conceive; nor preserving the liberties and known interest of the Kirk, nor proposing the way of Treaties, and all other possible wayes of peace to be sought and assayed before a war. For which reasons, and others before mentioned vpon the particular heads of the Declaration, we plainly declare our dissent from the complex circumstantiat state of the present bussines contained in the said Declaration, and take to witnesse God, angels, and men, that your Lordships have not wanted warning from the watchmen, and that we shall be free of all the distractions, confussions, miseries, and blood which may follow vpon your Lordships proceeding to an Engadgement in war vpon the grounds of the Declaration. We further call to record the Searcher of all hearts and the righteous Judge of all the world, That our not concurring proceedeth not from want of zeale against Sectaries, nor from any remisseness in that which may concerne his Majesties true honour and happines, and the preservation of Monarchicall Government in him and his posterity, nor from any want of tendernes of the priviledges of Parliaments, nor from any want of sympathie with our afflicted and oppressed brethren in England, in reference to all which our proceedings have been, and shall be (wee trust), reall testimonies of our affection and sinceritie. But our not concurring proceedeth meerly from tendernes in the point of security of Religion and Vnion between the Kingdomes, and from the vnsatisfactorinesse of the grounds of your Lordships Declaration, as hath been expressed in the particulars. Wherefore we humbly beseech your Lordships to interpret favourably and charitably any liberty which we have vsed (the matter being such as lyeth sad and weighty vpon our consciences), and that your Lordships would also be pleased to be mindfull of making good that passage of your Declaration, where yow say that yow are resolved "not to engadge in any war before the necessity and lawfulness thereof be cleared, so as all who are well affected may be satisfied therewith;" Which if your Lordships shall be pleased to do, there is a door of hope yet open, and we shall not cease to pray vnto the Lord (as He shall assist ws), that a spirit of counsell and vnderstanding, and of the fear of the Lord, may be vpon yow, and that God would graciously rid both your Lordships and ws out of all hid

and lurking snares, and so guide your Lordships as that there may be yet a sweet and harmonious joining of hearts and hands vpon right principles, grounds, and motives, in a right way, and for the right ends.'

The nixt meeting at 10 houres vpon Mononday.

The Comission appoynts the letters following to be sent to the Presbytery and town of Air:—

Letter to the  
Presbytery of  
Air

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—It is not vnkowne to yow that we have intrusted to ws the planting of the Kirk of Air with a colleague to your brother, Mr. William Adair, and that there is nothing done there anent, altho the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie have recomended the planting therof to the towne of Air: Therefore we desire that yow may concur with your best advise to them for the planting therof; And we wish that it may be planted with all diligence before the ensueing Generall Assemblie, that we may make the report therof to them. Being confident of your cair of so necessary a work both for the help of your brother and for the confort of the people of God there, wee recommend yow and your labours to the blissing of God and rest.'

*To their reverend and loving brethren The Presbytery of Air.*

Letter to the  
Toun of Air.

'RIGHT WORTHIE AND MUCH RESPECTED,—We wrot to yow befor concerning that recomendation of the Generall Assemblie for providing a colleague to your minister, earnestly desiring that yow wold take some course therin, wherof we have heard no thing from yow; only we hear by the clerk that ther wes sumonds given out, bot he hes heard of no returne of diligence; Therefore we onlie desire that now before the Assembly there may be so much done as may testify your diligence and cair of so pious a work. It is all we have to say. Recommending yow to the Lords speciall blissing, and remain

'Yours in the Lord,

*Edinburgh,  
28 Aprile 1648.*

THE COMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE'

*For the right worthie and their much respected freinds the  
Proveist, Baillies, and Counsall of the burgh of Air.*

*Edinburgh, 1 Maij 1648.*

*Sederunt* :—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Bell : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Colin Adam : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Hew Mackall : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. John Neve : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Samuel Rutherford. **ELDERS.**—Libbertoun : Lawrence Henderson : George Porterfeild : Sir James Stewart.

The Comission of the Generall Assembly, considering that at this tyme they have provided ministers to preach to the honorable Court of Parliament, and knowing that their reverend brethren of the Provinciaill Assembly of Lothian, being to meet the morne, will be very carefull to supplie that duety, seing the Comission after so long attendance is now to dissolve, Therfor they doe seriously recomend to the said Provinciaill to provyd tuo ministers to preach to the Parliament each Sabbath of this instant moneth of Maij, as also that during their sitting they may be pleased to send some of their owne number to pray every day in Parliament, and, after their dissolving, to recomend it to the Presbyterie and Ministry of Edinburgh vntill the said nixt quarterly meeting of this Comission.

Recommendation to the Provinciaill of Lothian for Ministers to pray, and preach in Parliament.

The Comission appoynts Mr. James Guthrie to pray the morne to the Parliament.

The Comission having heard by Mr. Heugh Cunningham that the brethren in Irland are very desirous to have information of bussines in this Kingdome, Therefore the Comission appoynts Mr. James Hamiltoun to keepe correspondence with them from tyme to tyme.

Correspondence with Irland.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Robert Dalgleishe to speake to the Thesaurer to provyde the 500 lib. sterling against the nixt quarterly meeting, and to show his Lordship that the Commissioners that should goe to Irland, and many other particular bussines are impeded for want of money.

Annuitie of 500 lib. sterling.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Robert Blair, Samuel Rutherford, James Hamiltoun, and John Smith, with the *Moderatour*, to hear the Commissioner from Irland and to report.

Commissioner from Irland.

The Comission, having considered the Report of the brethren of Auchterardour and Perth concerning, David Grahame, being vnsatisfied therewith, Thinke fit to returne this answer :—

Letter concern-  
ing David  
Graham to  
Presbyterie of  
Auchterardor.

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—Having considered your Report and David Grahams Declaration, We doe not find that satisfaction in it we desired, perceiving him to decline any acknowledgment that the course he wes in wes rebellion, nor doeth he give so positive and particular confession of the offenses as his sentence beareth, which we conceive may be from want of present information, Therfor wee yet desyre yow, with the concurrence of the brethren formerly desired to assist yow, in that bussines, to conferr with him, and labour to bring him to a greater measure of sense and acknowledgment of the haynousnes of his offences, and that as particularlie as his sentence imports, or as others in his condition hes done, which we hope the gentleman will be willing to doe, and being done sincerely and heartily will tend to his good and inward comfort. Thus comending yow and all your labours to the Lords grace, we remain

‘Your loving brethren,

Edinburgh,  
1 Maij 1648.

THE COMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.’

‘Concerning Robert Grahame of \_\_\_\_\_, your Report relates to a supplication which we have not received, nor have we sene it, nor heard from himself, and therfore can give no opinion concerning him.’

*To the right reverend The Presbytery of Auchterardour.*

The nixt meeting at 2 houres afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS,—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Evan Cameron : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Heugh Mackall : Mr. John Neve : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. George Leslie : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. John Bell : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Mungo Law. ELDERS.—Libbertoun : Findawrie : Sir James Stewart : George Porterfeild : Lawrence Henderson : John Semple.

Committee for  
the Psalmes.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Robert Douglas, George Gilaspie, William Colvill, James Hamiltoun, John Smith, with Mr. John Adamson, to revise Rouse paraphrase of the Psalmes in meeter, with the animadversiones thereupon, and to report their opiniones.

The Comission appoynts the clerk to draw vp in forme the overtures to the Parliament, but for the overtures that shall be prepared to the Assembly the Comission appoynts Mr. James Hamiltoun to have them in readines against the nixt quarterly meeting.

The Comission thinks it fit to dissolve now, desireing the brethren to returne at the nixt quarterly meeting in Maij, and to acquaint their brethren absent to keepe that dyet, appoynting also the Moderatour, if any mater occurre of importance, to conveen so many of the Comission as he can conveniently.

*Edinburgh, 4 May 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Smith: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Doctor Colvill: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. Evan Cameron.  
ELDERS.—Dundas: Libbertoun.

The Moderator shew that this day he had conveened the brethren occasionallie now in towne at the Synod by reason of some letters and petitions he had received.

This day a letter sent from the Provinciaalls of Galloway and Aberdene, and from the Presbytery of Lanerk, together with their petition they desired to be presented to the Parliament, which, being considered, The Comission appoynts Mr. William Dagleish to present the petition of Galloway to the Parliament, and to accompany the presenters of the petitions from the Provinciaalls of Lothian and Aberdene, and of the Presbytery of Lanerk. Tenor of the letters followes:—

‘REVEREND AND DEARE BRETHREN,—Amidst the distractions and sad discouragments of this backsliding and sinfull tyme our hearts are exceedingly refreshed by the goodnes of God in setting yow ther on a watchtower to see and communicat to the land, both in what condition Religion stands, and what is fitting to be done in relation thervnto, wherin, although your fightings and fears are more nor ordinary, yet your reward is with the Lord, your strength and successe is from him, your persons and employments are deare to the people of God through the land as their owne soules.

Overturs to the  
Parliament and  
Assembly.

Letter from the  
Provinciall of  
Galloway.

‘That necessary and seasonable Declaration emitted by yow was so acceptable in all the points therof to all here, and accordingly red by ministers and received by people, that vpon inquirie made in several Presbyteries, and now in the Synod, we cannot find the least suspicion of disaffection in any, either minister or people ; But all acknowledge the good hand of God vpon yow, and take it as an argument of his favour towards the land, and that he is not mynded as yet to forsak ws, when he is pleased to give ws so clear intimation of our dueties and dangers.

‘We adore the deepe and gracious wisdome of God in leading yow along in that conference with the right honorabill the Estates of Parliament, and are so well satisfied with these 8 Desires imparted by yow to ws that we humbly conceive all and everie on of them to be precisly adhæred vnto, as without which neither Religion, King, nor Kingdome can well be secured. And therefor we have made our addresses in a humble petition to the right Honorabill the Estates of Parliament to satisfie these so just Desires, which we have herewith sent that it may be disposed of according to your judgment, who know the juncture of affaires. As for the Presbyteries within this Province yow neid not doubt but they will both wait vpon information from yow in publick affaires, and tymously acquaint yow when they shall stand in neid of publick advice. What yow recomend anent searching out and mourning for the sins of this Nation, and the preserving of trueth, vnitie, knowledge, and pietie, wee doe acknowledge the same to be most necessary, and shall by the grace of God, according to our abilitie, endeavour to acquit our selves according to your advice in all things. And wee are confident that, as yow have testified your zeale in every thing, so likewise in taking notice of vnsound and vnseasonable doctrine, which being vented (as we are informed) in the most eminent place of the Kingdome, both strengtheneth the hands and increaseth the number of Malignants, and scandalizeth manie throughout the whole land, and even in those parts where we live, wherein we both sympathize with your difficulties, and promise to our selves, that yow will tymously censure and suppress such enormities according to the power of God put in your hands.

‘Such of our number as are members of the Comission have attended as those that live at such a distance could, and we have charged them in the Lord not to be wanting in time coming. Now, the Lord himself, who is able to doe exceeding aboundantlie abone all we aske or think, furnish yow with such counsell and courage as these times and your trust requires. Wee rest

‘Your very loving brethren in the Lord Jesus,

THE PROVINCIALl SYNOD OF GALLOWAY.

*Wigtoun,* Sic *Subscibitur*, Jo. M<sup>c</sup>LELLAN, *Modr.*  
*April 18, 1648.*

MR. JA. IRVING, *Cle. Synodi.*’

‘RIGHT HONOURABILL, REVEREND AND DEARLIE BELOVED IN THE LORD,—We are very sensible of the great solicitude and paines ye have taken in the Cause of God, both before and now in this dangerous tyme, when Satan so much bestirreth himself in his craft and malice to impeded that happie course of Reformation which hath bene so laudable vndertaken and advanced within thir three Kingdomes; and doe highly esteeme of your paines, of the work of your faith, the labour of your love, the patience of your hope, and blesse the Lord for the evident demonstrations of his presence with yow in this his owne work, wherof we have seen cleare footsteps in your Declaration seasonable emitted, received by us, pervsed also according to your direction verie vnanimously: as also in your most just Desires presented to the Honourabill Court of Parliament. In all these, and in this letter to your selves, with a supplication to the Parliament, ye have us all and everie on going along with yow, *nemine* (so much as in appearance) *contradicente*. And be ye assured that, by the grace of God, we shall be ever readie to contribute what in us lyeth for your incouragment in so good and laudable a work which doth so nearly concerne the glory of God, the happines of this Kirk, of the King, and of the Vnited Kingdomes. We are not ignorant of the manifold difficulties and oppositions that ye doe meet with, yet knowing whom ye beleve, we beseech yow to be constant, stedfast, vnmmoveable, alwayes abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord,

Letter from  
 Provinciall of  
 Aberden.

to whose grace heartily recommending yow we subscribe ourselves  
your humble servants and loving brethren by

‘Your honours humble servant and loueing  
fellow labourer in Christ,

*Sic subscribitur, Mr. Jo. Row,  
Moderator of the Provinciaall Synod of Aberdene,  
in their name and at their speciall command.’*

‘Wee desire and intreat that the bearer, our reverend brother,  
Mr. John Forbes, whom we have sent over with our letter and  
supplication, may be directed and assisted by yow in presenting  
the supplication.’

*Aberdene,  
Aprile 26, 1648.*

Letter from the  
Presbytery of  
Lanerk.

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—We have received your Declaration, and  
hes obeyed your ordinance with all diligence for the reading of  
it. We bless God for your zeale, faithfulness, and prudence in  
this your seasonable warning in so needfull a tyme; We hope  
that the example of your zeale and sound of your trumpet sall  
waken many that otherwyse might have sleiped, That the Lord  
may yet have in this land his tuo faithfull witnesses who may  
lift vp their voice and cry aloud in so great defection of these  
miserable times, when truth is contradicted and opposed on  
ether side. We know the manifold difficulties ye wrassele with,  
and sall not be vnmindfull to hold up your condition befor Him  
who is able to establish and strenthen yow that ye may stand  
forth against all opposition, knowing that whatever be the con-  
tradiction of many, yet wisdom shall be justified of her owne  
children; and howsoever that faith and love of the truth could  
scaircely be found in those latter dayes, yet your judgment is  
with the Lord, and your work with him; and for our selves we  
shall continew stedfast through the strenth of Christ to follow  
your warnings according to our places. We commend yow and  
all your employments to the grace of God, and rests

‘Your observant brethren and  
fellow labourers in the Gospell,

*Sic subscribitur,*

Mr. J. HUME, *Modr.*

Mr. J. SEMPLE, *Clerk.’*

The nixt meeting the morne at 8 houres.



*Edinburgh, 5 Maij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Doctor Colvill: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Lawder: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. John Hay: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. John Smith. *ELDERS*.—Dundas: Libbertoun.

The Comission of the Generall Assemblies doe humbly desire David Spence. that the Honorabill Estates of Parliament wold take to their consideration the complaint given in against David Spence, and that their Lordships may be pleased to assigne a day for it, and appoynts the brethren that goe to the Parliament with the petitions to represent this their humble desire.

The Comission, considering the proceedings of the honorabill Act for Advise  
to Presbyteries. court of Parliament tending now to Engagement befor satisfaction in the Cause and other grounds of the Engadgment, and their other Desires to the Parliament, Therefor think it very fitt that Presbyteries withdraw them selves from giving any assistance or concurrence in any way to their proceedings in that Engadgment, and especially that they do not read the publick orders of the Committee, nor send forth any of their number to attend their forces. The Comission thinks also fit that a present short Information be drawn for Presbyteries that they may the better know how to carrie them selves.

This day the drawght of a Declaration to be sent to Presbyteries read; the Comission appoynts Messrs. David Calderwood, Committee for  
revising the  
Declaratioun. George Gillaspie, John Smith, Robert Ker, and the Moderator to revise it.

The next meeting at 3 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Patrik Sibbald: Mr. Robert Baillie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Evan Cameron: Mr. John Smith: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. John Forbes. *ELDERS*.—Dundas: Libbertoun: Sir James Stewart: Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission approues the Declaratioun vnanimously; Tenor wherof followes:—

*'A Declaration<sup>1</sup> of the Commission of the Generall Assembly to this whole Kirk and Kingdome concerning the present publike proceedings towards an Engagement in Warre so farre as Religion is therein concerned.*

Declaration  
concerning  
present dangers  
of the 5th May.

'God only wise, who is wonderfull in counsell and excellent in working, whose thoughts are not like mens thoughts, nor his wayes like mens wayes, who some times by weak and vnlikeley meanes, and often by contrary meanes, vseth to worke out the greatest works of his glory, and the greatest salvation to his people; After he had broken the Egyptian Antichristian yoke, first in this, then in the nighbour Kingdome, with a mightie hand and stretched out arm, and had also brought ws through a Red Sea of a bloody opposition in<sup>2</sup> warre; yea, after we were near the wished for Reformation and peace, He hath againe reduced ws to such extreme difficulties and dangers, as makes many in their haste apt to wish they had not come out of Egypt, or that they wer returned thither again. How great and how many soever our dangers be, "the Lord is righteous in all his wayes, and holy in all his works," and He hath "punished ws lesse then our iniquities deserve." Among many other provocations, that of sinfull compliance is one which the present judgments of God in both Kingdomes do more especially and more distinctly proclaim and speake out eccho-wise vnto ws. Sectaries in the one hand, and Malignants in both, were so much connived at and complied with, that God hath most justly made them on both sides to be thornes and scourges to these that cherished them, when they should have suppressed them. But as we will "beare the indignation of the Lord because we have sinned against him," so we encourage ourselves in our God, and trust that when He hath humbled and proved his people, He will doe them good in their latter end. Blessed are they that wait for him, and live by faith, and keep their garments clean, for they shall "see the good of Jerusalem, and peace vpon Israel." Yea, God shall work so much good out of all the greatest evils which now afflict them, that they shall say in end, Wee had perished vnlesse we had perished; and the work of God had not been done if it had not been vndone.

<sup>1</sup> It was published as a 4to pamphlet, without title-page, printer's name, or place of publication, like several of the other papers of the Commission, and with the identical heading given above.

<sup>2</sup> And for in in 4to.

‘ It is one door of hope to vs that God hath raised vp the spirits of many of his servants in diverse places and Provinces of England to joyne together in witnessing a good confession, and giving a fair publike testimony for the Truth of Christ, for the Covenant, for the Presbyteriall Government, and against that abominable toleration of most dangerous errors, heresies, and schismes. These testimonies we have seen to our great joy and confort, and have been much refreshed thereby, trusting that so many publick testimonies as have been given in both Kingdomes for the Covenant and against the toleration of heresie or schisme shall not be in vaine, but that God shall lay open those that resist the truth, so as “they shall proceed no further, but their folly shall be made manifest unto all men.” And we doe<sup>1</sup> not doubt but that such shoutings shall be heard among the Churches of Christ, “Shame, shame vpon the way of the Sectaries!” “Grace, grace vpon that Covenant and Reformation which the Sectaries opposed!”

‘ Our present work is at home, to give an antidote against these Malignant designs now brought to so much maturity; and withall to clear our own late proceedings, which some are not content to misunderstand, except they also misrepresent them to as many others as they can; Yea, some are so skilfull in coyning, others so bold in outing, and a thrid sort so weak and simple in believing lies and calumnies, that every conscientious man hath cause to pray at this tyme, “Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips and from a deceitfull tongue.”

‘ That we may therefore lay more open the truth of matters, we shall not now so far run the back trade as to insist vpon the rise and progresse of these present evils, nor vpon the grounds of our former feares and apprehensions of dangerous and Malignant designs heretofore on foot: It shall be sufficient at this time to make known the late passages since we received his Majesties letter, dated at Carisbrook Castle, December 27, 1647, together with a narrative in writting of his Majesties concessions and offers concerning Religion, and what his Majesty is content to doe for this kingdom (*upon a good agreement*); vnder which expression we know not how much may be comprehended. That letter and narrative, together with the reports which then this Kingdome was full of, That his Majesty had given satisfaction to the publike desires concerning the Covenant and Religion (thereby to make the people secure, and the better to animate them vnto an engagement in his

---

<sup>1</sup> Doe omitted in 4to.

Majesties quarrell), did minister occasion to our late Declaration, which, although extreamly opposed and maligned by such as found their projects thereby crossed, yet hath found such generall and good acceptance in this Kirk of Scotland, that we have already received not only from diverse Presbyteries, but from the most part of the Provinciall Synods, most affectionate letters of thanks for the same, as, namely, from the Provincials<sup>1</sup> of Lothian and Tweddale, Fyffe, Merse<sup>2</sup> and Tiviotdale, Perth and Stirling, Angus and Mernes, Glasgow and Air, Drumfreis, Galloway, and Aberdeen: And we doubt not but that the few other Provincials would have done the like, but that being in more remote places, they had not the opportunity to be so soon acquainted with the condition of publick affairs.

‘ Not long after the emitting of that Declaration, we were desired vpon the 15 of March by the Comittee of Parliament, to appoint some of our number to conferre with their Lordships, which we did: But vpon the 17 of that moneth, vnderstanding that a vote had passed in Parliament vpon the 16 concerning Berwick and Carlile (which vote, as it was dissented from and protested against by diverse members of Parliament, who have been most zealous and constant since the begining, so we conceived to be a pre-determining of the subject of the Conference, and to be of exceeding dangerous consequence to the Cause of God and ends of the Covenant), we were therevpon discouraged from entertaining that Conference, and so resolved to delay it till we should give further order to those of our number appointed on the Conference.

‘ After this, vpon the 22 of March, we did, for our owne exoneration and for a clear vnderstanding between the Honorabill Court of Parliament and ws, represent to their Lordships 8 humble Desires; wherevpon the same day we wer invited to a new Conference with some of their Lordships, which did not produce the wished effect and satisfaction which we were waiting for. Vpon the 28 of March we received the Parliaments Answers to our eight Desires, which, leaving ws still vnsatisfied, did occasion our Humble Representation of March 29, wherevnto we received no other answer, but a desire of Parliament sent ws the next day for a Conference vpon our said Desires and the Parliaments Answer therevnto, and also vpon the state of the Question and whole matter. But as we were willing to conferre vpon our 8 Desires, and the vnsatisfactoriness of the Parliaments Answers therevnto, so till we should receive a

<sup>1</sup> *Provinciall* in 4to print.

*Sense* in do.

cleer and reall satisfaction to these our Desires, we declined a Conference vpon the state of a Question for warre, for the grounds and reasons expressed in our paper of the 30 of March, and did accordingly give order to those of our number appointed to conferre. But the power given to the Committee of Parliament containing no thing of further satisfaction to be given to our Desires, that their Conference (after some time spent in debates) proved no lesse ineffectuall then the former two.

‘ Upon the 11 of April, It was ordered by the Parliament that the Demand concerning Religion, thought fitt by their Lordships to be sent to the Parliament of England, should be communicated vnto ws, wherevnto we returned an answer by our paper of the 13 of that moneth; And (that we might leave no meanes vnassayed for satisfaction in those particulars, (wherein most part of the Provinciaall Synods hath joyned with ws in supplications to the Parliament) without which many others as well as our selves, could not be satisfied in conscience to concurre in the Engagement,) We did by our petition of the 18 further insist with their Lordships in all humility and earnestnesse for satisfaction to our Desires, and to be cleared vpon the whole matter, unto all which we have received no other answers for the satisfaction of our consciences, but the paper delivered in to ws from the Parliament vpon the 20 of April, together with their Lordships Declaration, vnto which we were remitted for satisfaction in most things we had desired. But how great reason we have to be still vnsatisfied, will appear by our answer to their Lordships paper of the 20 of April, and by our Humble Representation vpon the Declaration itself, expressing more fully our sense of the whole matter. And although we might have justly desired some weeks for deliberation about an answer to so large and so premeditate a Declaration concerning things of so high a nature, yet we made such haste that our Representation therevpon was fully agreed and concluded among ws vpon the eight day after we received the Declaration itself.

‘ If the Honorabill Estates of Parliament had been pleased to delay the sending away of their Demands to England, and the publishing their Declaration to this Kingdom till they had received and considered our Humble Representation therevpon, we know not but it might have, by the blessing of God, conduced much to the preventing of great and sad inconveniences. But now their Lordships Declaration being emitted, as it is, we have too much cause to feare that the Malignant party shall make vse of it to the

ensnaring of many, vnlesse tymous warning and information be given them. For our part it hath been our endeavour (which we are confident is desired with vs by all the well affected both in Church and State), that there may be no rupture in this Nation, but a firm vnion and conjunction vpon the first principles and grounds of engaging in this Cause. And as we have not been tenacious of words but of things, nor of any other things but such as highly concerne the glory of God, solemne Covenants, and the good, safety, and security of Religion, so we shall be blamelesse before God, angells, and men, of all the evils, distractions, and confussions which may follow vpon or be occasioned by the not satisfying of so just and necessary Desires.

‘And now for the result of the whole busines: As we were before, and still are, ready to consent and agree to the engaging and acting in warre if we were satisfied in our consciences concerning the grounds of vndertaking and the meanes and wayes of prosecuting the same, and concerning the other particulars contained in our papers presented to the Parliament; So not being satisfied in those, and looking vpon the warre as it is now stated, matters standing as they do, and the whole complexe busines taken together, We cannot but with all dutifull respect and honour, both to his Majesty, and to the Estates of Parliament, plainly dissent and differ from the same, being so far from a cleer satisfaction in our consciences concerning the lawfulnessse and necessity of a war, vpon the grounds and in the manner expressed in the Declaration of Parliament, that contrariwise we are cleerly perswaded in our consciences it is an Engagement of most dangerous consequence to the true Reformed Religion, both in Doctrine, Discipline, Worship, and Government, prejudiciall to the due interest and liberty of the Kirk, favourable and advantageous to the Popish, Prelaticall, and Malignant party, inconsistent with the Vnion of the Kingdomes<sup>1</sup> and the satisfaction of the Presbyterian party in England, and therefore contrary to the Word of God, to the Solemn Covenants, first principles and publick professions of this Kirk and Kingdom, and a remedy worse then the disease, and a course wherevpon we cannot expect a blessing from God; For which reasons (expressed more fully and particularly in our Humble Representation vpon the late Declaration of Parliament), we cannot in our consciences allow either ministers in their places and callings, or any others whatsoever, to concurre and co-operate in the Engagement, but trust that

<sup>1</sup> *Kingdom* in 4to print.

all that have in them true tendernesse of conscience and tremble at the Word of God, will by his grace and assistance keep themselves vnspotted and free in this busines, and will choose affliction rather then iniquity, and take their hazard of suffering rather then of sin, believing that the wrath of man shall turn to the praise of God, and "the remainder of wrath He will restrain."

'We know there is much zeall pretended for the ends of the Covenant, Vniformity of Religion, suppression of Sectaries, and the like: But the more pretence be made of religious ends, the Malignant designes, varnished and painted therewith, are vnto God and good men so much the more hatefull. Doth the same fountain send forth both sweet water and bitter? Or how can true zeall against Sectaries lodge in one breast with zeal with<sup>1</sup> Malignants? Besides, if Religion and the glory of God be now cheifly aimed at, what meaneth the refusing of that satisfaction and security which hath been desired for Religion? And if there be such zeal against Sectaries in the Engagement, what meant it that not long ago, when the dangers of the true Reformed Religion in this Kirk from the prevalent party of Sectaries in England were remonstrat, by vs to the honorabill Committee of Estates, it was pleaded by some who now are most active and forward for an Engagement, that this Kirk and Kingdom was in no such danger from the Sectaries in England and there<sup>2</sup> Army there, as might be any cause of not disbanding the Army in this Kingdome. And is this candid or fair dealing to extenuat or eleuat dangers from Sectaries so as may best serve mens present busines? Or if the design at that tyme was so to disband that Army, as to make vp another of their owne modelling, why was this so much disclaimed when mentioned among our feares and apprehensions in our Remonstrance, October 13? However, it seems the thing then suspected is now begun to be acted, and it is too apparent that our former feares wer not without some reall ground.

'As to any calumnies or aspersions cast vpon our proceedings by Malignant and disaffected persons, as our consciences before God, so the very course of our proceedings before men doth cleerly wipe them off. And because we have here only summarily pointed at things, we shall for the cleerer vnderstanding of all refer to the several papers them selves here withall published and made known to all the people of God in this land, that they may "prove all things, and hold fast that which is good." We doe not doubt but vpon a

<sup>1</sup> For instead of *with* in 4to.

<sup>2</sup> The for there.

serious search into the particulars, all that do ingenuously seek after satisfaction shall find it. And as it will appear by the particular papers that we have not medled with civill businesses, but only with such things as meerly concerne the safety and security of Religion, so we leave it to the consciences of all the well affected in the land whether they will give more credit and belief to the professions and informations of such as were strangers and enemies to the Work and Cause of God in the begining, or of those who have given constant and reall proof of their integrity in this Cause from the begining. We trust God will discover more and more the mistery of Malignancy now so strongly working, manifest the innocency and sincerity of his servants, deliver his people out of the present snares, and guide them in a right and safe way ; which afterwards shall be no grief of heart, but matter of peace and confort vnto them.'

This day a letter produced from the Provinciaall of Lothian, intimating a petition presented by them to the Parliament; tenor wherof follows :—

Letter from the  
Provinciaall of  
Lothian.

'RIGHT REVEREND AND WELL BELOVED IN OUR LORD,—  
Imediatlie after the opening of our Synod we receaved and read your letter, with the inclosed copie of your eight Desires to the Parliament, plainly informing ws how matters now stand, and what duties are incumbent to ws in such a tyme as this. We blisse the Lord with all our hearts for your zeal to God, and pious and prudent cariage in these times, and for your faithfull acquainting of ws (as yow have also done other Synods) what is in doing, and what ought to be done, in this juncture of affaires, according to our dutie to God and to the people who are vnder our charge. And howbeit yow neither desire nor expect comendation from ws nor any other, seing yow constantly labour to approve your selves to God who searches the heart, and resolve to goe through honour and dishonour, through ill report and good report ; Yet when we ponder in our hearts how yow are set vp as a signe of contradiction, and that yow meit with many vnjust calumnies, we have thought it our duetie to declair before God and men that your zeale and cair at this tyme in your Declaration and Desires have been (through Gods blissing) most seasonable and approveable, and we are confident that after ages, and all of this same time who are vnprejudged,



shall acknowledge that yee have done a verie faithfull duetie to God and to this poore Church and Kingdome, And therefore we doe vnanimously thanke yow, and exhort yow in the Lord to take more and more courage to expresse yourselves stedfastlie for the Lord and his Cause, even as yow also doe, and wee (by Gods grace) shall in all things recomended by yow to ws give heartie concurrence and obedience in our places and according to our power.

‘ And now to give ane account of the particulars contained in your letter directed to ws : First, we have cairfullie enquired anent the reading of your Declaration and the miscariages of any thereanent. In the tryall of our severall Presbyteries we doe find that the same hath been vniversally read and well received in all the Presbyteries within our bounds ; yet we have recomended to the severall Presbyteries to enquire if any person whatsoever have slighted the same, and to censure according to the measure of the miscariage.

‘ We have diligently compared your Desires to the Parliament with their Answers thervnto as they are contained in their printed Declaration, which (through Gods good providence) came abroad at the same time when we were assembled. And finding these your most necessar and just Desires not satisfied by the Parliament, we have made our addresse to that High and Honorabill Court by a supplication, whereof we have herewith sent yow a copie.

‘ We shall (God willing) labour to lay to heart the many provocations of this land, and to wrestle in prayer for removall of the wrath provoked thereby, and have concluded that a catalogue of the sins of the time, with the causes and remedies thereof, be brought in by our severall Presbyteries to the Generall Assembly.

‘ We have entreated such of our number as are members of the Comission to wait constantlie vpon your meetings at all tymes hereafter, as we hear most of them have done hitherto.

‘ Finallie, we shall labour to have in readiness our thoughts anent the travells of Mr. Zacharie Boyd on the Scripturall Songs againe the next Generall Assembly.

‘ The Lord him self encourage yow all (reverend and dear brethren) to proceed and encrease more and more in your zeal

for God, and for publishing the mind of our Lord as these times requyre, and preserve yow from vnreasonable men, which shall be the constant prayer of

‘ Your most loving brethren in Christ,

‘ THE PROVINCIAL ASSEMBLIE

OF LoTHIAN AND TwEDDALL

*Sic subscribitur,*

Edinburgh,  
5 Maij 1648.

Mr. J. SMITH, *Moderator,*  
*in their name and at their command.’*

The Short Information, which is thought fitt to be presently prepared, being read, The Comission approves the same, and appoynts it to be sent with diligence to Presbyteries, together with a letter also read. Tenor wherof followes :—

‘ *A SHORT INFORMATION from the Commission of the Generall Assembly concerning the Declaration of the Honorabill Court of Parliament lately emitted to the Kingdom.*

The Information sent to Presbyteries.

- ‘ Although in the Answer of April 22, which we received in writing from the Honorabill Court of Parliament, we are remitted to their Lordships Declaration (now printed and published), therein to find satisfaction to our eight Desires, presented to the Parliament March 22, and although these Desires wer such as wer most agreeable to the Word of God, and doe highly concern the safety and security of Religion, yet after diligent perysall of the said Declaration of Parliament, we cannot find therein any one of these our eight Desires satisfied.
- ‘ 2. We find twice in the said Declaration a passage cited out of the Declaration of both Kingdomes, 1643, viz., “ That the not takers of the Covenant are declared to be publick enemies to Religion and Countrey, and to be punished as professed adversaries and Malignants.” But while this passage is pressed and vrge vpon the Parliament of England against the Sectaries, we cannot see that it is applied against such Malignants as have not to this day taken the Covenant. Shall we require of them the observing of such a rule, and not yet walk by that rule our selves ?
- ‘ 3. As the three breaches of Treaties insisted vpon in the said Declaration are disputable and not without controversie, so

the three Demands sent to the Parliament of England (as they are conceived) are of most dangerous consequence to Religion, so farre as we are able to judge of them or pry into them: And although we are reall well wishers to his Majesties honour, freedome, and safety, in such a way as may not be inconsistent with the safety and security of Religion; yet the Demand of his Majesties coming with honour, freedome, and safety to some of his houses in or near London, before security had from him, yea, before applications to be made to him by his Parliaments for settling Religion according to the Covenant, we conceive to be not only a postponing of Christs interest to the Kings, but an apparent hazard of the subversion of all the ends of the Covenant; considering that the Army being disbanded (as is also demanded) and his Majesty vnder no restraint, but restored with honour, freedome, and safety, may gather new strength, with the help of the Popish, Prelaticall, and Malignant party, for hindering the settling of Religion and peace according to the Covenant; which we have the more reason to fear and apprehend, his Majesty still retaining his old principles, and having not long since professed and declared that he is obliged in conscience to improve that power which God shall put in hands for the establishing of Episcopacy.

- ‘ 4. There are in the said Declaration diverse particulars highly concerning Religion, determined and resolved vpon without the advice and consent of the Generall Assemblie or their Comissioners; which is a great prejudice to the just interest and liberties of the Kirk.
- ‘ 5. We doe not find in the said Declaration all lawfull and possible wayes of peace, and, namely, by Treaties (as before in 1639 and 1640), endeavoured or sought after before an Engagement in warre; which method we conceive to be necessary as well by common and naturall equity as by the Word of God, and especially between two Kingdoms vnited by Solemne Covenant.
- ‘ 6. The Declaration holds forth no resolution of Parliament for opposing and suppressing of the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant party, if they rise againe in armes, but only against associating or joyning forces with them, and not so much as that, except with limitations, in case they be refusers to swear and subscribe the Covenant; and in case they rise in

armes to oppose or obstruct all or any one of the ends of the Covenant. Whereas it may be easily foreseen that if the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant party rise againe in armes in England, they can not only conceale their intentions against the ends of the Covenant, but also be easily exempted from being reckoned refusers of the Covenant, the Covenant not being now imposed vpon them; and being once suffered to rise in armes (as some ar already), may grow so strong as that it will be very hard and difficult to suppress them.

- '7. Whereas we have insisted for satisfaction to our consciences concerning the persons to be entrusted with the managing of the warre, and "that non may be employed in Comittees and Armies but such as have given constant proof of their integrity and faithfulness, and against whom there is no just cause of jealousy, That so we may the more confidently encourage our flocks to follow the Cause of God in their hands:" The Declaration, instead of satisfying this Desire, doth avoyd and keep off from these qualifications desired by ws, and so leaves a latitude for employing such as these qualifications do not agree to.

'*Finally.* As we neither were nor are against an engagement if once satisfied in the grounds of vndertaking and manner of proceeding, and the other particulars expressed in our former papers; So, for the reasons before mentioned, and diverse others, fully expressed in our Representation vpon the Declaration, wee judge the present Engagement, as it is stated, vnlawfull, and trust that all the well affected in the Kingdome will make conscience of their solemne vowes, and will be cairfull, by the grace and assistance of God, to keep them selves from being ensnared and carried alongst in any course contrary to the Covenant.'

Letter to  
Presbyteries of  
Advise con-  
cerning the  
Engagement.

'REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—We have sent vnto yow heirclosed a Short Information (vntill yow receive a more full and large one) which yow will be cairfull with all convenient speed to make known vnto your people, and to disperse copies therof to preserve them from being ensnared by the specious pretences of men. And becaus the Honorabill and High Court of Parliament have proceeded toward ane Engagement in a warre, wherein Religion is so neerly and highly concerned, before satis-

faction given vnto ws (who are entrusted by the Generall Assembly in the publict affairs of the Kirk) in the lawfulnessse and necessity of the cause and quarrell, and in our other Desires presented to their Lordships, Therefore, according to the trust comitted vnto ws, we doe advertise and advyse yow that every on of yow with-draw your selves from giving any assistance or concurrence in any way to their proceedings in that Engagement, and specially that yow neither send any of your number forth to attend their forces, nor yet read, or allow any others to read, any ordours or papers concerning the advancement of their present Engagement, as yow will be answerable to the ensuing Assembly. So praying God to give yow vnderstanding in all things, and make yow strong in the Lord and in the power of his might, against all temptations of the tyme, We remain

‘ Your loving brethren,

THE COMISSIONERS

OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLIE.

*Edinburgh,  
Maij 1648.*

*Subscribitur,*

Mr. ROBERT DOUGLAS, *Modr.*’

The Comission of Assembly heirby warrants and appoynts the Clerk to publish, either in writt or print as he shall find most convenient, the Declaration past in the fornoone, as also all the other papers whervnto it relats, and to send the same with diligence to Presbyteries; And further warrants him to publish aither in writt or print, any vther papers that shall be here after emitted in relation to the publick bussines for further clearing of the whole proceedings therein.

Warrant for  
publishing the  
publik papers.

*Edinburgh, ultimo Maij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Patrik Sibbald: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. George Leslie: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. John Neve: Mr. James Mairtein: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Robert Birnie. ELDERS.—Lauderdale: Angus: Balmerino: Lord Craighall: Libbertoun: Sir James Stewart.

The petition of the Lord Rae and his sone read, the Comission continues to give answer to it vntill the morne.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 1 Junij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. John Adamson: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. George Lealy: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Zacharie Boyd: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Martein: Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Samuell Douglas: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Mungo Law: Mr. Robert Lawrie: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. George Murray: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Hew Mackall. *ELDERS.*—Lord Angus: Libbertoun: Lawrence Henderson: George Porterfeild.

Mr. Samuel Douglas removed from the Comission.

The Comission, vnderstanding that Mr. Samuell Douglas is vnder processe befor his Presbytery, not yet cleared, Doe therfor remove the said Mr. Samuell, and debar him from any place in this Comission vntill he be cleared. And, in respect that Mr. Samuell is not yet tryed, The Comission thinks fitt that the wholl matter be referred to the next Generall Assembly now approaching, and that the Presbyterie of Chirnsyd cite any necessary witnesses, and Mr. Samuell warned heiroyf *apud acta*.

Letters produced from Paisley and Ersletoun, with their petitions to the Parliament. Tenor of the letters follows:—

Letter from Paisley.

‘RIGHT REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—Our hearts blisseth God in your behalff for your faithfulness and vigilancie in that whilk is intrusted to yow, especiallie for your seasonable and tymous warning given to ws in thir times of tentatioun, and in furnishing ws with information so full of light and convincing cleirnes, whilk as it hes been most profitable for our selfs, so we sall endeavour to make knowne to the people of our flocks as the Lord shall assist; We have resolved to supplicat the Honorabill Court of Parliament against this present Engadgment, and have sent our Commissioners, Mr. James Tayleour, and the Laird of Barochane, to present the samen to their Honours, whom we doe earnestly intreat ye would countenance therin if ye think fitt, and withall that ye wald continew in furnishing ws with information in publick

matters of so great concernment. As we shall be readie to give obedience to all your directions, so praying the Lord to confirme your hearts and strengthen your hands in this his great work, We rest

‘ Your loveing brethren,

*Paslay,* THE PRESBYTERY OF PASLAY.  
25 Maij 1648. *Subscritur, Mr. H. PEBLIS, Moderatour.’*

‘ REVEREND AND BELOUED BRETHREN,—It was only the want of a fitting oportunitie that hath made ws so slow in returning vnto yow a report of our diligence in reading of the Declaration, emitted in March last, which, as it was very seasonable in it self, so was it very heartily intertained by all of ws, and read publictly from our pulpits the first Lords day after the same came to our hands. We have severall tymes since receaved very tymous and. seasonable information from yow concerning your proceedings, and the condition of publick affaires, which hath been verie vsfull vnto ws and our people to keep ws free of snares in this day of temptation. And, therfore, we cannot but looke vpon your faithfulness and zeale in the discharge of the trust comitted vnto yow with very much joy and gladnes of heart, especially in those things that doe concerne the warre stated in the Declaration of the Parliament, To which we resolve (as not being satisfied in our consciences) to give no countenance nor concurrence, aither by preaching, or prayer, or wtherwyse, bot to warne our people of the evill and danger therof; Therefore for the further discharge of our consciences we have sent some of our number with an supplication to the honorabill Estates of Parliament, by way of returne to thair Lordships letter, the 11 of May, whom we doubt not but ye will countenance and assist in the presenting therof. So praying Jesus Christ our Lord to continue and multiplie his Spirit vpon yow for doing of your duetie resolutelie and boldlie, we rest

‘ Your affectionat brethren of

*Barindine,* THE PRESBYTERIE OF ERSINGTON,  
24 of Maij 1648. *Subscritur, Mr. J. VETCHE, Cls. Prij.’*

This day divers brethren came from diverse other Presbyteries shewing the Comission they had petitions from their Other Presbyteries that sent

Petitiones to  
the Parliament.

Presbyteries to the Parliament concerning the present Engadgment, viz., from Penpont, Irwin, Lanerk, Air, Ocherardour, Bigger, Hamiltoun, Glasgow, Lithgow, and from Edinburgh and Dalkeith joyntly, and the Comittee of the warre of that shyre; as also the brethren of Edinburgh Presbytery shew they had a petition to present to the Parliament in answer to their Lordships letter sent to Presbyteries.

Appoyntment  
of presenting  
the Petition for  
Glasgow.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. John Adamson, James Guthrie, Andro Fairfoull, George Leslie, Libbertoun, Sir James Stewart, Lawrence Henderson, to present to the Parliament a petition for the distressed town of Glasgow. Tenor whereof followes :—

*‘ The Supplication of the Comissioners of the Generall Assembly vnto the High and Honorabill Court of Parliament,*

*‘ Humbly Sheweth,—*

The Petition  
to the Parlia-  
ment for the  
distressed  
people in  
Glasgow.

‘ The greef and deep sorrow of our hearts, arising from the sense of the hote sparks of the Lords apparent wrath, and from the fear of his further just displeasure, least according to his threatning he sould spew this land out of his mouth, and bring all the curses of a broken Covenant on it, not only for the former coldrife affection to his cause and slighting of his oath, but also for ther deceitful dealing in his Covenant; which by degrees have come to such a measure of defection that, except God speedily provyd remedy, it is now most likly that every Malignant and disaffected person to the power of Religion and Reformation, and who have lifted banner against the people of God, standing for the Covenant, and have shed their blood, shall have more safe being, more countenancing and encouragement in this land then they who have been most constant in Gods Cause, and doe still make most conscience of the Solemne League and Covenant. For what lesse can we fear when we consider that the forces already on foot are about to force men either to rise them selves, and thrust out others toward this warr, without having any other satisfaction to their consciences save your Lordships Ordinance, or els to resolve to brook nether office nor livelihood in this land? And of this we have



no small evidence in this sad preparative past in diverse places of the land, especially vpon the towne of Glasgow, who, with the rest of the congregations within the bounds of their Synod, being on the way of supplication to all who might most orderly make it knowne to this High Court, that their not levying of men did proceed not from any contempt, but from want of satisfaction to ther consciences, are quartered vpon by diverse troupes of horss and regiments of foot; The burding lying only vpon such as are knowne best affected to the Covenant, and, namely, the Magistrats and Counsal, of whom about the number of tuentie have lyeing in their houses, and vpon their pay, at excessive rate, to the number of about tuo hundred men and fourscoir horse, as we are informed, and all now in their owne persons cast in prison in the Tolbuith of Edinburgh, of whom some are infirme and old, all of them tho honest men, yet of small meanes; Some of them have their houses and merchand shops plundered, and sindrie of them tradsmen who must quickly give vp houskeeping, being thus exhausted, and what the rest of the land expect who are in the same condition of vnsatisfaction about the way of this Engagement. Wee therfor, being bound in conscience toward them who suffer in this sort, doe humbly request that the Magistrats of Glasgow now laying in prison may be liberat and set at freedom, and their houses, with others in the like condition, may be releived of such insupportable burden, and some other course may be thoght vpon by your Lordships then thus to force Gods people either to sin or suffer such hard things.'

The Comission, having read a letter sent from the Parliament to Presbyteries<sup>1</sup> wherin their proceedings are much

Committee for considering the Parliaments letter and of Major Turners miscariage in Glasgow.

<sup>1</sup> The following is the letter referred to:—

'RIGHT REVEREND,—The many scandellis that are throwne vpon our actions by the favoureris of sectaries and the haiteris of the persone of our king and of monarchicall government invites ws to the extraordinary addresse to yow, conjuring yow as yow will ansuere to the great God whose servands yow are not to suffer yourselves to be possest with vnjust and vndeserved prejudices against ws and our proceedings, who have since our laite meeteing in parliament preferred no earthlie thing to our dewties to Religion and the promoving of all the ends of our Covenant, and have constantlie vsed all reall endeavours to have caried on our said dewties to the satisfactiōe of the most tender consciences, and especiallie by our great compliances with the many desires from

reflected vpon, therfore appoynts Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Robert Blair, Samuell Rutherford, Robert Ramsay, James Hamiltoun, George Gillaspie, Fredrick Carmichael, John Knox, John Smith, James Gutterie, to be a

the Comissioners of the Generall Assemblie. Wee have proceeded to greater discoveries of our resolutiounes in the wayes and meanes of manadgeing this present service then possibly in prudence wee ought to have done, haveing so neere and active enemies to oppose ws; neither can it by any with treuth and justice in any soirte be alledged that we have in the least measure wronged or violated the true privilegedes and liberties of the Church, or any wayes taken vpon ws the determinatioun or decisioun of any mater of faith or Church discipline, though wee be vnjustlie charged with taking an antecedent judgment in maters of Religion, vnder the pretense whereof great encrochmentis are maid vpon our vnquestioned rightis. For what can be more civill then to determine what civill dewties wee ought to pay to our king, or what civill [power] he ought to be possessed of? And if wee meet with obstructiones and oppositiones in the carieing on of these dewties, are wee not the only judges therevnto? Is there any vther authoritie in this kingdome but that of [King and] the parliament and what flows from them that can pretend anie authoritative power and choyse of the Instrumentis and manageris of their publict resolutiones? Is it a subject and theme for the dispute of Church judicatories whither his Majestie hath a negative Voyce in parliament or not? Those certanelie cannot be pretended [to] by any churchman without a great vsurpatione over the Civil magistrate, whereof wee are most confident the Church of Scotland nor any judicatorie thereof will never be guiltie, nor fall into the Episcopall disease of meddling with civill effaires. And if any have alreddie in those particularis exceeded their bounds, Wee expect the ensueing generall Assembly will censure it accordingle, and prevent the vilifying and contemning of the Authority of parliament by any of the Ministry, either in or out of their pulpits, or who shall offer to stirr vp the subjectis of this kingdome to disobey or deny to give civill obedience to their lawes, it being expresley prohibited by the 2<sup>d</sup> and 3<sup>d</sup> actis of James 6<sup>th</sup> his eight Parliament in Anno 1584 That none of his Majesties subjectis vnder paine of Treason impugne the auctoritie of Parliament. And therefore seing this cause is the same for which this kingdome hath done and suffered so much, And that wee are resolved to proceed for the preservation and defence of Religion before all other interest whatsoever, and to cary on sincerely, reallie, and constantly the Covenant and all the endis of it, as yow will find by our declaration heirwith sent yow: Wee doe confidentlie expect, That as the Ministeris of this kingdome have ever hitherto beene most active and exemplary in furthering the former expeditiones, So now yow will continue in the same Zeall to stirr vp the people by your preaching and prayeris and all vtherwayes in your Calling to a cheerfull obedience to our orders and engadging in this bussines; And that yow will not give soe great advantage to the enemies of presbyteriall government and bring so great a scandell on this kirk as to oppose the auctoritie of Parliament or obstruct their proceedinges in their necessary duties for Religion, their king, and his royall posteritie, and true peace and happines of his dominiones.—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. pt. 2, pp. 86, 87.

Comittee to consider of a vindication to be drawn for clearing the Comission of these aspersions in the Parliaments letter : As also appoynts this Committee to give their opinions concerning Major Turners cariage in Glasgow.<sup>1</sup>

This day their being produced a letter from the Provinciaill of Murray with a petition to the Parliament, The Comission appoynts Mr. John Smith to present the petition to the Parliament. Tenor of their letter follows:—

‘RIGHT REVEREND AND DEAR BRETHREN,—The Declaration emitted by your wisdomes latelie hes been pervsed be ws, your brethren of the Province of Murray, both in private, and in our congregations publickly; Be the which Declaration we doe evidentlie perceive the good hand of our God goeing alongst with yow, his watchmen, for wakening, warning, and informing of all sorts of persons in all ranks within this Kirk and Kingdome, which yeelds ws abundant mater of prase to him who sitts amongst the golden candlesticks, and also to blesse his name in your behalff who hath put such happie motions in your hearts, testified by your pious zeale for his glorie, your

Letter from the  
Provinciaill  
Murray.

<sup>1</sup> Turner had been sent to Glasgow with a regiment of foot and three troops of horse ‘to reduce it to obedience’ to the Parliament. He says, ‘At my coming there I found my worke not very difficil ; for I shortlie learned to know, that the quartering two or three troopers and half a dozen musketeers was ane argument strong enough, in two or three nights time, to make the hardest-headed Covenanter in the toune to forsake the Kirk and side with the Parliament.’ Finding that notwithstanding his prohibition Dickson on the Sunday afternoon ‘railed maliciouslie against both King and Parliament,’ he felt obliged to command all his ‘officers and sojors to go presentlie out of the Church.’ . . . ‘This,’ he adds, ‘was that great and well neere inexpressible sinne which I committed against the sacred soveraigntie of the Kirk, for which all members were so implacable and irreconcilable enemies to me afterwards.’ This is Sir James Turner’s jaunty account of the matter in the *Memoirs of his own Life and Times*, pp. 53, 54. Baillie’s account of the same matter is, ‘Some regiments of horse and foot were sent to our towne with orders to quarter upon no other but the magistrates, council, session, and their lovers. These orders were exerced with rigor. On the most religious people of our own town huge burdens did fall. On some 10, on some 20, on others 30 soldiers and more did quarter ; who, beside meat and drink, wine and good cheer, and whatever they called for, did exact cruelly their daily pay and much more. In ten days they cost a few honest but mean people 40,000 pounds, besides plundering of these whom necessity forced to flee from their houses. *Our loss and danger was not so great by James Grahame (i.e. Marquis of Montrose).*—Baillie’s *Letters*, vol. iii. pp. 47, 48.

constant courage for his trueth and vndoubted fidelitie to his cause at such an straight of time, when Sectaries and Hereticks abroad, and privat and publick Malignants at home, ceaseth not to threaten, plott, and by might and mischief labour the overthrow (at least the interruption) of the Lords worke, of this holie Reformation in thir three (happilie) vnited Kingdomes. Reverend brethren, as we declare hereby our judgment to be fullie satisfied with all set furth in that pious, zealous, and prudent Declaration of the Church vnder your hands, so shall our affections be still for prosecuteing therof, and our lives, with all that is dearest vnto ws, shall be ready to be consecrated for the lawdable ends of the Solemne League and Covenant wherewith God hath mervellously blessed these Kingdomes, whervnto this Declaration hath expresse reference; Neither shall we cease to carie burthen for yow before the Lord, who have shewen your selves couragious for the trueth in the day of tryall. Earnestlie praying that His Majestie will be pleased still to assist your wisdomes with his Holy Spirit in discharging that high trust committed to your care, that yow may prove the Lords continuall remembrancers sett on the walles of his Israell, givinge alwayes seasonable warning, for informing of the ignorant, confirmit of the strong, and stoping of the malitious mouthes of Sions enemies, while Jerusalem be made ane praise on earth, to his eternall glorie who is Head of his Church, and to your long lasting honour in blissed memorie with pious posteritie, for standing in the gappe to make vp the breach threatning ruine (at least great prejudice) to the Lords vineyard; and for your pious, zealous, and vncessant paines heirin, wee doe (by this, our reverend brother, Mr. Joseph Brodie, directed for that effect) rander to God and to yow our most heartie thanks: Promiseing still to adhere to yow in your holy proceedours and never cease to supplicat the Lord for an happie successe to your godlie travells, which is the obliged duetie of

Your most affectionat brethren

and fellow-labourers in the Lord,

The brethren of the Province of Murray.

*Subscriptur,*

*Elgin, the  
20th Maij 1648.*

*MR. WILLIAM CLOGIE, Moderator for the tyme  
of the Provinciall Assemblie of Murray.*

This day a letter from the Presbyterie of Forres also read ;  
Tenor wherof follows :—

‘RIGHT REVEREND,—Amongst the manifold mercies of God Letter from the Presbyterie of Forres. towards this afflicted land, it is not the least that he hath kept our Kirk judicatories in a sweet harmonie and kept yow in a straight course in the midst of changes of time, and giving constancie and courage to owne the cause of our Lord and Master against so manie and so strong tentations ; We cannot but heartily praise the Lord in your behalff and beseech him to encrease and continew his grace in yow more and more that his worke may prosper in your hands. It was no small confort to ws when we received your last Declaration ; We have according to your Act red it and commended it to our people. As it came be the providence of God in a seasonable time, so we trust by the blissing of God it shall produce some good effect to the vndeceiving of manie of the Lords people. This, our thankfull acknowledgment and diligence, we thought fittest to be returned by one of our owne number, Mr. Joseph Brodie, who is a faithfull and well affected brother and constant in the cause of our Lord and Maister. Exspect your reward from the Lord and from ws continwance of daylie prayer to the Lord for strength to yow for the advancement of his great worke, which he will perfite and bewtifie against all opposition how great so ever. The grace of the Lord be with yow.

Yours most affectionat brethren

and fellow labourers in the Lord Jesus.

*Subscribitur,*

*Forres,*  
*April 23, 1648.*

The Presbyterie of Forres at our command,

WILL. FALCONER, Mod<sup>r</sup>.

The next meeting at 2 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. George Hutchesone : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. John Neve : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Hew Mackell : Mr. Oliver Colt : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. George Murray : Mr. David Fletcher : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Robert Cuninghame : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr.

Robert Ker: Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell: Mr. Walter Bruce: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. John Hay: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. George Bennet. ELDER.—Lawrence Henderson.

David Graham. The Report of the Presbytery of Ochterardor and the brethren adjoyned to them concerning David Grahames report being read, The Comission againe refers the said matter to the said brethren, giving them power to relax the said David as they shall find reasonable, and recomends to them to take a particular acknowledgment of his offenses vnder his hand, and that he satisfie publikly and in sackcloth; and to report their diligence to the nixt Assembly.

Judgment of  
brethren con-  
cerning the  
Engagement.

This day the Comission having particularlie asked at the brethren their judgment concerning the present Engagement and their cariage with their flocks in informing them of the vnlawfulness therof, as also the cariage of the brethren of their Presbyteries therein, The Comission fand that in the Presbyterie of Pasley Messrs. Mathew Birsbane and Robert Birsbane did declayne to testifie their dissent from the present Engagement, which is recorded in their Presbyterie Bookes, and the brethren of Edinburgh declared that tua of their number, Messrs. Andrew Ramsay and William Colvill, had not yet expressed their dislyke to the present Engagement: Which the Comission desired to be recorded in their Bookes, and recommended to Presbyteries to doe their further diligence therein.

Warrant for  
citing Major  
James Turner.

The Comission of the Generall Assembly appoynts Major James Turner to be cited to appeare before them the sixth day of Junij nixt to answer for the tumultuous goeing out of the Kirk of Glasgow vpon the last Sabbath, being a day of humiliation, and calling others out of the kirk whilst the minister wes preaching, and for disturbing at that time Gods people, and interrupting divyne service, and for vpbraiding and revileing the ministers of the said towne publicklye, and other most scandalous miscariages the said day, as also to cit

witnesses to appear the said sixth day of Junij to bear witness in the said mater in sua far as they know or shall be speared at them.

John Wilkie  
and Mr.

Concerning the report from the Presbyterie of Chirnsyde tutching John Wilkie and Mr. Thomas Ramsay, the Comission

continues the mater vntill Tuesday, and appoynts them to be advertised heirof. Thomas Ramsay.

The nixt meeting the morne afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 2 Junij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. George Murray: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. John Neve: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. James Marten: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. Patrik Scheill: Mr. Andro Lauder: Mr. James Nasmith: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Fredrick Carmichaell: Mr. Thomas Kircaldie: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. James Guthrie: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. William Penman: Mr. Mathew<sup>1</sup> Mackaell: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. George Lesly: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Cunynghame: Mr. John Ramsay. ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Sir James Stewart: Lawrence Henderson.

Letters this day presented by Mr. Robert Young from Perth, another from Dumbartan with a petition to the Parliament, and Mr. Alexander Spittle and Alexander Murray, Robert Ramsay, and John Hamiltoun appointed to assist them. Tenor of the letter follows:—

‘REVEREND AND LOVING BRETHREN,—We acknowledge our selves greatly oblidge to thanke God for all your paines and caire ye have had in the effaires of this Kirk, especiallie in discovering to ws, by your letters and printed papers sent, approvin and made vse of be ws, according to your desire; The dangerous courses against Religion that are caried on vnder such faire pretextes for Religion, whereby we are so sensible of the present dangers to Religion and the Covenant that we wer vnanimously constraed out of conscience to represent our feares and dangers, not only by ane petitione framed for the Committee of the shyre, which we could not gett opportunity so much as to present, the reasons whair of our brother, Mr. Robert Young, sent heirwith can more fully declair; bot also by an humble supplicatioun to the honorabill Estates of Parliament for remedy of our present feares and dangers, which we desire yow to take to your consideration, and if ye shall find it convenient to be presented at this tyme, your wisdomes wold concur

Letter from  
Presbyterie  
of Perth.

<sup>1</sup> *Sic, for Hew.*

and assist our brother in his addresse and giving in the same to the Parliament. And we are confident that as yow have been, by Gods grace, faithfull, zealous, and wyse in the work of the Lord, for the treuth already, to the great confort and joy of all the well affected and lovers of the treuth, so the same grace of God shall, according to our hearty prayers to God, cary yow on to doe that which is best and acceptable to him in Christ, and comfortable to his people, to the convincing of all the enemies of the treuth, and bring this work to an happie closour through the good hand of God vpon yow, to whose grace we commend yow and your weightie effaires. Remaining

‘Your loving brethren in the Lord.

*Subscribitur,*

*At Perth, the  
31 of Maij 1648.*

ALEXR. ROLLOK, Moderatour  
for this present.’

Letter from  
Presbyterie  
of Dumbartan.

‘RIGHT REVEREND AND BELOVED BRETHREN,—As we cannot bot blisse God for yow, acknowledging in all thankfulnes your faithfulness, diligence, and vigilancie, the fruit wherof yee have been pleased to comunicat to ws by sending frequent and full informations wherby we are made acquaint with the present posture of affaires as they relate to Religion, So we thought it our duety by thir presents to give yow assurance of our full and vnanimous resolution to joyne with yow and adhere vnto your declared judgment in these things representit vnto ws, having heartily in our owne judgments approvin your proceedings as yee have reportit the same vnto ws; And for a present testimony publick of the firmnes of our said resolutions we have given comission to the beirar, our brother, with your advyse and assistance, to present a supplication to the honorabill Court of Parliament in our owne names and in the names of the severall congregations wherof we have the oversight, quhilk our supplication ye will be pleisit to take notice of and (as yee find agreeable to your owne judgments and declared resolutions) give your concurrence in presenting the same, that so at least our testimony at this tyme with that of others, the faithfull of the land, may be manifest, that Malignants may be out of hope of approbation of ther way from any of ws, and the well affected may have full assurance of our constancie and integrity



in the cause of God, to whois blissing and assistance recomending the work in your hands and your selves in the carying on of it, We doe remain

‘ Your affectionat and loving brethren of the

PRESBYTERY OF DUMBARTAN,

Subscriyvand be our Moderator in our name.

*Subscribitur,*

*Dumbartan, the  
30 of Maij 1648.*

MR. ALAN FERGUSON, *Moderator.*’

This Comission appoynts Mr. George Hamiltoun to pray this day, and Mr. George Hutcheson the morne in Parliament.

Mr. William Colvill having declared that yet he wes not clear in his judgment concerning the vnlawfulnes of the Engagement, The Comission resolve to thinke vpon the mater at 3 afternoon.

Mr. William  
Colvill.

The nixt meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. Andro Lawder: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. John Neve: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. William Colvill: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Alexander Casse: Mr. William Penman: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. James Gutterie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Thomas Kirkcaldie: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. George Murray: Mr. David Fletcher: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. Robert Cunyngham: Mr. Fredrick Carmichell.  
ELDERS.—Lord Angus: Sir James Stewart: Craighall: Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Andro Lawder to preach for Mr. George Gillaspie.

Letter from the Presbytery of Air produced concerning the planting the kirk of Air with a colleague; Tenor wherof followes:—

‘ RIGHT REVEREND,—In answer to your letter concerning the planting of the kirk of Air where vnto your w. [wisdomes] pressed ws, we thought fitt according to your desire to report our diligence heirin, and doe by these signifie vnto your w. [wisdomes] that this day we have concluded that bussinesse concerning the planting of the said kirk, and that the same

Letter from  
the Presbytery  
of Air concern-  
ing the planting  
a colleague there.

shall be acceptable to your reverend w. [wisdomes] and also  
 approuen by yow is the expectation of

‘ Your loving brethren,

THE PRESBYTERY OF AIR, by

*Subscribitur*, W. FULLERTON, *Moderator*.

MR. R. SPRULE, *Clerk*.’

‘ The brother whom by transportatioun we have agreed vpon  
 by act is one of our owne number.’

Mr. William  
 Colvill.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Calderwood, David  
 Dickson, Robert Blair, Robert Ramsay, Samuell Rutherford,  
 John Smith, James Guthrie, Robert Ker, Fredrick Carmichaell,  
 George Lesly, Lord Angus, Sir James Stewart, with the  
 Moderator, to be a Committee to considder of the bussines con-  
 cerning Mr. William Colvill; as also to consider what is fitt to  
 be done by Presbyteries with any of their number who doe not  
 declare themselves against the present Engagement, and to  
 report their opinions.

This day brethren from the Presbyteries of Lanerk, Drum-  
 freis, and Couper shew that they had petitions to the Parlia-  
 ment in relation to the publick bussines.

Mr. Thomas  
 Ramsay.

The Comission of the Generall Assemblie, considering the  
 petition presented by Mr. Thomas Ramsay, minister at  
 Fouldon, Doe resolve vpon Wednesday nixt to take the report  
 of the Presbyterie of Chirnsyde in the mater betuixt John  
 Wilkie of Foulden and the said Mr. Thomas to their cognition  
 without more delay, intimatioun being given heirof to the said  
 John Wilkie by the said Mr. Thomas.

The nixt meeting vpon Monday at 2 houres.

*Edinburgh, 5 Junij 1648.*

*Sederunt* :—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. George  
 Hamiltoun : Mr. George Murray : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Neve :  
 Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. George Gladstons : Mr. Andro Lawder :  
 Mr. Hew Mackall : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr.  
 John Adamson : Mr. James Nasmyth : Mr. Patrick Gillaspie : Mr. David  
 Calderwood : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. William  
 Livistoun : Mr. John Hamiltoun : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. John Ramsay :  
 Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr.  
 Fredrick Carmichell : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. James Hamiltoun :  
 Mr. James Martene. *ELDERS*.—Libbertoun : Sir James Stewart :  
 Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission of the Generall Assembly recomends seriouslie to Presbyteries to take speciall notice and tryall of every brothers cariage in the publick bussines, That if any be found, who either doe not declare them selves against the present Engagement, or that doe not joyne with their brethren in their comon resolutions against it, or that give not publik information to the people of the vnlawfulnes therof, they may be referred to the nixt Generall Assembly; And if any of them have already declared them selves for it, that they be presently censured.

Recommendation to Presbyteries concerning these that doe not declare themselves against the Engagement.

The Comission of the Assembly vnderstanding that Mr. William Colvills cariage in relation to the present Engagement is taken notice of by the Presbyterie of Edinburgh, Therefore doe remitt to the said Presbyterie to doe with him according to the general recommendation sent to Presbyteries.

Mr. William Colvill.

The Comission appoynts Mr. James Gutterie to pray the morne in Parliament.

The nixt meeting afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 6 Junij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*.—MINSTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. John Smith: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. William Penman: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Fredrik Carmichaell: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. George Hutcheson: Mr. John Hamiltoun: Mr. Hew Mackall: Mr. William Livistoun: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Johne Adamson: Mr. Alexander Spittle: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Oliver Colt: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. George Rutherford: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. James Marteine. *ELDERS*.—Lord Angus: Lord Craighall: Dundas: Sir James Stewart.

The Comission appoynts the letter following to be written to Mr. Hew Henderson to goe presently to his charge at Drumfreise:—

‘RIGHT AND WELL BELOVED BROTHER,—When we consider the present necessitie and perill of that great congregation of Drumfreis (to which yow are called) in this tyme of your absence from them, We doe apprehend that they are in danger to be scattered as a flock without ane shepheard; And therefore doe exhort and requyre yow in the name of the Lord (as now countable to Him for that your charge) that with all diligence

Letter to Mr. Heugh Henderson.

yow whollie apply your self to the ministrie there, and reside amongst them, according as yow were ordainit in the last quarterlie meeting, which Ordinance we are confident yow will not fail to accomplish and obey with all possible haste vpon this double call of our earnest and faithfull advertisment, and the extreme need of that people in this perillous tyme. So, beseeching the Lord to be with yow and to blesse yow in that your charge, we rest, Your very loving brethren,

*Edinburgh,  
6 Junij 1648.*

THE COMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.'

A letter presented from Peebles with a petition to the Parliament. Tenor of the letter follows:—

Letter from  
Peebles.

'RIGHT REVEREND AND WELBELOUIT IN THE LORD,—As we cannot but acknowledge your zeale for God and constancie in his worke, in giving so many tymeous and seasonable warnings in these backsliding tymes, So we cannot bot take speciall notice of your cair towards ws by your directions and counsalls, whereby we are much confortit and confirmit in our Lords work. And now to give your w[isdomes] some accompt of our diligence: The Declaration sent to ws from your w[isdomes] hes been read in all the congregations within our bounds, and efter speciall tryell we have found non who with drew them selves at the reading therof. The short Information and the Representationes are dispersed among ws. We have not only our selves both by word and wreat, but also our severall congregations hes petitioned the Comittee of Warre within the shyre to desist from the present vndertakings, and receaved this answer from them, that they should not only acquaint the Parliament with our petitions, bot also mediat with their Lordships that Religion might be secured and the Desires of the Kirk satisfied. And fearing these petitions hes not been remembred, we have sent our brother, Mr. Patrik Fleeming, with our humble supplication to the honorabill Court of Parliament for the samen effect, And sall not cease to pray to the Lord that these and other the indeavours of his faithfull servants may prove helpfull in these tymes of tryell.

Thus recommending both your persons and labours to God and to the Word of his grace, we rest

‘Your very loving brethren in the Lord,

*From our Presbytery at Peebles,*      *Subscibitur, MR. P. PURDIE, Clrs.*  
*5 Junij 1648.*      *by command of Presbytery.’*

The next meeting at 2 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. David Dickson : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Fredrik Carmichell : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Gladstons : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. John Livistoun : Mr. William Justice : Mr. Hary Livistoun : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. Hew Mackaell : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. John Neve : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Zacharie Boyd : Mr. William Penman : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. James Martene : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Thomas Vassie : Mr. Patrik Scheill. *ELDERS.*—Lord Angus : Lord Craighall : Libbertoun : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission appoynts Mr. Patrik Gillaspie to pray the morne in Parliament.

A drawght of Vindication from the Aspersions in the Parliaments Letter being read, wes vnanimously approuen ; Tenor wherof followes :—

‘*THE HUMBLE VINDICATION of the Commissioners of the Generall Assembly and their late proceedings, in answer to the letter of the High and Honorabill Court of Parliament, dated Maij 11, to the severall Presbyteries in the Kingdome.*<sup>1</sup>

‘Although we doubt not but the particular Presbyteries will sufficiently returne answer to the Parliaments letter, so far as concerneth them (wherein diverse Presbyteries have already given example to the rest), yet the chief purpose of that letter, reflecting all along vpon our late proceedings, and the letter being also printed and published for common view and use, The great trust put vpon ws will not allow ws to be silent in such a case. And the

The Vindication of the Commission from the aspersions in the Parliaments Letter.

<sup>1</sup> It was printed at once in 4to form bearing the signature A. Ker, but without the name of the printer, or place or date of printing.

greater cause we have to vindicate our proceedings in this manner, because whilst we had just reason to expect from the Parliament a clear and reall satisfaction to our Desires, seconded by so many Provinciaall Synods, instead of such satisfaction, that letter came abroad with many reflections vpon our proceedings, neither was anything heirof communicat or made knowne from their Lordships to ws, that we might have been heard for clearing our owne actions before the divulging and spreading abroad of the letter.

‘To the preface of the letter we answer, that as it is too manifest how many and great scandalls are thrown vpon ws and our proceedings by the favourers of Malignants and haters of Reformation and Presbyteriall Government, so we know not either among our selves, or in any Assemblies of the Church of Scotland, any “favourers of Sectaries or haters of the Person of the King and of Monarchicall Government, who throw scandalls vpon the Parliaments actions;” And if any shall by sufficient proof discover any such in this Kingdome, it will quicklie appear how far the Assemblies of this Church (and we for our part) shall be from conniving at them or bearing with them: Yea, the Generall Assemblie and their Comissioners have already declared so much and so often for the preservation of Monarchicall Government in his Majesty and his posterity and against Sectaries: And there hath been also so long and real proof both of the loyaltie of this Reformed Church of Scotland to his Majesties father and to himself, and of zeal in executing Church discipline against Sectaries (wherever any were found), that the world may beare witness with our consciences of our integrity both in the one and in the other, although we should altogether hold our peace. Errour will sooner comply with error then truth can, and favourers of Malignants have been, and may again turn to be, favourers of Sectaries, to serve their turne and save their interest for the time. For our parts, as we did before, so we doe still clearly and ingenuously<sup>1</sup> professe that we looke vpon Sectaries and Malignants as enemies to be opposed, as rocks to be avoided on the right and left hands.

‘We see no cause why the severall Presbyteries need to be “conjured,”<sup>2</sup> as they will answer to the great God not to suffer themselves to be possesst with vnjust and undeserved prejudices against the Parliament and their proceedings.” The fear of God and conscience of their duty will keep them vpon the one hand from vnjust and undeserved prejudices against their Lordships and their

<sup>1</sup> Misprinted *ingeniously* in 4to print.

<sup>2</sup> Misprinted *censured* in do.

proceedings, and, vpon the other hand, from obeying vnjust decrees and complying with iniquity, altho established by a law.

‘What their Lordships professe concerning their “preferring of no earthly thing to their duties for Religion,” and concerning their “reall endeavours to satisfie the most tender consciences by their Lordships great compliance with our many Desires;” All this we leave to the Searcher of the hearts and Tryer of the reines, who can and will judge therof. This we can say for our selves, that to this day we have not resaved a satisfactory answer from their Lordships vnto any on of our Desyres presented to their Lordships for the safety and security of Religion, but under colour of yielding somewhat, our Desires were more dangerously refused then if they had been flatly rejected.

‘If that which followeth in the letter hold good, viz., “That it cannot be by any with truth and justice alledged, that their Lordships have in the least measure wronged or violated the true priviledges and liberties of the Church,” we are greatly to be blamed and censured for complaining in one of our papers to the Parliament, that their Lordships have very much prejudiced the true priviledges and liberties of this Kirk, and for protesting (vpon that occasion) against such preparatives, and for preservation of the liberties of the Kirk in time coming. But now how much truth and justice we had for the ground of our grievance and protestation, all who will not shut their eyes against the clear light may easily vnderstand. For was it ever before heard and known that any Parliament of this Kingdome did, without the knowledge and consent of those who had for the time the trust of the publick affaires of this Kirk, determine, judge, and declare by an antecedent judgment matters so highly concerning Religion, as these contained in the Parliaments late Declaration, Wherein there are not only dangerous expressions concerning the Confession of Faith, Directory of Worship, and Presbyteriall Government (as we have particularlie instanced in our late Declaration), but likewyse in the close, a strange and new sense put vpon the Covenant and Acts of Generall Assemblies, without so much as first consulting ws concerning such a sense thereof, which might have been prevented if they had consulted ws therin? Notwithstanding of all which the Declaration being commuicat to ws from the High and Honourable Court of Parliament, and we having promised a speedy returne therto, which accordingly after eight dayes we performed (the matter being copious), the Declaration was ordered by the Parlia-

ment to be printed and the three Demands contained therein sent away to England without staying a litle for our answer (which we had let them know we were preparing), whereas a very short delay might have, by the blessing of God, brought vnto their Lordships more light, and matter of second thoughts.

‘We can easily<sup>1</sup> acquit ourselves of any inroachments vpon the vnquestionable rights of Parliament. We are obliged by Solemn Covenant to endeavour the preservation of the rights and privileges of Parliament; And to encroach vpon the same were indeed a hainous crime, wherewith if any shall reproach ws, let them take heed what the ninth command will exact of them. Yet they who will remember how in all ages the most faithfull servants of God have vsually been traduced as troublers of, and encroachers vpon, the rights of the Civill Magistrat, will not much marvel that what hath been is now.

‘As to the three instances mentioned in the letter to prove that great encroachments are made vpon their Lordships vnquestionable rights, *First*, it is said, “What can be more civill then to determine what civill duties we ought to pay to our King, or what civill powers he ought to be possessed of?” We aske again, whether in our late conferences with their Lordships concerning an Engagement in war there was any thing more proper to be insisted vpon by ws then the securing of Religion before all worldly interests, and particularly that security may be had from his Majestie for the point of Religion before his restitution to the exercise of his royall power? Must not duties to God (whereof the securing of Religion is a main one) have the supream and first place, duties to the King a subordinate and second place? Next, as we have not determined what civill duties the Parliament ought to pay to the King, or what civill powers he ought to be possessed of, and as it is competent to the Parliament to judge of civill duties between the King and his people in their own way; so can we not admit that it is proper and competent only to them to judge of those duties. For the duties of the second table as well as of the first, namely, the duties between king and subject, parents and children, husbands and wives, masters and servants, and the like, being contained in, and to be taught and cleared from the Word of God, are in that respect, and so far as concerneth the point of conscience, a subject of ministeriall doctrine, and in difficult cases a subject of cognizance and judgment of<sup>2</sup> the

<sup>1</sup> *As easily* in 4to print.

<sup>2</sup> *To for of* in do.



Assemblies of the Kirk. And here it is not to be passed that the Kirk of Scotland in the large Confession of Faith, ratified by Acts of Parliament, did long since determine the duties of kings<sup>1</sup> and subjects; The like wherof may be seen in the other Confessions of Faith of other Reformed Churches.

'*Secondly.* Whereas it is said, "Is there any other Authority in this Kingdom but that of the Parliament and what flows from them, that can pretend authoritative power in the choice of the instruments and managers of their publik Resolutions?" We humbly ask, Is there any ecclesiasticall authority within this Kingdom that hath pretended or doth pretend to such a power? For we know no such thing. An authoritative power and choice of the instruments to be entrusted in Comittees of Parliament and Armies doth not belong vnto ws, but vnto the Parliament. Neverthesse it was very competent for ws, among other things requisite for the safety and security of Religion and our Solemne Covenant, to represent to the Parliament the qualifications which we judged from Gods Word to be necessary in such as are entrusted with the managing of so great affairs, and so highly concerning our Religion and consciences; Which we<sup>2</sup> have had the more reason to insist vpon for our own and others satisfaction, we being desired to joyne and concur in the businesse. Suppose a minister preaching before the election of Magistrats (which is vsuall), and shewing from the Word of God the qualifications requisit in Magistrats, and that none ought to be choisin but such as are so and so qualified, who will challenge such a minister of assuming the authoritative power of choosing Magistrats? And if the choosing of Magistrates<sup>3</sup> in cities and burghs contrary to the rules and qualifications of the Word be sinfull and blam-worthie, how much more the comitting of so great and<sup>4</sup> publik trust in Comittees and Armies to divers not qualified with the necessary qualifications?

'To the *thrid* instance which asketh, "Is it a subject for the dispute of Church Judicatories whether his Majestie hath a negative voice in Parliament or not?" We answer, So far as the Scriptures of the Old and New Testament hold forth any light to ws, what power is due and what is not due to Kings, it well agreeth with our places and callings to comunicat such light to others as we see need. We know no Church Judicatorie that hath disputed whether his Majesty hath a negative voice in Parliament; But we had just

<sup>1</sup> *The Kings* in 4to print.

<sup>3</sup> *Particular Magistrates* in do.

<sup>2</sup> *We* is omitted in do.

<sup>4</sup> *A* for *and* in do.

reason to supplicat the Parliament that they might not interest them selves in any quarrell for his Majesties negative voice, because of the great dangers which may therby come to Religion, not only by future disappointments of the so-much desired settlement of Church affaires, but by quarrelling the Solemne League and Covenant itself, and the begun Reformation and Vniformity in Religion, which hath been purchased with so much pains, hazards, losses, and sufferings.

‘ And now we shall tak all these three instances joyntly, and make this further answer to them all. *First*, although the points had been meerly civill, yet by the Confession of Faith agreed vpon by the Assembly of Divines at Westminster, and approved by the Generall Assembly of the Church of Scotland as sound and orthodox, as the Act more particularly beareth, we are allowed to apply ourselves to the Parliament by way of humble supplication even in civill matters ; The Parliament also having in their Declaration expressed their desires and resolutions that the said Confession of Faith be confirmed and established, have vpon the matter allowed ws to supplicate their Lordships concerning such things. *Next*, we say that in all the three instances which are given, our supplications and desires were to avert what we justly conceived to be destructive to Religion. We hope no man will have the face to say that the Assemblies of the Church may supplicat against dangers in Religion which fall within the first table, but not against the<sup>1</sup> dangers of Religion which fall within the second table, or that they may supplicat against dangers of Religion arising from other men, but not against dangers of Religion in which his Majestie is any way concerned, or which flow from a bad choice of the instruments and managers of publick resolutions.

“The Episcopall disease of meddling with civill affaires” we trust, through Gods mercy, neither hath nor shall have any place among the ministry of this Kingdom, who by their Nationall Covenant abjured the civill places and power of Kirkmen. Only we shall desire it may be remembered that ther wer other Episcopall diseases and distempers beside this, as, namely, encroaching vpon the liberties and priviledges of Ecclesiasticall Assemblies, the forcing of the consciences of Gods people, and persecuting such who could not in conscience obey. Wherefore it is necessar that all the Episcopall evils and disorders be cairfully avoided. And as we doe not doubt the ensuing Generall Assembly will doe what

<sup>1</sup> *The omitted in 4to print.*

shall be fitt for them to prevent the vilifying and contemning the authority of Parliament, if it be found in danger to be vilified, so we humbly conceive they will not be vnmyndfull to prevent the vilifying and contemning of the authority of their own Comissioners.

‘The following clause in the letter putteth over to the Generall Assemblie any of the ministry *who shall offer to stir vp the subjects of this Kingdom to disobey or deny to give civill obedience to their laws, it being expressly provided by the second and thrid Acts of King James 6, his 8 Parliament, in anno 1584, that none of his Majesties subiects, vnder the pain of Treason, impugne the authority of Parliament*: Where, first, we shall desire that tuo known distinctions, which in this passage of the letter seem to be confounded or forgotten, may be remembred. Civill obedience to Acts of Parliament is either in things vnlawfull and contrary to the Word of God, or in things lawfull and right. In the former case it is a sin to obey; in the latter case a sin not to obey. Again, the authority of Parliament is one thing, an Act of Parliament another thing. Wee doe still acknowledge their authority when we obey not this or that Act. And whatsoever be the Treason of impugning the authority of Parliament, it can be no Treason to obey God rather then man; Neither did the Generall Assemblie of Glasgow, 1638, and such as were active for the Covenant at that time, commit any Treason when they impugned Episcopacy and Perth Articles, although ratified and strengthened by Acts of Parliament and standing laws then vnrepealed. As to the tuo Acts cited in the letter, if the order of the printed Acts be followed, the thrid hath no thing in it of what it is cited for, neither know we for what vse it can be cited and applied, except to the abridging of the liberties of Ecclesiasticall Assemblies; For it dischargeth all Judicatories and Judgments, Conventions and Assemblies Ecclesiasticall, without his Majesties speciall licence and commandement, which how contrary it is to the Word of God, to the example of the primitive Church, to the judgment of sound divines, to the liberties of this Kirk, and to our Solemne Covenants, is more manifest then to need that we should insist vpon it. But if the order of the vnprinted Acts be followed, the second of these Acts doth not mention the authority of Parliament, but of his Majesty and his Counsell. However, we are heartily sorry for the citation of the Acts of that Parliament, a Parliament which reintroduced Episcopacy, and so made defection from the Nationall Covenant, sworn three years before. For

Captain James Stewart, the<sup>1</sup> Earle of Arran and Chancellour, and the few Prelats of that time, contrived and procured such Acts of Parliament as might serve their ends. The same Acts were alledged and vrged by his Majesties Comissioner in *anno* 1638 for Episcopacy, wherevnto this answer was made at that time—"The Acts of Parliament, 1584, are of severall natures, but they were protested against by the ministers of Edinburgh, in name of the Kirk of Scotland, at the Market Crosse of Edinburgh when they were proclaimed; and as they were made in that time which was called the hour of darknesse of this Kirk, tyrranized over by the Earle of Arran, so are they repealed 1582,<sup>2</sup> cap. 114." It is not to be forgotten that after the making of those Acts of Parliament they wer so generally dislyked by all good men, that the chief Courtiers of that time thought it necessary to employ Mr. Patrik Adamson, a chiefe deviser of these Acts, to make a Declaration of the meaning therof in his Majesties name, which he accordingly performed; concerning which Declaration the said Mr. Patrik, pretended Archbishop of St. Andrews, did afterwards in his recantation<sup>3</sup> make this Confession:—"As where I am burthened to be the setter forth of a book called 'The Kings Declaration,' wherein the whole order of the Kirk is condemned and traduced, I protest before God that so I was commanded to write the same by the Chancellour for the time, but chiefly by the Secretary, another great Courtier, who himself penned the second Act of Parliament concerning the power and authority of Judicatory to be absolute in the Kings power, and that it should not be lawfull for any subject to reclaime from the same, vnder the penalty of the Act, which I suppose was Treason."

'Beside that Declaration, his Majesty himself having received a supplication from diverse well affected ministers, with their animadversions vpon the said Acts of Parliament, did pen with his own hand another Declaration of the meaning thereof: But by both those Declarations it may be easily vnderstood that the said Acts wer intended for innovating and changing the Government and Discipline of this Kirk, for setting vp bishops, and for suppressing the best ministers, [and accordingly they were made vse of afterwards for the ground of a charge against the ministers that were banished.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *Then for the* in 4to print.

<sup>2</sup> *Sic* for 1592, 1542 in do.

<sup>3</sup> *Renunciation* in do.

<sup>4</sup> For constituting an Assembly at Aberdeen in 1605 when the King had prorogued it, without naming a day for its meeting as the Act 1592 required.

‘ It shall not be amisse here to insert that **part of the ministers animadversions** (given to his Majesty at that time) which concerneth the second Act of that Parliament. The words are these : —“ As concerning the second Act, the narration thereof appeareth to be slanderous against some of the ministry, which we would wish to be reformed or otherwise conceived, except the truth thereof were verified. And as to the substance of the Act it self, it attributeth to your Majesty a sovereign power of judgment, not onely vpon the persons of your subiects, but also in all matters wherein they or any of them shall be apprehended, summoned, or charged, etc., which appeareth to be very strange, the like whereof we hear not to have been practised in any Christian comon-wealth, and cannot stand with the Word of God ; For although the persons of men are subject to your Majesty and civill Judges when they offend against your laws, yet matters ecclesiasticall and concerning conscience no Christian Prince can justly claime, or ever claimed, to him self such power to judge, seeing the Prince in this behalf is a member of the Kirk, and Jesus Christ onely the Head, who only hath power to give laws in matters of conscience, and so said the godly Ambrose : *Imperator bonus intra ecclesiam non supra ecclesiam est.* And to confound the jurisdiction civill and ecclesiasticall, is that thing wherein men of all good judgments have justly found fault with in the Pope of Rome, who claimeth to him self the power of both the swords, which is as great a fault to a civill Magistrate to claim and vsurp, and especially to judge vpon doctrine, errors, and hæresies, hee not being placed in ecclesiasticall function to interpret the Scriptures, the warrants hereof out of the Word of God we are likewise to bring forth.”

‘ Here vnto we shall adde a passage out of the recantation of Mr. Patrik Adamson, subscribed with his hand before famous witnesses, and exhibit to the Synod of Fyffe. The passage is this : —“ There are containd in that second Act of Parliament diverse other false intentions for to defame the ministry, and to bring the Kirk of God in hatred and envy with their Prince and Nobility, burdening and accusing the ministers falsly of sedition and other crimes, whereof they were innocent, as likewyse it is written in the same Act and Declaration thereof that sovereign and supream power pertaineth to the King in matters ecclesiasticall, which is worthy to be condemned and not to be contained among Christian Acts, where the power of the Word is to be extolled abone all the power of Princes, and to be brought vnder subjection to the samen.”

‘The words of the second printed Act cited, or the third vnprinted (so far as concerneth the purpose of the letter), we find to be thus :—“That none of his lieges or subjects presume or take vpon hand to impugne the dignity and the authority of the saids three Estates, or to seek or procure the innovation or diminution of the power and authority of the same three Estates, or of any of them, in time coming, vnder the pain of Treason.” These words, we humbly conceive, as they relate to the Constitution of Parliament made of the three Estates, and to the authority thereof, being in that manner constituted, not to the obedience of their particular Acts; so, if they be vrged and pressed to the meaning and intention of the Act before declared, they will conclude vnder Treason all who impugne the power and authority of Bishops, Abbots, and Pryors, as the third Estate of Parliament.

‘To the conclusion of the letter we shall need to say but little, having already in other papers expressed ourselves fully concerning the vnsatisfactorines of their Lordships Declaration, and the vnlawfulness of the present Engagement; Which, although it be pretended to be “the same Cause for which this Kingdom hath done and suffered so much,” yet if it be remembered that the Kirks Desires for the point of Religion are not granted, that the well-affected who were most zealous in the Cause from the begining are generally against this Engagement, that it is carryed on by such as were for the most part disaffected to the Cause in the begining, and were against the former expeditions, that the publick affairs are entrusted into many new hands, such as we cannot be confident of; These, and the like considerations, will quickly make it appear that the Cause is not the same, but hugely different from what it was, and that the same grounds and principles which made ws active in furthering the former expeditions, hinder ws from furthering this.’

Mr. Andro  
Ramsay.

The bussines concerning Mr. Andro Ramsay continued vntill the morne in respect of his sicknes.

Petition from  
Dunkeld (*sic*)  
presented to  
Parliament.

Reference—  
Lord Rae and  
to Generall  
Assembly.

This day Mr. Hary Livistoun shew he had a petition from the Presbyterie of Dumblane to the Parliament.

The Comission continues the proces against the Lord Rae and his friends vntill the next Generall Assemblie, and appoynts letters to be written to the Presbyterie for sending information of the particulars against them, with the proofes therof taken befor them selves. And for Mr. Gilbert Gordon the Comis-

sion will consider the bussines concerning him ; and appoynts Messrs. John Smith and James Gutterie to advyse the papers vnder his hand, and extract the particulars, and report.

Mr. Gilbert Gordon.

The next meeting the morne at 8 houres.

*Edinburgh, 7 Junij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. James Martein : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. George Rutherford : Mr. Fredrick Carmichell : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Robert Ramsay : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. John Neve : Mr. Hew Mackall : Mr. George Hamiltoun : Mr. William Justice : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. William Livistoun : Mr. George Gladstons : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Zachary Boyd : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. David Dickson : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. George Hutcheson : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie. ELDERS.—Lord Craighall : Sir James Stewart : Laurence Hendersone.

This day the Comission, finding that John Wilkie of Foulden and Mr. Thomas Ramsay, minister there, are both willing to submitt all the differences betuixt them to any two of their number, Doe therfor thinke fitt that Mr. George Gillaspie and Mr. James Gutterie take paines with the said pairties to take away all differences betuixt them; And becaus Mr. George Gillaspie is not present, therefore continues it vntill the afternoon.

Mr. Wilkie of Foulden and Mr. Thomas Ramsay.

*Edinburgh, 7 Junij 1648, ante meridiem.*

The Comission of the Generall Assembly, according to the power given vnto them by the late Assemblie, having seriouslye considered the processe now a long tyme bygone depending against Mr. Gilbert Gordon,—a constant follower of that excommunicat rebell, James Grahame, some tyme Earle of Montrose, in his wicked rebellion—since his escape out of the Tolbuith of Edinburgh, where he wes incarcerat as a traffiquing Papist: And finding that the said Mr. Gilbert hath not only by a letter vnder his hand, full of vile reproaches, justified Jesuitisme and Popery, called our Reformation a virulent poyson of which many are sick; But also in a little treatise written and subscribed by himself, and which he entitules ‘A Panegyrick to his Excellency the Marques of Montrose, his

Sentence of Excommunication of Mr. Gilbert Gordon.

Majesties Lievtennet of the Kingdome of Scotland,' That he acknowledges the Comission and authority of the said excommunicat rebell, James Graham, comends him throughout the whole paper for his justice and Armes, which he professeth to be his purpose in that treatise, and justifies that bloody, rebellious, and vnnaturall invasion and war made by him in this Kingdome, condemnes our Cause and proceedings as irreligion, sedition, tyrannie, disloyaltie, rebellion, &c., calleth the Parliament of England, then goeing on in the work of Vniformity, *Concilium Malignantium*, and the 'traterous pretended Parliament at Westminster who hath poysoned the hearts of the subjects of England and stollen their affections from their soveraign Prince,' and most blasphemously applyeth the words of the 45th Psalme, which the Holy Ghost there speaketh of the Sone of God, to the said excommunicat Earle, saying to him, 'Thow lovest justice and hatest wickednes, therefore God, thy God, hath anoynted thee with the oyle of gladnesse abone thy fellowes; And in thy majesty ryde prosperously because of trueth, meeknes, and justice, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things:' Which blasphemous and wicked miscariages, being haynous offenses against God, most scandalous and injurious to this Kirk, The Comission, moved with the zeale of God, Do therefore vnanimously ordaine the said Mr. Gilbert Gordon to be excommunicat and declaired to be one of those, whom Christ comandeth to be holden by all and every on of the faithfull, as ethnicks and publicans; And appoynts this sentence of Excommunication to be pronounced by Mr. George Gillaspie in the East Kirk of this citie, and that thereafter, vpon advertisment, intimation be made therof in all the kirks of this Kingdome.

The next meeting afternoon.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. Robert Ramsay: Mr. Robert Knox: Mr. Zachary Boyd: Mr. Fredrick Carmichell: Mr. James Gutterie: Mr. Alexander Muncreif: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Bernard Sanderson: Mr. John Ramsay: Mr. George Pitillo: Mr. Alexander Livistoun: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. David Dickson: Mr. Samuel Rutherford: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. George Hamiltoun: Mr. Thomas Vassie: Mr. William Justice: Mr. Francis Aird: Mr. James Marteine: Mr.



Alexander Spittle : Mr. Alexander Dickson :<sup>1</sup> Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Henry Livistoun : Mr. William Penman. **ELDERS.**—Lord Craighall : Libbertoun : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission appoynts the Committee appoynted yesterday, with Messrs. Mungo Law, James Nasmith, Craighall, and Libbertoun, to consider how ministers might be vnanimous in their advyse and cariage in this publick bussines, and to thinke vpon any overtures for information of brethren and of the people.

The Comission findes a necessity at this tyme of great difficulties and dangers, That their be a Fast vpon the last Thursday of Junij and the first Sabbath of Julij, and that the reasons be drawn vp be Messrs. James Gutterie, James Nasmith, and George Lesly.

This day the Earle of Craford and Lawderdale, Lord Ley and Arnestoun, Archbald Sydserff and Sir Alexander Wedderburne, come from the Parliament with a paper containing their answers to the petitions from Synods and Presbyteries, and desired the Comissions answer against Fryday nixt.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. David Calderwood, David Dickson, Robert Blair, Samuell Rutherford, George Gillaspie, Robert Ramsay, James Hamiltoun, Fredrick Carmichaell, Robert Knox, John Smith, James Guthrie, Mungo Law, George Lesly, James Nasmith, Craighall, Libbertoun, to be a Committee to consider the Parliaments paper, to meet in the Moderatours house the morne at 7 houres.

The nixt meeting the morne at 2 afternoon.

*Edinburgh, 8 Junij 1648, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt* :—**MINISTERS.**—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. George Pitillo : Mr. William Livistoun : Mr. Thomas Kircaldy : Mr. Alexander Livistoun : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. William Gutterie : Mr. Hary Livistoun : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Fredrik Carmichell : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. George Gladstons : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. James Guthrie : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. George Bennet : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. James Nasmith : Mr. Alexander Muncreff : Mr. James Hamiltoun. **ELDERS.**—Lawderdale : Balmerino : Libbertoun : Sir James Stewart : George Porterfeild.

<sup>1</sup> *Sic* in ms.

Answer to the  
Parliaments  
letter from  
Hadington.

This day an answer from the Presbyterie of Hadingtoun to the Parliaments letter by way of petition presented and read, and they heartely thanked for the same.

Motion from  
the Erles of  
Crafurd and  
Lawderdale.

This day the Earle of Crafurd and Lawderdale having, as members of this Comission, proponed a motion that the paper they gave in yesterday from the Parliament might be made no vse of; But that the Comission might give their opinions what answers they wold desire the Parliament to give to the petitions given to the Parliament from Presbyteries and Synods, The Comission, before they take this motion to consideration, resolve first to thinke vpon the scandall vpon the Earle of Crafurd for his goeing to the late combate.

Act removing  
all vnder  
scandall of  
combats from  
the Com-  
mission.

The Comission, remembring the scandall vpon some members of this Comission for goeing to single combats, Doe therefore declare that such shall not be permitted to sitt or to vote as members of this Comission vntill the scandall be removed by their satisfaction.

Appoyntment  
of conference  
with Erle  
Crafurd.

The Comission appoynts Messrs. Andro Fairfoull and James Nasmith to goe to the Earle of Crafurd to labour with him for bringing him to some sense of his offense for his goeing to the single combat, and to shew him that the Comission hes made a generall Act debarring all vnder such scandalls from the Comission.

Answer to the  
motion of the  
Erles of Crafurd  
and Lawder-  
dale.

The Comission finds, concerning that motion for framing an answer to the petitions of Presbyteries and Synods to the Parliament, that such a thing is not proper to them to doe vpon any privat motion and seemes to be inconsistent with the mynd of the Parliament, who sent them a paper yester-night as a draught of the Parliaments answer to the said petitiones, wherevpon, as they conceived, the Parliament desired their sense and opinion.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 9 Junij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Modcratour*. Mr. Robert Blair: Mr. James Hamiltoun: Mr. George Gillaspie: Mr. James Gutterie: Mr. Patrik Gillaspie: Mr. Ephram Melvill: Mr. Thomas Melvill: Mr. Alexander Dickson: Mr. Robert Birnie: Mr. George Bennet: Mr. David Calderwood: Mr. Samuell Rutherford: Mr. Andro Fairfoull: Mr. James Fleeming: Mr. Robert Ker: Mr. William

Livistoun : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. George Gladstons. ELDER.—Libbertoun.

This day the Lord Ley and Arnestoun<sup>1</sup> shew they came from the Parliament to renewe the privat motion made yesterday by the Earle of Lawderdale as now coming from the Parliament, which is to crave<sup>2</sup> a particular returne to these papers sent from the Parliament on Wednesday last, seing they were not to be lookt vpon as the sense or mynd of the Parliament, in respect that before the Parliament had taken them in debate or consideration they did thinke fitt to communicat them to this Comission; And withall to desire that the Comission wold be pleased to tender vnto the Parliament their advyse concerning the securitie of Religion in answer to the severall petitions presented to the Parliament of late from the severall Synods, Presbyteries, and Shires.

The privat motion of the two Erles now sent from Parliament.

The Comission thinks fitt to delay the consideration of the paper sent from the Parliament, and to intertaine the motion sent from the Parliament for their advyse of an answer to the petitions; And to this effect appoynts the Committee before named for the consideration of the said paper to give their opinion what advyse [is] to be given to the Parliament and to report, and appoynts Messrs. James Hamiltoun and Robert Ker to show the Lord Ley and Arnestoun that they shall prepare their returne this night, if it be possible; if not, it shall be ready the morne.

Answer to the said motion.

The next meeting the morne at 10 houres.

*Edinburgh, 10 Junij 1648.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. George Lesly : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Samuell Rutherford : Mr. Patrik Gillaspie : Mr. Andro Fairfoull : Mr. Fredrik Carmichell : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Bernard Sanderson : Mr. William Livistoun : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. George Gillaspie : Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. James Fleeming : Mr. Robert Knox : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Thomas Kircaldy : Mr. George Gladstons : Mr. Robert Ker : Mr. George Pitillo : Mr. John Smith. ELDERS.—Craighall : Libbertoun : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson.

<sup>1</sup> *i.e.* and the Laird of Arnestoun, Sir James Dundas.

<sup>2</sup> *Sic* in MS. for waive; see introductory sentence of the Humble Advice in next *sederunt*.

The Comission having considered the Report of the Committee bearing a drawght of a returne to the Parliament by way of humble Advyse and Petition, Doe humbly and vnanimously approve the same ; Tenor wherof follows :—

*‘ The Humble Advice and Petition of the Comission of the Generall Assemblie to the Honorabill Estates of Parliament.<sup>1</sup>*

The Humble  
Advyse and  
Petition to the  
Parliament.

‘ While we wer about the preparing of our thoughts concerning the vnsatisfactorinesse of a paper comunicat vnto ws from your Lordships vpon Wednesday, being a Draught of an Answer from the Parliament to the severall Petitions of Presbyteries, Synods, and Shires, tendered to them, there was a motion made vnto ws from your Lordships by the Lord Ley and the Laird of Arnistoun, “to wave a particular return” vnto that paper, “seing it wes not to be looked vpon as the sense or minde of the Parliament, in respect that before the Parliament had taken it into debate or consideration, they did think fitt to comunicat it to this Comission, and withall to desire that the Comission would be pleased to tender vnto the Parliament their advise concerning the security of Religion, in answer to the severall Petitions presented to the Parliament of late from Synods, Presbyteries, and Shires;” vnto which motion we make this humble returne.

‘ For the first part of the motion, We are resolved to lay aside the consideration of that paper, and to make no representation of our thoughts therevpon, if your Lordships be pleased to make no further vse therof.

‘ As for the other part of the motion, calling for our advise concerning an Answer to the Petitions presented from severall Shires, Presbyteries, and Synods vnto the Parliament ; Although we humbly conceive your Honours may clearly perceive what is our judgment by our papers presented to your Lordships from time to time ; yet being required, we shall againe faithfully and freely tender this our humble advise.

‘ We call to record the Searcher of all hearts, the Judge of the world, that our not concurring with your Lordships proceedings hitherto hath not flowed from want of zeal against Sectaries, for the suppression of whom, and for advancement of the work of

---

<sup>1</sup> This Humble Advice and Petition occupys pp. 17 to 23 of the quarto print, containing on its first 15 pages the Humble Vindication inserted at pp. 547-556 of this volume.

Reformation, we are ready to hazard all in a lawfull way ; nor from any remissnes in that which concerns his Majesties true honour and happines, and the preservation of Monarchicall Government in him and his posteritie ; nor from any want of tenderness of the priviledges of Parliament, nor from want of sympathie with our afflicted and oppressed brethren in England ; nor from partiall or sinistrous respect to any party or person whatsoever within the Kingdom ; But from meer tenderness in the point of security of Religion and the Vnion between the Kingdoms, and from the vnsatisfactoriness of the grounds of your Lordships Declaration, as hath been expressed more at length in our Representation. Notwithstanding, your Lordships, to our very great grief, have proceeded to a Levie, whereby most heavy burthens and pressures have been laid vpon many faithfull Covenanters, most forward in all former expeditions, and averse from this only for want of satisfaction concerning the necessity and lawfulness thereof, promised in your Lordships late Declaration, but not as yet performed.

‘ It is therefore our humble advise That the abone mentioned Petitions being so just in themselves, and flowing from the grounds aforesaid, as they ought in equity to have been granted, so they ought yet to be granted by the securing Religion, staying the present Levy, and, according to our former desires, by essaying Treaties with England, applications to his Majestie, and all other fair and amicable wayes, for removing the differences between the Kingdoms before sending any forces to England, or any other way of Engagement in war : And, least the taking of Berwick and Carlile (which is so scandalous to this Nation) be looked vpon by England as a breach of vnion on our part,<sup>1</sup> That your Lordships would be pleased to make it appear that neither the Parliament or any of your number have had any accession to the suppressall or supplying of these towns, nor shall have any correspondence or compliance with these who have been actors therein.

‘ We doe also conceive it necessary for satisfaction of the Petitioners, That his Majesties late concessions and offers concerning Religion may by your Lordships directly and positively be declared vnsatisfactory to this present Parliament.

‘ That albeit we should not be vnderstood, as if we have had or have any thoughts of declining the restoring of his Majesty to the same condition he wes in, by the agreement of both Kingdoms, when he was taken away by a party of the Army vnder Sir Thomas

<sup>1</sup> *Your for our* in 4to print.

Fairfax, that both Kingdoms may freely make their applications to him ; yet your Lordships would be pleased to declare That there shall be no Engagement for restoring his Majesty to on of his houses with honour, freedome, and safety (which doth amount to no lesse then the restitution of his Majesty to the exercise of his royal power, for the reasons holden forth in our late Representation never yet answered), before security and assurance be had from his Majesty by his solemn oath, vnder his hand and seal, that he shall, for him self and his successors, consent and agree to Acts of Parliament enjoying the League and Covenant, and fully establishing Presbyterian Government, Directory of Worship, and Confession of Faith, in all his Majesties dominions, and that his Majesty shall never make opposition to any of these, or endeavour any change thereof.

‘That your Lordships will make it appear that yow mean to be far from interesting your selves in any quarrel for his Majesty that may put in his Majesties hands such power as may not only bring the bygone proceedings of both Kingdoms in the League and Covenant in question, but also for the time to come make voide all the authority of Parliaments, though proceeding never so rightly in reference to Religion and liberties of the Kingdoms.

‘That a clear and direct course be laid down and declared, not only not<sup>1</sup> to associate nor joyne in counsell or forces with the Popish, Prelaticall, or Malignant party, but also<sup>2</sup> oppose and effectually endeavour to suppress all such of them as have already risen, or shall rise hereafter in Armes vpon whatsoever pretence, as enemies to the Cause and Covenant on the one hand, as well as Sectaries on the other.

‘That no thing be done in carying on the Engagement which may break the Vnion of the Kingdoms, or may discourage or disoblige the Presbyterian party in England.

‘Because it is our grief, and the grief of all the well affected, that these who have been of constant and approven integrity in the Cause, and have been very instrumentall vnder God for our deliverance, should be forced for want of satisfaction to their consciences to leave the service, and that others who have not given constant proof of their integrity and faithfulness, and against whom there is just cause of exception and jealousie, so that we cannot exhort our flocks to be confident of their fidelity, yea, and divers that have been in reall opposition to the Cause are intrusted with

<sup>1</sup> Not omitted in 4to print.

<sup>2</sup> To inserted in do.

the managing your Lordships publicke resolutions ; That therefore your Lordships will be pleased in your wisdom to provide a timous remedy herein.

‘ That there be no Engagement without a Solemn Oath, wherein the Kirk may have the same interest which they had in the Solemne League and Covenant, the Cause being the same.

‘ As we doe humbly insist with your Lordships for satisfaction to our former Desires, expressed in our former papers, so it is our humble petition to your Lordships that in such things as have been ordained by your Lordships, and put in execution by your order contrary to some of these Desires, some effectuall remedy may be found out by your Lordships wisdom and goodnesse for the help thereof ; That all who, since the beginning of this Levie, through tendernesse of conscience have suffered any wayes may be repaired, all vnusuall and grievous courses impoverishing good people, and vtterly disabling them to subsist, may be hereafter avoided, and the intolerable insolencie, prophaneness, blasphemies, and manifold outrages, that of late have appeared in the souldiers, may be severely punished and repressed ; That no Ordinance nor Order may issue from your Lordships in prejudice of the liberties of the Kirk, and of the free exercise of any part of the ministeriall calling, all which they have from Jesus Christ, the only Head and Lawgiver in his Kirk, and which your Lordships are obliged by solemn oath in our Covenants to maintain ; And that, as it is our grief that, whilst your Lordships have been seeking our advice, yow have been and are making grievous Acts, as we are informed, so we desire your Lordships, in the fear of God, to bewar<sup>1</sup> of making or maintaining such Acts, and, namely, that yow put not the power of arbitrary government in the hands of any intrusted by your Lordships, nor ordain any oathes to be imposed or exacted that may be snares to mens consciences.

‘ All which we seriously recommend to your Lordships, as yow desire not to provoke against your selves and your posterity the wrath of the Most High God, and that the Lord should not avenge the quarrell of a broken Covenant vpon the Parliament and Kingdom of Scotland. But if your Lordships shall be pleased to hearken to our humble advice, and to satisfie the consciences of the well-affected in the Kingdome to the work of Reformation by granting their just desire, your Honours shall be blessed of God, the Lord of the whole earth ; the people of God shall blesse yow in the

<sup>1</sup> *Be wary* in 4to print.

name of the Lord, and blesse the Lord for yow ; yow shall bind vp the sores of this distressed and distracted Kingdom, endear the affections of all the well-affected, disappoint the designs of the disaffected, and your names shall be a praise vnto the present and succeeding generations ; And we shall poure out our supplications before him who sitteth and judgeth among Gods, to endue your Lordships with the spirit of counsel and of the fear of his Name, that your resolutions may be rightly ordered and tend to his glory, the security of Religion, the honour and happinesse of the King and his posterity, and the peace and safety the Kingdomes.'

Brethren to  
present the  
Advyce to the  
Parliament.

The Comission appoints Messrs. David Calderwood, James Fleeming, Fredrick Carmichaell, Robert Blair, James Nasmith, Alexander Spittle, William Livistoun, Thomas Kircaldie, James Hamiltoun, Libbertoun, Sir James Stewart, and Lawrence Hendersone, to present their Humble Advyce to the Parliament this afternoon.

Fast.

The Causes of a Solemne Fast to be kept vpon the last Thursday of Junij and first Lord day in Julij wer read and layd aside vntill we heare what the Parliament shall doe anent the Advyce and Petition this day presented.

The Comission appoynts the brethren to meet at 4 hours.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

The Moderator and some brethren mett. Continues their meeting vntill Mononday.

*Edinburgh, 12 Junij 1648, ante meridiem.*

*Sederunt:—MINISTERS.*—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour.* Mr. Robert Blair : Mr. William Livistoun : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. John Adamson : Mr. John Ramsay : Mr. George Pitillo : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. Fredrik Carmichaell : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. Francis Aird : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. John Smith : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. Ephram Melvill. *ELDERS.* Lord Angus : Dundas : Libbertoun.

Recommendation,  
Presbytery  
of Edinburgh,  
concerning  
Messrs. P.  
Forbesse and  
George Haly-  
burtoun and  
others.

The Comission recomends to the Presbytery of Edinburgh to take tryall of the preaching of Mr. Patrik Forbesse and Mr. George Halyburtoun, reflecting, as they are informed, vpon the publike Resolutions of the Comission ; As also to take notice of any others that so expresse them selves in their sermons within their bounds.



The Comission approves the Causes of the Fast. Tenor whereof followes :—

*‘Causes of a Solemn Humiliation and Fast to be kept on the last Thursday of June and first Sabbath of July 1648.’*

1. ‘We are to mourne for all the sins and provocations mentioned in the Causes of our former Humiliations which doe continue and abound, notwithstanding of all our obligations to reform our wayes, and many former solemn professions of repentance, and of all the sharpe rods wherewith God hes corrected ws, and heavy judgments wherewith he now threatens ws.
2. ‘We are in a speciall way to be humbled for the countenance that hath been given, and compliance that hath been made, by too many with Malignants and persons disaffected to the work of Reformation, which in the just judgment of God hes at last put such power and strength in their hands as is terrible to the people of God and threatens his work with ruine.
3. ‘We are to bewaile the small proficiency vnder the preaching of the Gospell in many, the great contempt thereof in others, and the great obstinacy and hardnesse of heart in some, not onely vnto the dispysing and reproaching of the ministry, but vnto the rejecting of the most powerfull word of exhortation in the mouths of his servants.
4. ‘We are to be humbled for the grievous backsliding that is amongst ws, which hath prevailed vnto the vndertaking of an unlawfull Ingagement in war, notwithstanding of the many Petitions from Burghs and Shires, Presbyteries and Synods to the contrary ; Which vndertaking, beside many sad effects amongst ourselves, is like to rend in sunder the Vnion betuixt the Kingdomes, and not only obstruct the progress of the work of Vniformity, but overturn the foundation already laid.
5. ‘We are to lament before the Lord for the oppression of his people in many places of this Kingdom, vnto the spoiling of their goods, offering violence vnto their persons, and forcing of their consciences, and by causing them either to indure great affliction, or to sin against God by being accessory to a sinfull course.
6. ‘We are deeply to be humbled that the Parliament being

now risen, they have been so far from satisfying any of the just and necessary Desires of the Kirk, or hearkening to the Petitions presented vnto them, that they have enjoyed obedience to all their orders vpon the grounds of their Declaration published in April.

7. 'We are to entreate the Lord in the behalf our King that he may be convinced and repent of the evill of his former wayes, and be inclined vnto the love and approbation of the work of God; and in the behalf of these who have the power of the Kingdom in their hands that they may desist from every sinfull course and satisfie the just and necessary Desires of the Kirk, and the consciences of the well-affected in the land, by securing of Religion and preserving Vnion between the Kingdoms and Monarchicall Government in the person of the King and of his posterity.
8. 'As we are to beg of God that all the purposes, both of Sectaries and of the Popish, Prelaticall, and Malignant Party in all the three Kingdoms, against the truth and work of God may be disappointed and their power crushed, so also that the Lord would strengthen his people in all these dominions to adhere without shrinking or fainting vnto the Cause of God, and to bear a faithfull testimony thereto in the day of Tentation.
- 'Lastly, we are to pray for a blessing vpon the ensuing Generall Assembly that they may meet in peace and love, and being furnished with the spirit of vnity, faithfullnesse, wisdom, and zeale, they may so carry them selves in every thing, as that the hopes and designes of disaffected men may be disappoynted, truth may be preserved, holiness promoved amongst our selves, and the work of Vniformity advanced amongst our neighbours.'

Reference,  
Major Turner  
to the  
Assembly.

The Comission refers Major Turner to the Generall Assemblie now approaching, and appoynt sumonds to be direct for his appearing there.

Reference,  
Mr. Andro  
Ramsay to the  
Generall  
Assembly.

The Comission of the Generall Assemblie refers Mr. Andro Ramsayes bussines in dependance before them to the Generall Assembly now approaching; But prejudice to the Presbytery of Edinburgh to proceed against him in any thing he is therein charged with; And appoynts intimation to be sent to him heirof.

The nixt meeting afternoon at 2 houres.

*Eodem die, post meridiem.*

*Sederunt*:—MINISTERS.—Mr. Robert Douglas, *Moderatour*. Mr. John Adamson : Mr. George Lealy : Mr. James Gutterie : Mr. Mungo Law : Mr. Alexander Dickson : Mr. George Pittillo : Mr. Ephram Melvill : Mr. David Calderwood : Mr. John Smith : Mr. James Hamiltoun : Mr. Alexander Spittle : Mr. Robert Birnie : Mr. Thomas Kircaldie : Mr. Alexander Muncreiff : Mr. Francis Aird. ELDERS.—Dundas : Libbertoun : Sir James Stewart : Lawrence Henderson.

The Comission appoynts the letter following to be sent to Presbyteries:—

‘REVEREND BRETHREN,—As we are glad that God hath put an spirit in his servants throughout the land in this day of tryall, so we thought it necessary to acquaint yow that vpon the receat of the many petitions that wer presented from many Presbyteries, Synods, Shyres, and Burghs vnto the honorabill Estates of Parliament, their Honours wer pleased, efter some dayes, to communicate vnto ws the Drawght of an Answer vnto these Petitions, which we, having taken in consideration, did find verie vnsatisfactorie. And whilst we wer about to returne our thoughts therevpon their Lordships wer pleased to desire ws to wave the same, and to offer vnto them what advyse for answering these Petitions we wold give them. Vpon which we did represent vnto their Lordships what we conceived necessary for their satisfaction therinto; Yet the Parliament hes not given any intimation vnto ws of any purpose they have to hearken to our advyse, neither can we learne that they intend any thing that will be satisfactorie either to our Desires or those Petitions, their Lordships having enjoyned obedience vnto their orders vpon the grounds of their former Declaration. We have sent yow herewith the causes of a Solemne Fast and Humiliation to be kept on the last Thursday of this instant Junij and the first Sabbath of Julij; And we trust that ye will receave information from none in those things that concerne Religion and the Covenant but from ws who are intrusted by the Generall Assemblie with the publick affairs of the Kirk, which sall be faithfully given vnto yow by

Your affectionat brethren,

Edinburgh,  
12 Junij 1648.

THE COMISSIONERS  
OF THE GENERALL ASSEMBLY.’

Order concern-  
ing the  
Monuments of  
Idolatrie and  
the Service  
Bookes.

The Comission desires Mr. John Adamson to be cairfull to keep the printed Service Bookes and these Monuments of Idolatrie which wer patt by the Generall Assemblies order in that house where now he duells, vntill he get order what to doe with them from the Presbytery of Edinburgh, or from the Generall Assembly, or their Commissioners.

The Comission thinks fitt to dissolve and not to meet againe, except vpon advertisement, vpon some necessarie occasion, from the Moderator.

A. KER.

‘*Edinburgh, 18 Julij 1648, post meridiem,  
Sessione 7a.*

‘The Generall Assembly, having examined the proceedings of the Comission of the preceding Assembly, especiallie their Declarations, Remonstrances, Representations, Petitions, Vindication, and other papers relating to the present Engagement in warr, Doe vnanimously find that in all their proceedings they have been zealous, diligent, and faithfull in discharge of the trust comitted to them ; And therfor Ratifie and Approve the whole proceedings, acts, and conclusions of the said Comission, and particularly their papers relating to the said Engagement, and their judgment of the vnlawfulness therof, Appoynting Mr. John Moncreif, Moderator *pro tempore*, to returne them hartie thanks in name of the Assembly for their great paines, travells, and fidelitie in matters of so great concernment to the Cause of God and to this Kirk, amidst so great and many difficulties.

‘GEO. GILLESPIE, *Moderator.*’

Mr. Jhon Moncreifs hand not being gotten in the tyme of the Assemblys Meeting, he died befor there wes occasion to meet with him thereafter.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> It had been intended, apparently, that Moncrief should sign the above minute of Assembly instead of or along with Gillespie. The latter, though Moderator of the Assembly, having been also a member of the Commission of the previous Assembly, could not well occupy the chair while its proceedings were under review.

## ILLUSTRATIVE DOCUMENTS.

IN the Register House, Edinburgh, are preserved contemporary copies of many of the communications between the Commissioners of the Scottish Parliament and the English Houses, as well as of Minutes of the Committee of both Kingdoms of which these Commissioners were members. I subjoin a few of these, along with some from and to the English Houses, which illustrate matters referred to in this volume.

### I. NEGOTIATIONS REGARDING THE CAPTIVES AT ALGIERS.

SIR,—Wee are informed that the houses of Parliament are about a course to have all such of the English Nation as are now prisoners at Argeirs, Tunis and Saly released, and to settle such a way for the future, as there may be no acts of hostility betuixt those of Algiers and this Nation. There is here inclosed a list of some Persons of the Scottish Nation (whereof most have beine taken in English bottomes, and in the service of Marchants in this Kingdome) concerning whom it is our earnest request, that the honorable houses would be pleased to give order to such as are employed by them in Algiers, to obtaine likewise the enlargement of such as are contained in this list; And the agreement to be made against acts of hostility for the future may be extended to the subjects of both Nations, and wee remaine

Your affectionat friends

*Worcester house, the  
first of Aprill 1647.*

and humble servants,

CHARLES ERSKINE,  
HEW KENNEDY, RO. BARCLAY.

SIR,—Wee wrote vnto you about a forthnight since touching the agreement intended by the honorable houses with those of Argiers for setting at Liberty all such prisoners there as are of the English Nation; And did earnestly desire that the agreement might be extended to those of the Scottish Nation. Wee are informed that

the ship is now ready to depart within a few dayes. Wherefore wee doe earnestly intreat that you wilbe pleased to read our former letter to the house, And wee remaine

Your very affectionat freinds  
and humble servants,

13 Aprill 1647.

CHARLES ERSKINE, HEW KENNEDY, RO. BARCLAY.

*Die Mercurij 13<sup>th</sup> Aprilis 1647.*

A letter from three of the Scotts Commissioneris from Worcester house dated the 13<sup>th</sup> of Aprill 1647 was this day read and was concerneing such of the Scottish Nation as are Captives in Argier. And it is therevpon ordered that it be referred to the Committee of the Navy, to take care for the redemption of such of the Scotts Nation as are Captives in Argier and were taken in the service of English Marchants.

Ordered that it be referred to the Committee of the Navy to treat with the Scotts Commissioneris concerneing the redemption of such of the Scotts Nation, as are captives in Argier and were not taken in the service of any English Marchants, and to acquaint them that instructions shalbe given to the Agent employed thither for the Kingdome of England to negotiate that bussiness also.

RIGHT HONORABLE,—Wee have some things in command from the Parliament of Scotland, to be communicated to the honorable houses; for which end wee doe desire, that they would be pleased to appointe their Committee to meete with vs when they shall think fitt; and so wee rest

Your Lordship's most humble servants.

*Worcester house the  
23<sup>rd</sup> of Aprill 1647.*

In pursuance of the Comands of the Parliament of Scotland, Wee doe herewith deliver their letter to both houses of Parliament; And are further to Let your Lordships know, that they looke vpon it as a speciall blessing from heaven, that God hath beine pleased so strictly to vnite these Kingdomes for so good ends, by Solemne League and Covenant. And as it hath beine their constant care by all good endeavours, inviolably to preserve that happy Union, according to the Covenant and Treaties, and is

their firme resolution to cherish and intertaine every meane which may continue a good correspondence and promote a further Union; so the experience they have of the Love and kindnesse of their Brethren of England give them confidence that they will also continue to Lay hold on all oppurtunities which may further and improve it, that so by joynt consultations and resolutions in what may concerne mutuall interest and saifty, both may be strenthned against the commoun Enemy, a happy peace may be settled vpon a sure foundation, And a neerer vnion attained and transmitted to posterity. In all which wee are ready, according to the Direction of the Parliament of Scotland, to contribute our best endeavours.

By command &c.

26 April 1647.

JO. CHEISLIE.

SIR,—Wee have beine very desireous to conferre with the Committee of the Navy, concerning the redemption of such of the Scottish Nation as are prisoners in Argeir and Tunis, according to the order of the house of Comons; But finding by your ansuere to Mr. Barclay that they commounly meete when the house riseth in convenient time, and so it is vncertaine when wee may have this oppurtunity; Wee have resolved to signify our desires to them by you in writeing, And have sent you hereinclosed the names of those Captives, which are in all 54. Wee cannot certify vnto you which of them were taken in the service of English Marchants, and which were not; but doe seriously intreat that the Committee wilbe pleased to take care for redemption of the whole. And wee doe hereby promise and agree in the name of the Kingdome of Scotland that what moneyes shalbe paid for redemption of those Captives which were not taken in the service of English Marchants; the same shalbe allowed in payment of so much of the moneyes which remaine due by this Kingdome to the Kingdome of Scotland.

Wee doe further desire that Instructions may be given to the Agent imployed for this Kingdome in Argier to treat with the Basha and Duana there that the Agreement for peace betuixt this Nation and them may be extended to the Scottish Nation. And that there may be in the meane time a forbearance from all Acts of hostility, vntill the Acts of Agreement be seene and approved by the Kingdome of Scotland. Wee are informed that the Ships that are to goe for Argiers are to be dispatched within a very few dayes; Wherefore wee doe earnestly desire, that this our request



may first be made knowne and direction given therein, whereby you will very much oblige

29<sup>th</sup> April 1647.

Your affectionat freinds

and servants,

LAUDERDAILL,

CHARLES ERSKINE,

HEW KENNEDY, RO. BARCLAY.

Directed to Mr. Greene, Chaireman of the Committee of the Navy.

#### IN ARGIERS.

Alexander Goodale. James Lindsay. James Danser. Robert Fletcher. William Hay. James Cuthbert. James Hudde. Margreat Straiton. Mary Rudde. Elisabeth Hayne. David Balfoure. Oseley Nicolson. Marion Gibb. Margreat Gordoun. John Jackson. ane Marjoribanks. Jane Maxwell. Robert Hart. Robert White. John Kennedy. James Dowgall. Margreat Maxwell. Mary Wallace. John Cowan. William Lawson. Alexander Kennedy. John Crawford. John Reed. William Drysdail. William Muddrell. Thomas Hall. Elisabeth Hudde. Alexander Riddoch. James Riddoch. John Gordoun. John Mitchell. Adam Greige. Jane Leith. Christian Morreis. John Cuninghame. Clays Pitleliem. Andro Watson. Margreat Blaik. John Anderson. George Drowne. Irving Jacobson. Michael Hultfreder.

#### IN TUNIS.

Daniell Robertson. Edward Lilly. William M'indar. John Gibson. John Kennedy. Magnus Greige *alias* Grahame. Charles Campbell.

## II. ENGLISH HOUSE OF COMMONS LETTER OF THANKS TO THE EARL OF LEVEN FOR HIS SERVICES.

MY LORD,—The Commons in Parliament doe by mee their Speaker present their most affectionat respects vnto your Lordship and do acknowledge your high merit in the performance of the trust which hath beine reposed in you for carying on a large proportion in this great work; In which the commoun Cause of

Religion and Liberties, and the welfare and happinesse of both Kingdomes, have beine so essentially concerned, the memory whereof will stilbe precious vnto them, and your honour by it, live in the succeeding Generations; Nor is this the least part of it, (which their Commissioners have represented vnto them from New Castle) that your Lordship hath caried your selfe with so much sincerity and gallantry in these last transactions of affaires, vpon the marching away of your Army, and your peaceable and freindly returne into your owne Countrey. Now that God hath so blessed the joynt endeavours and the forces of the two Nations, as no Enemy is left within this Kingdome to lift vp his hand against them; The house of Comons doe give god the praise of God; yet will not omit gratefull application to those Persons of honour and worth, who have beine vnder God, the happy instruments of so great a blessing, among whom they look vpon your Lordship as one of eminence and of principall consideration, and in testimony of their sense they have of it, They desire your Lordship to accept the jewell herewith sent, to be a small remembrance to you, of their great affection, and the value they set vpon your worth and actions. My Lord, this they have commanded mee to say, and to these public expressions I will adde nothing of my owne, but that I am

My Lord

*February 1646.*

Your Lordships most affectionat

freind and humble servant,

W. LENTHALL.

For the right Honorable the Earle of Leven, lord General of the Scottish Armys.

On 3d Feby. 1646-7 Messrs. Holles and Bainton were appointed to draw up this letter, and on 9th Feby. their draught was read and approved by the House, and the sum of £700 voted for payment of the jewel. On 7th April a letter of thanks from the Earl of Leven was read, but it is not entered in the Journals of the House.

I append, however, the Earl of Leven's letter of thanks to both Houses for their kind expressions towards him soon after his entry with the Scottish forces into England, extracted from the Journals of the House of Lords, vol. vi. p. 561.

‘For the Right Honourable the Speakers of both Houses of Parliament, These presente.

‘RIGHT HONOURABLE, You have presented to me in your Letter the kinde expressions of the Honourable Houses of Parliament, for which I am desirous to render all humble thanks; and hereby do professe, that as the safty of Religion and Liberty, now so neerly interested, is allwaies deerest to me, so nothinge could be so powerfull to bringe me and this Army heere, as the great Desires to further the Weell of this Kingdome, and establish the Peace of both Nations, now happily united by nationall Covenante. Give me therfore Leave by theise to assure the Honourable Houses of Parliament, that nothinge shall be left undon which may serve to produce the desired Issue of theise Troubles; and that this Army shall, God willinge, apply itself with constant Care and most effectuall Endeavors for speedy reducinge the Enemy, and helpinge to restore these Nations to a flourishinge Condition, under Truth and Peace; beinge confident of the Parliament’s Care of them, as they are not insensible of that which theise Honourable Houses have formerly don for their Maintenance and Encouragement. My Lord *Fairfax* and I remaine close aboute this Citty, and have sent Two Thousand Horse and Dragoones for my Lord *Manchester’s* better assistance, who, I am confident, as they have Orders from us, so will they be most carefull to pursue their best Advantages, either of the Lord *Newcastle’s* Forces, or of any other Forces which shall come from the South; and thus, havinge nothinge to add, with my heartiest Wishes for the Prosperity of the Honourable Houses of Parliament, and my due Respects to your Lordships, I remaine,

*Ex’r.*

Your Lordship’s

*From the Campe  
before York,  
18th May, 1644.*

humble servant,

‘LEVEN.’

### III. NEGLECT OF THE ENGLISH PARLIAMENT TO MAKE EFFECTUAL PROVISION FOR THE SUB- SISTENCE OF THE SCOTTISH FORCES IN IRELAND AS WELL AS IN ENGLAND.

‘There are three moneths elapsed since Captaine Drumond did come hither from the Scotts Army in Ireland and according to an order of the house of Commons did represent their desires to the committee of Lords and Commons for Ireland, wherevnto as yet

hee hath received no ansuere, though he hath earnestly solicited and dayly attended for that purpose. It seemes to be very strange, that whilst moneyes and provisions are sent to other forces within that Kingdome, the Scottish Army should be altogether neglected, and exposed to the miseries of famine and vtter destruction. It is well knowne that their faithfulnessse to the Parliament of England, preserved that Kingdome from falling whollie into the hands of the Irish Rebels, when other armies complied with them, and agreed to the Cessation. Their sufferings and necessities then and since that time, cannot be paraleld by the condition of any other army, either in these or forraine Kingdomes. Diverse hundreds of them have perished since the beginning of that service for want of bread. The ordinary food of the souldiers for above these foure yeares past hath beine no other for the most part, than a pound of meall in the day, or at least a shilling in ten daies. Their drink was never any other but water. The most part of the officers are reduced to such penury and misery as they want clothes to cover them from the injury of the weather, although in the 5th article of the Treaty betuixt the Kingdomes, concerneing that Army, it is agreed that the Comanders and souldiers thereof shall have such pay respectively, as the Comanders and souldiers of the English Army had, according to a list agreed upon by the Commissioners of both Kingdomes [in the] yeare 1642. And afterwards when the pressures and burthens of this . . . e did encrease, by occasion of the differences betuixt the King and Parliament, they were moved to accept of the 5th or 6th part of that which was [due to] them by Treaty, and to respite the rest on the publict faith, vntill the affaires of this Kingdome were in a better condition. And accordingly by the votes of the 11th of Aprill 1644, there was appointed vnto them a very small proportion of 4000 lib. *per mensem*; this they did expect should have beine precisely and punctually payd vnto them monethly, as being the least could preserve them any wise in being. But herein they have beine as much disappointed as formerly; And now for these two yeares and a halfe past, all they have received of this small allowance of 4000 lib. *per mensem*, is only 25,000 lib. worth of provisions without any money at all. Whereas according to these votes they should have received 120,000 lib. and ac[cording] to the Treaty many thousands more. It is almost impossible [to] expresse and incredible to beleeeve, how great the sufferings [of] that army have beine and to what

extremity and utter dis[tress] are now driven ; All which being so fully represented vnto [you] by Lettres from Scotland and Ireland. For our exoneration and cleereing our selves of the guilt of any inconveniences that may ensue vpon the neglect of that army, we have found it necessary to make these things knowne to the honorable houses, and earnestly to desire that a speedy and effectuall course be taken for provideing the particulars long since given in by Captaine Drumond to the Committee of lords and Commons for Ireland ; and that a settled way be laid doune for the future intertainement of that Army, that they may be in some measure enabled to prosecute the service wherein they are engaged, or otherwise to give them reasonable satisfaction for their bypast service, that they may be dismissed according to the Treaty. They have long wrestled with invincible difficulties, fainted vnder languishing hopes of releife and trembled vnder the sense of vnavoidable danger. And seing now there is nothing before them but immediat ruine and apparent destruction, it is high time to take into serious consideration, the condition of that Army, least they being forced to think vpon other wayes of their subsistence, take such ca[re of their] preservation, as (other means failling) the [circumstances?] require : Wherein now after so long delay [we desire a] speedy answer of the houses before Captaine [Drummond] whom wee have long detained for that purpose [but who is now?] resolved, according to an expresse command from . . . hat sen . . . within a very few daies to returne to that Army to give [them] an accompt of what supplyes they may expect, and how they may depend vpon any releife from this Kingdome.

By Co[m]mand &c.

13 November 1646.

Jo: CHEISLIE.'

I append to this two out of many letters of complaint sent to the English Houses as to the treatment of the Scottish forces in England, the following :—

I. EXTRACT FROM JOURNALS OF THE HOUSE  
OF LORDS, vol. vii. p. 669.

'For the Right Honnorable the Speaker of the House of Peeres.

'My Lord, . . . It is well knowne to the Honnorable Houses of Parliament, that, notwithstanding they have by ordinance settled a Course for the Pay of that Army, how ineffectuall these meanes

have proved, and that the *Scottish Army* hath only receaved one moneth's Pay advanced by the Citty of *London* for these Eight moneths past; and we cannott understand how it should bee expected, that the Army should depend upon the Course settled by Ordinance of Parliament, which affords them noe subsistence, and in the meane Tyme Free Quarter not allowed them, nor any other meane whereby they may subsist; and unlesse they take Free Quarter, or bee otherwise provided for, wee cannott see how it can bee avoyded but that they shall either starve or disband. Wee have sent herewith a Coppy of that Declaration; and doe earnestly intreate the Houses of Parliament to consider to what Straites and Extremityes that Army is driven, what Discouragements they meete with in the Publique Service; and that they would be pleased to take some speedy Course, whereby that Army may bee entertayned, and the Inconveniencies which may ensue upon such a Declaration speedily prevented: All which wee offer for noe other End, but that a good Understanding may bee kept betweene the Kingdomes, and that Army enabled to prosecute the Service against the common Enemy. And wee remaine

Your very affectionate  
Freinds and Servaunts,

*Worcest. House,*  
28 Octob. 1645.

LOUDOUN,  
BALMERINO,  
HEW KENNEDY.'

## II. EXTRACT FROM JOURNALS OF THE HOUSE OF LORDS, vol. viii. p. 143.

'For the Right Honorable the Speaker of the House of Peeres  
*pro Tempore.*

'MY LORD,—It is above Two Moneths since the *Scottish Army* did, according to the Desires of both Houses, come before *Newarke*, where, after the takeing of *Mustom Bridge*, they have, in the greatest Extreimity of weather, continued in very hard Duty on the one Side, and alsoe assisted Colonell Pointz on the other; and yet noe effectuall Course is taken for their Entertainment, but the Burthen thereof hath bin left upon those Parts of the Country that have formerly bin wasted and exhausted by the Enemy; which gives Occasion of Complaints from the People, of Wants and Disorders in the Army; and greater Inconveniencies

may ensue, if not speedily prevented. Wee were in good Hopes that, when the Commissioners of both Houses did repaire to that Army, speedy Course should have bin taken for their maintenance, especially after their musters; but as yet there hath bin only offered an inconsiderable Proportion, which is noe Wayes sufficient to afford them Subsistence; and some of the Provisions are appointed to bee brought out of Lancasheir and other Places farre distant, upon which the Army can not depend for Releife. The Foote Souldier hath not received 18<sup>d</sup> worth of Provisions Weekly since their comeing before *Newarke*; and when the Quarter Master Generall, who is now the Second Tyme sent hither of purpose to represent the necessities of the Army, did come from thence, there was not 10 l. worth of Provisions in the Magasine for the whole Army. If any shall in the winter season bee put to hard Duty, and the meanes of Subsistence shal bee with-held from them, it is easy to conjecture that nothing can follow but their inevitable Ruine before the Springe. Wee have, from Tyme to Tyme, constantly solicited the Houses of Parliament for their maintenance; and wee are ashamed that our many earnest Desires in their Behalfe have not prevailed with the Houses for such an Answere as might have enabled us to have given a good Accompt of our Endeavors to those that sent us, and in some measure given sattisfaction to the crying necessities of the Souldiers, who are resolved to declayne noe Duty nor Danger that may advance the Service they are now engaged [in] at the Desire of the Houses: It is therefore againe our most earnest Request to the Houses of Parliament, that they would seriously lay to Heart the providing of that Army; and that they would extend the same Care to them as they doe to their owne Forces on the other side of *Newarke*, and graunt unto them the same Allowance in Money and Provisions, that both may bee enabled to prosecute the Publique Service, which things being performed, wee doe undertake in their names, that as strick Order and Discipline shal bee observed there as ever hath beene in any Army within these Kingdomes; and earnestly entreating for a speedy Answere, wee remaine,

Your Lordships

Affectionate Freinds,  
and humble Servants,

*Worcester House,*  
20 Feb. 1645-6.

LAUDERDAILL, BALMERINOTH,  
HEW KENNEDY.'

## ADDITIONAL NOTES.

P. 7. 'Ragatzie, prince of Transilvania.' This was George Rakoczy, who, in 1644, having failed by negotiation to obtain from Ferdinand III. more kindly treatment for the Protestants of Hungary, entered into a league with the kings of Sweden and France, broke into Hungary with an army of 70,000 men, occupied the greater part of the country, and in the following year, by the treaty of Linz, 'pacem religioni evangelicæ procuravit.' He died in 1648, mortally wounded in an engagement with the Turks. John Tolnai, who returned from England in 1638, strove to introduce the Independency, which, about that time, began to be viewed with favour there. After a fierce contest he was condemned by a district Synod, and, on his appealing from it, a national Synod was summoned by George Rakoczy in 1646, at which Tolnai was deposed, the Independents were condemned, and the existing form of Church government was confirmed and defined. This probably gave occasion to the correspondence between the Prince and the Scottish Church.

See Andra's *Monumenta Evangelicorum Augustanæ Confessionis in Hungaria Historica*, vol. ii. p. 330; vol. iv. p. 300, also Prof. Balogh in *Presbyterian and Reformed Review* for January 1892, p. 159.

P. 9. The Marquis of Argyll's commission was presented to both Houses of the English Parliament on July 7th, 1646, and on the following day he was formally admitted to the Westminster Assembly. His great English speech was not addressed to the Assembly of Divines, but to the Lords and Commons, in the Painted Chamber, on 25th June 1646. On the following day the speech was entered in the *Journals of the House of Lords*, vol. viii. p. 392-394.

P. 10. 'The new expedient concerning the militia' was that the two Houses of Parliament should have control of it for twenty years, instead of the king or his successor.—*Journals of the House of Commons*, vol. iv. p. 578.

P. 14. The Earl of Traquair, who, as Royal Commissioner in the Assembly of 1639, had rendered some services to the Covenanters, afterwards vacillated between their party and the king's, and only called away his son from Montrose the night before his defeat at Philiphaugh.

P. 21. Sir John Smith had been Provost of Edinburgh when the Council sent 'its humble submission' to the Marquis of Montrose.

P. 27. 'Mr. Alexander Casse, his book on the practices of the Jesuits.' I cannot find that this book was actually published. Casse was minister of Polwarth, and as his name stood first on the roll of the Assembly of 1638, and unfortunately rhymed with that of an animal not in high repute, occasion was taken by some royalist wittlings to make merry over him and his following.—*Scott's Fasti*, Pt. II. p. 423. In Peterkin's list of the Assembly his name is given as Carse, not Casse or Case, and it is so given at times in these Records.

P. 35. Strang's 'infirmities.' In the last session of the Assembly 1646, mention is made of 'three Acts concerning Dr. Strang,' which, however, were



not printed, and even here no particulars are given about these 'infirmities.' From Baillie's *Letters*, vol. ii. p. 322, we learn that the Commissary had been too busy for Montrose when he entered Glasgow and laid it under contribution, 'for which they say he is now fast and will not come off while (*i.e.* until) he leaves his place and a great fine behind. *I fear the Principal's case shall be little better.*' Baillie, however, deprecated his deposition, vol. ii. pp. 377, 399.

Pp. 38, 39. Both Aiton and M'Crie state that the 12th of August is mentioned on his tombstone as the day of Henderson's death, but the true date was the 19th, which Brown says is really the reading of the stone. The inscription was defaced after the restoration, and it was only when happier times returned that it was renewed. On the 21st, amidst universal lamentation, he was buried, Aiton says 'in S. Giles' Churchyard, near to the grave of Knox,' his great predecessor; 'and when this burial ground was converted into the Parliament Square, his body was removed to the Greyfriars' Churchyard' (*Life of Henderson*, p. 606), while M'Crie and Woodrow say he was buried at Greyfriars. His last illness is variously represented as consumption, fever, and jaundice, but all concur in testifying that it was brought on by his great grief of heart at the obstinacy of the king, and the misunderstandings and calamities he anticipated to result therefrom. As our great Reformer had been traduced by his enemies as having recanted on his death-bed, and expressed his unfeigned sorrow for the part he had acted, so rumours were circulated soon after Henderson's death by those who had feared and traduced him, while he lived, that he in his last illness had expressed his deepest regret for the part he had acted, and nearly two years after a forged 'Declaration' was put into circulation by some favourers of the 'unlawful engagement,' in which, while adhering to the Second Reformation in Scotland, he is made to pass a high panegyric on the king, and condemnation of the proceedings of the English Parliament, and even regret of the attempts made to subvert the hierarchy and set up Presbyterianism in England. The first vague rumours were at once contradicted by those who were about him in his last hours, as well as by Blair, who was with him at Newcastle, and Baillie, who was in correspondence with him to the last, and the formal Declaration as soon as published was condemned by the Assembly as 'forged, scandalous, and false.'

P. 100. Mr. Robert Traill was settled as minister at Elie, in the Presbytery of St. Andrews, in 1639, and was transferred to Edinburgh in 1648. He belonged to the party of the Protesters, and was exposed to many trials after the Restoration, like most prominent members of his party.

P. 100. Balcanquhal, Dean of Durham. As he had made himself very busy on the king's side when in attendance on the Marquis of Hamilton at the Assembly of 1638, as well as subsequently, his 'letters and papers' probably compromised several of the weak-kneed who had ultimately taken the Covenant, and so it seems to have been deemed inexpedient to make any public use of them.

Pp. 100-103. Wright, Wilkie, and Douglas' relaxation. The two former, as well as Strang, had been implicated with several leading Glasgow laymen in the negotiations with Montrose (Baillie's *Letters*, vol. ii. pp. 322, 377), and probably the 'escapes' of Douglas were somewhat similar.

Pp. 105, 106. 'Extraordinary thunder' in neighbourhood of Dundee. I have failed to find any account of this great thunderstorm. The extant records of the

Presbytery of Dundee do not go back to this date. The Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland make no reference to the recommendation of the Commission on behalf of the sufferers. The writer of the old *Statistical Account* of Dundee knows so little of it that he says, 'No tradition or history speaks of any damage done in Dundee by thunder.' For an account of a later storm see p. 589.

Pp. 109, 129. Cruelty of rebels to the brethren of the Presbytery of Dunblane, and especially to Messrs. Reid and Kirk. The statements here made, as well as those given subsequently, are sadly at variance with those of the panegyrists of Montrose as to his great chivalry and forbearance towards those not found in arms against him, and the strict restraint he exercised over his wild Highland and Irish followers save in the heat of battle. See also what is said elsewhere of Messrs. Gairden and Massie (p. 144), Mr. Andro Fraser (p. 172), and of Messrs. Balfour and Rosse (p. 192). Gellie (p. 225) 'suffered not only the utter spoyle of all his goods and means, but great wounds also in his person'; Jameson and Scott (p. 261) endured great sufferings and losses, with hazard also of their lives; Isabel and Agnes Forbesses (p. 262), besides the spoil of all their goods, had their husbands killed; and Elspeth Forbes, an aged gentlewoman, was harried and spoiled of her whole livelihood.'

Pp. 157, 158. Seaforth's 'Divisive Band and Remonstrance,' or, as it is termed in the Act of Assembly 1646, condemning it and excommunicating him, 'An humble Remonstrance against our National Covenant and the League and Covenant of the three kingdoms,' consisted 'of seven articles, the first whereof contained an invitation to the king to come to Scotland.' He not only subscribed it himself, but 'seduced and threatened others to subscribe and join with him in prosecution of his treacherous and wicked designs.' He professed to have destroyed it, though not to remember when he had done this.—Peterkin's *Records of the Kirk*, p. 445; Blair's *Autobiography*, p. 180. For the bonds he signed with Montrose in 1640-1641, see Baillie's *Letters*, vol. ii. p. 468.

Pp. 159, 160. General King had been one of the royalist generals, and had command of one of the divisions of the royal army in the battle of Marston Moor.—Baillie's *Letters*, vol. ii. p. 204. He had been forfeited in 1644, but was restored in 1647, and recommended 'to the crowne of Sweden and the town of Hamburg.'—*Acts of Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. p. 700.

P. 161, Note 1. The Confession of Faith, which had been presented to the House of Commons on 4th, and to the House of Lords on 7th December 1646, was printed by the 19th, for in *Perfect Occurrences of both Houses of Parliament . . . for the week ending 25th December 1646*, under date of Saturday 19th, we have the following entry: 'This day there were delivered in print to the Parliament *The Humble Advise of the Assembly of the Divines now by authority of Parliament sitting at Westminster concerning a Confession of Faith*, presented by them before in writing to both Houses, consisting of 33 chapters (enumerated), subscribed by Charles Herle, *Prolocutor*; Cornelius Burgesse and Herbert Palmer, *Assessors*; and Henry Robrough and Adoniram Byfield, *Scribes*.'—E<sup>338</sup> *King's Pamphlets*, in British Museum. The first edition of the entire Confession follows as No. 3 in this volume of Pamphlets.

P. 163. 'Mr. Robert Campbell, killed by the Irish rebels in Blakwater.' I can find no reference to this sufferer in Reid's long list of Protestant ministers

put to death by the Irish rebels, unless he falls to be identified with the unnamed Scottish minister, who, along with 600 Protestants, was massacred after an unsuccessful engagement with an Irish contingent, commanded by the notorious Alaster Macdonald or his sons.—Reid's *History of Presbyterian Church*, vol. i. p. 313.

P. 171. Queries from Province of Murray. It is clear from these queries, and the answers to them, that the number of complying ministers had been much larger than is generally supposed—though self-preservation may have had more to do with their 'escapes and infirmities in the day of tentation,' in at least a number of cases, than change of former convictions.

P. 176 n. Repayment of Dr. Sharp's loan. The provision made by the Parliament for repayment of Dr. Sharp was from the first £50,000 of the second £200,000 promised them by the English Parliament, but no part of this seems to have been paid, and on the 13th April 1648 payment was promised out of the 'monthly maintenance' and excise, but neither was this made, and the only reply made to the Assembly's application in the following year on behalf of his widow was that the Parliament would take it into consideration after the public business.

P. 179. 'The lamentable conditions of the lairds of Glenurquhie and their tennents.' Their chief, Campbell of Glenurquhie, like others of his clan, was specially obnoxious to Montrose and Alaster Macdonald, and when making their raid into Argyllshire, Mr. Napier tells us, 'On they swept to Loch Tay, by both sides of which the clansmen pursued their fiery course, burning, through Breadalbane, the no less hostile country of Campbell of Glenorchy, and so through Lorn to Argyll proper.' The lands were again harried and burned by Middleton in 1654, because Glenorchy was suspected of siding with Argyll and the English.

P. 189. Mr. John Ward, minister of Ipswich, appointed to accompany the Commissioners of the English Parliament to Scotland, was one of the super-added members of the Westminster Assembly, admitted on 3d February 1644-5, and added to the Committee for the North on 3d November 1646. They came to Edinburgh about 20th Feby. 1647, and on the 23d the Commission report to their representatives at London that certain of their members had saluted the Commissioners, and particularly certified their respects to Mr. Ward (p. 211).

P. 236. For withdrawal of Wynrahams allowance after Lauderdale's return to London, see *Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. 1. p. 812.

Pp. 243-244. Marquis of Huntly's house within Loch Kenmore. (?) This loch, called by Wyntoun Canmore, from its supposed connection with Malcolm Canmore, but now commonly designated Loch Kinnord, is a small lake in one of the glens of Deeside, with an island—originally a crannog—near one end of it, which, at this period, was connected with the mainland by a drawbridge. The Marquis had on this island a strongly fortified peel, to which he could retire in times of danger. For an interesting account of its history and antiquities, see *Loch Kinnord*, by Rev. J. G. Michie, also MacLagan's *Hill Forts . . . and other Structural Remains of Ancient Scotland*, pp. 71, 91. Two of the Marquis's sons, Lord Gordon and Lord Lewis, at first had refrained from joining

Montrose, and, under the influence of their uncle, Argyll, sided with the Covenanters, but in the spring of 1645 they were reconciled to their father, and persuaded to join Montrose. Lord Gordon was slain in the battle of Alford, and Lord Lewis, with his contingent, left after the battle of Kilsyth, and was guilty of various acts of oppression and spoliation on his way north.

Pp. 250, 269. 'James Gordon, called Treeleg,' and 'Patrick Gordon, called Steillhand,' probably because the former had a wooden leg, and the latter some steel substitute for a hand he had lost. A French officer who lost an arm at Fontenoy, and had an iron one made, was surnamed *Bras de Fer*.

P. 252. 'Desolate condition of Badyenoch' and 'fearfull estate of Lochaber.' These wild regions were the resort of outlaws and 'broken men,' ever ready to harass and plunder their peaceable neighbours in the more settled districts of the country. Huntly had been detained in Edinburgh by the Privy Council in 1636, as security for their good behaviour, and there and in Atholl was found the nucleus of Montrose's army of Scotch Highlanders. Probably the life of a Lowland minister among them would have been as hazardous as that of a modern missionary in the heart of Africa; but it is sad to think that Lochaber appears to have been left uncared for ever since the Reformation, and that the Marquis of Argyll had not, up to this date, fulfilled the promise he had made to the General Assembly in 1642, to provide Lochaber with three ministers, the least of whose stipends was to be 500 merks. The reference of this urgent matter by the Commission to the Assembly of 1647 no doubt led that Assembly to pass its 'Act for pressing and furthering the plantation of kirks;' but so far as these districts were concerned, the Act seems to have been a dead letter, as were also the letters written by the Commission in April 1648 at the request of the Marquis of Argyll to the Synod of Murray and Presbytery of Aberlour, and all that the Assembly of 1648 ventured to do was to recommend the Provincial Synods of Aberdeen, Angus, and Murray to give temporary supply to the kirks of Badenoch and Lochaber within their respective bounds. See Spalding's *Memorials*, vol. i. pp. 419-431; Peterkin's *Records of the Kirk*, p. 520, Act 188.

P. 275. Letter of 8th June 1647 from Commissioners in London. On 4th June Col. Joyce, with a party of soldiers from the army, carried off the king from Holdenby, the king declaring himself 'unwilling,' and the Parliamentary Commissioners who were with him protesting against their action. On the following day the Earl of Dunfermline appeared at Westminster with a message from the king to the Houses that he went from Holdenby unwillingly, and desired that the Parliament would neglect no means for preserving their own honour and the established laws of the land. On the afternoon of the 6th the Houses sat, though it was Sunday, and the Lords entered in their Journals the paper lodged the previous day by the Scotch Commissioners with the Committee of both kingdoms, protesting against the violence done to the king—'an action which would certainly be highly resented by the kingdom of Scotland, and must needs be dangerous to both kingdoms,' and proffering the hearty aid of the kingdom of Scotland for rescuing and preserving His Majesty's person, and for maintaining the privileges of the Parliaments. On Monday the address which Lord Lauderdale had given when delivering this paper to the committee was also inserted.—See *Journals of the House of Lords*, vol. ix. pp. 242, 244, 245.

P. 278. 'Lues Gordon that vile rebel.' While his father and elder brother were specially excepted from pardon, it was voted by Parliament, probably through the influence of his uncle of Argyll, that Lewis might 'have some conditions.' The Commission, on 1st September, recommended that he should be put 'in furance' (p. 305). In 1649 he got conditions from Lieut.-Gen. Leslie, and in 1651 the Marquisate of Huntly was restored in his person.—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. II. pp. 394, 648, 652.

P. 305. 'Debate in the Assembly of Divines concerning Toleration.' The only debates on Toleration or Accommodation I know of occurred not in the Assembly of Divines, strictly so called, but in a Committee composed partly of members of the Assembly—Independent as well as Presbyterian—and partly of members of the Houses of Parliament. These were being prepared for the press in 1647, and were published in 1648, and again in 1652, with the title *Papers . . . given in to the Honourable Committee of Lords and Commons and Assembly of Divines, with the Scotch Commissioners for Accommodation*. They are usually bound up with *The Reasons presented by the Dissenting Brethren against certain Propositions concerning Presbyteriall Government, together with the Answer of the Assembly to those Reasons*. London, 1648.

P. 326. 'The Assembly conceive Christ calleth on them to give some public testimony for the treuth against these detestable ways.' This and the encouragement given them by the Commission in their letter of 26th November was probably the origin of that remarkable series of 'Testimonies to the truth of Jesus Christ and to our Solemn League and Covenant' which, headed by one from the ministers within the Province of London on 27th December 1647, continued during the next two years to be issued by the ministers in a large number of the counties of England.

P. 329. 'No young man having the people's call and the patron's presentation can, by the order and practice of this Kirk, be rejected without trial.' About this no doubt has been raised in subsequent times. But the question has been raised whether, if he had only the presentation of the patron, and lacked the positive or negative acquiescence of the people, the presbytery might not reject him without trial, and most mournful have been the consequences that have resulted from the differences the discussion of the question occasioned. Now that presentation by patrons has been abolished and the election of the minister declared to vest in the people '*cadit questio*.'

Pp. 355-6. When the king failed to come to an agreement with the army, and began to be suspicious of their intentions towards him, he succeeded in making his escape to the Isle of Wight. The English Parliament again appointed Commissioners to treat with him. Owing to the misunderstandings which had arisen between the two nations, the Scotch Commissioners resolved to act separately, and succeeded in coming to terms with him though the English did not. From the jealousy with which they were now regarded, and the interference with their letters and papers on previous occasions, they did not venture to carry this treaty with them through England, but buried it in the island. But though they were able to give only an oral report of it, they seem to have brought with them the king's letter to the Moderator and Commissioners of the General Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland, which, so far as I know, has never been published. It was at this juncture that certain Commissioners from

the English Parliament, accompanied by two members of the Westminster Assembly, came down to Scotland, as mentioned in note to p. 359. Their instructions, besides those quoted in note, p. 359, were not to 'offer payment' (*Civil War*, III. 293), but to *promise* payment, as soon as they could raise the necessary funds, of the instalment of the £200,000 then due, with interest till it should be paid, and also to fix the amount due to the Scottish forces for their long services in Ireland. No part of this last sum was ever paid, nor, so far as I can find, any part of the above £200,000. What the parliament sent down was not 'money to bribe,' as Montreuil asserts, but *promises* to pay debts with interest thereon. These promises were repeated on 17th June (*Lords' Journals*, x. 330), but no doubt Hamilton's expedition in July was held to clear all accounts.

P. 359. Addition to note. At first the members of the Commission of Assembly do not seem to have shown the same favour towards Marshall as towards Herle. Rushworth tells us they were unwilling to let him preach in their pulpits, saying he had turned Independent, and been a chief instrument in bringing the army into London, and making peace between them and the authorities of the city. On 6th March it is reported, 'Mr. Marshall not being smiled upon inclines to a return. Mr. Herle has preached publicly, and was well liked, only he prayed not for the king; he pressed stiffly the Covenant, and also against Sectaries' (Rushworth's *Historical Collections*, vol. viii. p. 1020); but on 13th March it is further reported, 'Mr. Marshall hath had civil usage and respect from the Divines, he preached the last Lord's day with very good liking' (p. 1026). If the Commissioners did not actually or intentionally stir up the strife between the Parliament and the Commission, it is clear from many of the references to it in the above volume of Rushworth, that they viewed it with complacency, and reported that it was likely to save them from risk of the war they had feared.

P. 431. Numbers of members of Commission had withdrawn from its meetings. This confirms what Baillie says (vol. iii. p. 41, 46), that several of their manifestoes at this crisis were not so unreservedly accepted as those previously issued; that it was too much left to the more extreme men to frame them, the more moderate either remaining silent or staying away. 'The peremptory rigidity of some, the too great simplicity of others, and the evil talents of more,' helped Colville and Ramsay 'to frame a faction for dividing our Church.' At the most important crisis he 'was forced to keep his chamber ten days. In this interval Mr. Gillespie, without much contradiction, got into his representation whatever either himself or Warriston or Guthrie had collected, which made it tediously long, and in sundry things needlessly quarrelsome.'

Pp. 481, 482. Charges against 'Mr. Andro Ramsay.' Ramsay was an old minister, and held in great respect for his learning and abilities. He had entered the ministry in the Episcopal times, but joined the great majority of his countrymen in protesting against the book of canons of 1636 and the liturgy of 1637. He sat in the Glasgow Assembly of 1638, and for several years took a prominent part in the work of the Church Courts. But he did not go along with the majority of his brethren in their opposition to the Engagement, and he met with rather harsh treatment at their hands in consequence. He succeeded Henderson as Rector of the University, and left certain bursaries for students in Divinity.

Pp. 373, 385. Declaration of 1st March 1648. The copy of this rare pamphlet, contained in a volume lent me from the Episcopal Library at Brechin, has the title-page as given in the note p. 385. That in the Advocates' Library is said

in the catalogue to be without title-page and, of course, without printer's name, and the following extract would seem to show that part at least of the copies were so issued :—'Mr. James Hamilton, ane of the ministers of Edinburgh, with some other ministers, produced from the Committie of the Church their Answer to the Answer given be the Estates of Parliament to them, efter the in-giving of their Declaratione and reading thereof in plaine Parliament, And this answer of the Church being read in audience of the Parliament, and it being put to the question whither the printer of the Churches Declaration should be send for to the Parliament, It wes carried in maniest voyces that the printer should be send for, whilk being accordingly done, and the printer called in face of Parliament, viz., Johne Twyne, and being interrogat be what warrand he printed the aforesaid Declaration, declared that he had warrand from Mr. Andrew Ker, Clerk to the General Assembly of the Church, for printing the said Declaratioun, Lykas conforme to the warrand he printed 2000 of them, whilk he delivered to the said Mr. Andrew Ker, and produced his warrand for printing of the fairsaid Declaratioun, whilk was given bak to him.'—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. II. pp. 11, 12.

Since the note at pp. 583-4 as to the extraordinary thunder in the neighbourhood of Dundee was put in type, I have received a letter from A. Maxwell, Esq., who is so thoroughly acquainted with the early history of the city, and I cannot refrain from subjoining the following extracts from it :—'Some time ago I went carefully over the Town Council Minutes for the period named, and am satisfied that they do not have anything on the subject, and since receiving your letter I have searched the Records of the Burgh Court during the year 1646 without finding any reference to the storm.' 'The reason of this is probably because serious damage had been confined to landward parishes.' 'I find from the Council Minutes that at a later time there was a storm, the effects of which were seriously felt in Dundee, and of which there is considerable notice. This took place on 13th October 1669, and is referred to as "the last great storm," and as "the sad and extraordinary late tempest whereby their piers, bulwarks and others were destroyed, or the greater part." The Town Council made application to Parliament and to the Convention of Burghs "for getting a supply for the Town's losses," which they followed by "ane supplication made to His Majesty anent the town's losses," and also by "letters to the noblemen of the kingdom, the Archbishop of St. Andrews, the Bishop of Brechin, and such others as sall be thought convenient for forwarding the said petition." Although the Council obtained no "subsidy from Parliament, they were authorised to ask for a voluntary contribution through the kingdom, they obtained sanction for a temporary additional impost on malt, and on all wines and strong waters vented within the burgh, and had a grant of two additional annual fairs, for repairing the losses sustained by the town by the late storm of weather." It is a peculiar and unusual feature in the notices of this tempest,' Mr. Maxwell subjoins, 'that there is no attribution of it to the hand of Providence, and I cannot avoid connecting this with the fact that Grissell Jaffray, a famous Dundee witch, was burnt within six weeks after its occurrence, and am inclined to think that the poor woman had been charged with raising the storm; but I propose to look for further information on this matter, which only came to my knowledge a few weeks ago.'

P. 343. Addition to note <sup>3</sup>. Very little seems to be known regarding the author of this *Historia*. A manuscript copy of the first ten books of it is pre-

served in the Advocates' Library, as well as a manuscript History of Scotland. This last is mainly a translation of Buchanan, but has various additions from other sources. If the following verses inscribed on the title-page of the *Historia* in one of these volumes (MS. 35, 1, 2), relate to himself, they contain more definite information about him than is supplied in any of the brief notices I have seen :—

In patriam charus vixi, iucundus amicis,  
 Re medica frugi, libera mensque mihi ;  
 Pauperibus bona cuncta dedi ; monumenta reliqui  
 Exigui ingenii pignora fida mei,  
 Pro quibus officiis grates mihi postera reddent  
 Sæcula, sic cineri spes superesse meo est.  
 Funeris exequias fido commendo sodali,  
 Quem celebrat veræ pectus amicitiae.

Pp. 559, 561. The following is the paper proposed to be waived :—

‘ ACT AND DECLARATIOUNE OF PARLIAMENT IN ANSWER TO THE PETITIONS  
 OF THE SEVERALL SYNODIS AND PRESBYTRIES.

‘ THE ESTATES of Parliament, finding by the petitions presented to thame by the severall synodis and presbyteries That their present proceedingis for the good of Religion, his Majesties rescue and saifety, and the true peace of these kingdomes Is much misconstrued and misvnderstood, They have thought fitt to declaire for the satisfioun of all suche as are satisfieable, That in their vnder-takinges at this tyme They sall preferr no earthlie consideratioun to their dewties for preserveing Religion in Scotland in doctrine, worship, discipline, and government, as it is alreddie established, and for endeavouring to settle [it] in England and Ireland according to the Covenant, And as we cannot with saifety to our consciences and honours Live and suffer our king to continew in his base imprisonment, So our vndertaking for him sall ever be subordinate to Religion and to our dewties to God, and in the persewance of these endis, As wee sall imploy nane in our Armie Bot such as have signed the solemn league and Covenant, and such against whome there is no just caus of exceptionne, So wee sall associat with none bot such as will ingadge themselves to be faithfull to the endis of the Covenant, And our vndertaking sall not be in anywayes against the kingdome of England, or to break the vneon betweene the two nationes, Bot only for reformatioun and defence of Religion, the honour and happines of the king and his royall posteritie, And the peace and saifety of these kingdomes against such who have destroyed religion and imprisoned our king, And certanelie when they have brought their intendit confusioun in England to pas both in Church and Staite, Wee cannot hope for saifety [here] whatsoever their professioun may now be. THAIRFORE wee are resolved to proceed in this Levie in a vigorous doeing of our dewties, and we doe expect frome yow, and all his Majesties good subjectis, a ready obedience to the Commandis of the parliament and Committee of Estates in persewance thereof, And the Estates of parliament Remittis to the Committee of Estates To give furth ane more full declaratioun of the great endeavours the parliament hes vsed, And still resolves sall be vsed, To satisfie the desyres of the Comissioners of the generall assemblie, And to answer their paper given in this day to the parliament, And ordaines this act to be printed and published and sent to the Committee of Estates to the severall presbyteries.’—*Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, vol. vi. Pt. II. p. 107. The petitions of the Committees of War in several shires for delay of the levies till the Kirk was satisfied, answered on the same page, show the support the clergy had from the gentry.



# INDEX

ABERBROTHICK, 483.  
 Aberchirdour, 376, 332, 346.  
 Abercorn, earl of, 16, 66, 106, 233, 234, and *n.* 281.  
 Abercrombie, Andrew, 52, 258, 264.  
 Aberdeen, xiii, xviii and *n.*, 15-17, 19, 22, 36, 43, 52-54, 60, 63, 65, 77, 108, 114, 134, 136, 141, 145, 158, 165, 172, 176, 178, 186, 193, 203, 214, 216-218, 227, 231, 238, 240-245, 255, 259, 261, 262, 264, 272, 276, 277, 354, 515, 522, 554 *n.*  
 Aberdour kirk, Aberdeen, 214 and *n.*, 215.  
 Aberlour, 237, 249, 252, 258, 433.  
 Abernethy, 252 *n.*, 253.  
 Abertarf, 172.  
 Aboyn, 260.  
 — laird of, 280.  
 — James Gordon, lord, 110, 136, 260, 264, *n.* 585.  
 Ach. *See* Avoch.  
 Adair, William, *m.c.*, 4, 156, 206, 208, 211, 330, 339, 348, 512.  
 Adam, Colin, *m.c.*, 302, 351, 363, 395, 400, 472, 482, 488.  
 Adamson, George, of Braco, 242.  
 — of Floors, 265.  
 — John, principal of Edinburgh university, and *m.c.*, 3, 7, 16, 20, 21, 27, 37, 77, 102, 146, 147, 153, 156, 168, 173, 191, 192, 282, 301, 318, 343, 349, 367, 384, 415, 459, 475, 489, 514, 534, 570.  
 — Patrick, 554, 555.  
 — William, of Flure, 242.  
*Advice and Petition of the Commission . . . to Parliament*, 562 and *n.*  
 Affleck or Auchinleck, Andrew, *m.c.*, 108, 115, 302, 351, 365, 366, 482, 484, 485.  
 — James, *m.c.*, 4.  
 Aird, Francis, *m.c.*, 45, 302, 392, 393, 423.  
 Airds, viscount. *See* Montgomery, lord.  
 Airlie, James Ogilvie, earl of, 55, 73, 74; excommunicated, 20; his

petition, 30; his papers unsatisfactory, 45; conference recommended for relaxation of, 50, 52; to be conferred with regarding his confession, 61; conference continued, 64; to be relaxed, 113; sackcloth indispensable, 133; report of conference, 137; relaxed, 138-146; signs the covenants, national and solemn League, 153.  
 Aitkin, James, minister at Birsay, 213.  
 Alexander, Fergus, minister at Kilmood, Ireland, 195.  
 Alford (Awford), xviii, 223, 250, 251, 254, 261, 269 *n.*, 586.  
 Algiers (Argeirs), Scots captives in, 187 and *n.*, 202, 203, 208 and *n.*, 211, 574, list of captives, 575.  
 Alison (Aleson), Robert, 168.  
 Allan. *See* Ellon.  
 Alvie (Skirialvie), 253 and *n.*, 433.  
 Amisfield. *See* Charteris, sir John.  
 Amsterdam, 343 *n.*  
 Ancrum, 360.  
 Anderson, George, Miltoun, 249.  
 — Gilbert, *m.c.*, 4, 158, 268, 302.  
 — John, 575.  
 Angus, 482, 522.  
 — Archibald, lord, *m.c.*, 4, 106, 153, 233, 234, 302, 328, 338, 351, 360, 544.  
 Annan, John, 143, 146, 164, 165, 168, 171, 262, 271.  
 Anstruther, John, 62.  
 Antrim, 68.  
 — earl of, xvi, *n.*, xvii.  
 Arbuthnot, Robert, of Findowrie, *m.c.*, 302, 393, 403, 411, 440, 443, 447, 456, 472, 474, 475, 489.  
 Archibald, Hew, 7, 103.  
 Archinlaye's regiment, 205.  
 Ardchattan. *See* Campbell, John.  
 Ardersier, 267.  
 Ardlogie. *See* Gordon, John.  
 Ardnamurchan, 68.  
 — *See* Campbell, sir Donald.  
 Areskine. *See* Erskine.  
 Argiers. *See* Algiers.

- Argyle, Archibald, marquis of, *m.c.*, xxiv, 4, 9, 12, 14, 59, 77, 78, 100, 156, 190, 203, 205, 219, 252, 265, 302, 361, 392, 394, 400, 405, 408, 433; *Sederunts*: 77, 104, 133, 141, 156, 173, 186, 207, 219, 305, 307, 313, 355, 366, 371, 372, 389, 582, 586.
- Argyll, xviii and *n.*, xxii *n.*, 26, 45, 49, 55, 62, 70, 76, 104, 121, 125, 173, 190, 197, 219, 231, 354, 358, 408.
- Armentiers (Armenteurs), 223.
- Arniston. *See* Dundas, sir James.
- Arnot, Robert, provost of Perth and *m.c.*, 4.
- Arran, earl of, 554.
- Arrandoull. *See* Gordon.
- Arras (Arris), 223.
- Aslowan. *See* Forbes, John.
- Assynt, 192, 282.
- *See* M'Leod, Donald.
- Atcheson, Robert, 436.
- Atherny. *See* Rig, William.
- Athole, 50, 52, 113, 199, 583.
- Auchinleck. *See* Affleck.
- Auchmedden. *See* Baird, James.
- Auchniall, 249.
- Auchterarder, 34, 114, 129, 134, 145, 282, 352, 358, 513, 534, 540.
- Auchterlonie, David, *m.c.*, 4.
- Auldearn, xviii.
- Austin (Austein), Samuel, *m.c.*, 4, 99, 113, 193, 195.
- Avoch, or Ach, 267.
- Awford. *See* Alford.
- Ayr (Air), 4, 199, 214, 339, 348, 512, 522, 534, 543.
- Aythyn, lord. *See* King, general.
- BACCHELTOUN. *See* Oliphant, John.
- Badevie. *See* Baldovie.
- Badenoch, xv, 252, 433, *n.* 586.
- Baillie, lieut.-general, 35, 265 *n.*
- Robert, minister and professor in Glasgow, *m.c.*, 4, 5 *n.*, 11, 12, 59, 79, 99, 105, 162, 175, 181 and *n.*, 187-189, 191, 278, 284, 301, 303 *n.*, 306, 319, 346, 249, 351, 354, 359, 360, 362, 368, 383, 384, 388, 389, 393-395, 400, 406-408, 455, 458, 459, 472, 474, 475, 489.
- sir William, of Lamington, 31, 39-41, 52, 63, 66, 138, 277, 280, 284.
- Bainton, Mr., 576.
- Baird, James, of Auchmedden, 204, 215.
- Balcanquhall, Dr., 21, 100, *n.* 583.
- Balcarres, lord, 35, 162.
- Baldovie. *See* Ogilvie, major John.
- Balfour, Alexander, *m.c.*, 3, 47, 156.
- Balfour, David, 575.
- George, 192.
- Balhousie (Bousie). *See* Hay, Francis.
- Ballengask, laird of, 258.
- Balloch, 157.
- Balmain. *See* Ramsay, sir Gilbert.
- Balmerino, John, lord, *m.c.*, 4, 5 *n.*, 9, 22, 77, 78, 100, 142, 144, 153, 178, 179, 234, 302, 303 *n.*, 361, 442, 444, 580, 581.
- Banchory (Banchrie), 259.
- Banks, Bernard, 235, 237.
- Bannatyne, Hector, of Kames, 206 and *n.*
- Barclay, John, *m.c.*, 302, 351.
- Ro., 575.
- Barganie, John, lord, *m.c.*, 302.
- Barnes, lady, 36.
- Barochane. *See* Fleming, Patrick.
- Bayn, Alexander, 283.
- captain Alex., 283.
- Duncan, 256.
- Rorie, 283.
- Beatoun, David, of Creich, 440.
- Beattie (Beatie), Edward, quartermaster in lord Montgomerie's regiment, 157.
- Bedell, bishop of Kilmore, 401 *n.*
- Beggars, 123.
- Bell, James, Glasgow magistrate, 129 *n.*, 140-1.
- John, *m.c.*, 301, 456, 459, 472, 475.
- William, 114.
- Bellie parish, 250.
- Bellita. *See* Home, John.
- Benburb, 401 *n.*
- Bennet, Andro, 440.
- George, *m.c.*, 301, 436, 437.
- William, *m.c.*, 3, 7, 10, 15, 22, 26, 27, 29, 31, 34, 35, 46, 50, 52, 53, 56, 60, 103, 108, 111, 113, 125, 126, 128, 133, 138, 141, 145, 146, 153, 156, 157, 168, 178, 190, 192, 195, 199, 225, 228.
- Berwick, 563.
- Bigamy, frequency of, 123.
- Biggar, 107, 140, 208, 402, 450, 534.
- Birnie, Robert, *m.c.*, 103, 302, 386-7, 410.
- Birsay, 213.
- Birsbane. *See* Brisbane.
- Birse, 163, 173.
- Bishoptoun. *See* Brisbane, John.
- Bittenboig, 264.
- Blackader. *See* Home, John.
- Blackburn, William, 136.
- Blackwater, 163, 584.
- Blaik, Margreat, 575.
- Blair. *See* Colvill, Alexander.

Blair, Alexander, 205, 273.  
 — Hew, minister in Glasgow, 308.  
 — James, 360.  
 — Robert, minister of St. Andrews, *m.c.*, 3, 8, 15, 22, 47, 52, 53, 56, 77, 132, 140, 141, 144, 146, 147, 153, 154, 157, 163, 165, 168, 169, 173, 175, 186, 219, 232, 237, 262, 302, 304, 306, 318, 319, 321, 346, 348, 350, 351, 360, 370, 372, 383, 384, 385, 395, 397, 400, 401, 403, 407, 408, 420, 425, 427, 428, 429, 432, 436, 437, 440, 442, 445, 447, 475, 484, 489, 513, 536, 544, 559, 566.  
 Blair Athol, 114.  
 Blindlie. *See* Pringle, Robert.  
 Bog of Gight, 259 and *n.*  
 Boggessie. *See* M'Kay, William.  
 Bogie. *See* Innes, William.  
 Boleskin, 172.  
 Bonar, James, *m.c.*, 4, 26, 27, 29, 35, 133.  
*Book of Common Prayer*, 58, 499.  
 Borland. *See* Hamilton, Hew.  
 Borthwick, Patrik, 436.  
 Botarie. *See* Pettarie.  
 Bothwell, 205.  
 Botriphnie, in Strathbogie, 247.  
 Bouchier, sir John, 279.  
 Bousie. *See* Hay, Francis.  
 Boyd, James, son of the bishop of Argyll, 206 *n.*  
 — Robert, minister at Bothwell, 205 and *n.*  
 — Zachary, minister of High Church, Glasgow, 192, 301, 350, 415, 431, 450, 483, 488, 489, 527.  
 Braco, 242.  
 Brakeless, 261.  
 Breadalbane, xviii and *n.*, 147, 190, 219, 231.  
 Brechin, 36, 73.  
 — George, lord, *m.c.*, 302.  
 Bridgend. *See* Ogilvie, Patrick.  
 Brighton. *See* Lyon, Frederick.  
 Brisbane, John, of Bishopton, *m.c.*, 302.  
 — Matthew, *m.c.*, 4, 24, 26, 29, 37, 39, 40, 103, 279, 284.  
 — Robert, 540.  
 Brodie, Alexander, of Brodie, *m.c.*, 4, 21, 26, 27, 110, 168, 302.  
 — Joseph, *m.c.*, 3, 39-41, 46, 102, 284.  
 Broomlie, Robert, 115.  
 Broun, Adam, minister at Kilpatrick, 206.  
 Browne, James, 436.  
 Bruce, James, *m.c.*, 3, 63, 277.

Bruce, Walter, *m.c.*, 302.  
 — sir William, captain in lord Ramsay's regiment, 159.  
 Bryson, colonel, 240, 285, 345.  
 Buccleuch (Bacleigh) Francis, earl of, *m.c.*, xxiv, 4, 302.  
 Buchantie. *See* Murray, Robert.  
 Buckholme. *See* Pringle.  
 Burgess, A., 343.  
 Burgesse, Cornelius, 584.  
 Burleigh (Burley), Robert, lord, *m.c.*, 4, 49, 51, 54, 65, 388, 389, 408.  
 Burnes, John, 436.  
 Burnet, George, minister at Strauchan, 259.  
 Burntisland, 100, 142, 241, 272, 281, 370.  
 Bute, 207.  
 Byfield, Adoniram, scribe to Westminster assembly, 333, 584.  
 CADDELL, 433.  
 Cairnie, in Strathbogie, 261.  
 — *See* Grahame, Robert.  
 Caithness, 172, 237, 263, 305.  
 Calder, 141.  
 Calderwood, David, minister at Pencaitland, *m.c.*, 3, 16, 21, 27, 29, 39-41, 102, 284, 301, 306, 318, 319, 337, 338, 346, 348, 349-352, 357, 359, 360, 384, 385, 394, 395, 400, 408, 519, 536, 544, 559, 566.  
 Callendar, James, earl of, *m.c.*, 302.  
 Cambuslang, 103, 203.  
 Cameron, Evan, *m.c.*, 4, 45, 130, 302, 433, 434, 438, 489.  
 — J., 67.  
 — Neill, 205, 220.  
 Campbell, Archibald, of Otter, 220.  
 — Charles, 575.  
 — Colin, Glasgow magistrate, 129 *n.*, 140, 141, 195, 199.  
 — D., 482.  
 — David, *m.c.*, 4.  
 — Donald, of Glenmasson, 220.  
 — sir Donald, of Ardnamurchan, 220.  
 — Dugald, 203, 220.  
 — Duncan, bailie-depute of Knapdale, 220.  
 — — of Illangreig, 220.  
 — Elizabeth, 147.  
 — George, sheriff-depute of Argyll, 221.  
 — sir Hugh, of Cesnock, *m.c.*, 4, 302, 425.  
 — James, minister in Dunoon, 220.  
 — John, of Ardchattan, 220.  
 — — of Lochnell, 220.  
 — Marjorie, 147.

- Campbell, Neil, of Duntroon, 220.  
 — Robert, 163, 195, 199, and *n.*, 584.  
 — sir Robert, of Glenurquhie, 179, 180, 220, *n.* 585.  
 — William, *m.c.*, 4, 26.  
 Campvere, 208, 343 *n.*  
 Canongate (Cannogait), 386.  
 Cant, Alexander, 46, 54.  
 — Andrew, minister in New Aberdeen, *m.c.*, 4, 8, 17, 22, 27, 31, 37, 41, 46, 47, 50, 52, 53, 54, 56, 61, 65, 66, 70, 72, 77, 99, 102, 103, 108, 111, 125, 126, 133, 139, 141, 142, 144, 146, 147, 153, 156, 163, 165, 167, 168, 173, 178, 180, 186, 190, 193, 199, 201, 204, 205, 206, 208, 262, 302, 350, 351, 352, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 367, 384, 386, 387, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 400, 406, 407, 408, 411, 415, 420, 423, 427, 428, 429, 432, 436, 437, 440.  
 Carinton, 9.  
 Carisbrook castle, xxxvi, 429.  
 Carlisle, 563.  
 Carluke, 226, 235.  
 Carmichael, Frederick, *m.c.*, 302, 351, 450, 452, 456, 472, 474, 481, 485, 536, 544, 559, 561.  
 Carmucks. *See* Kennedy, John.  
 Carnfield, 248.  
 Carnwath, 28, 306, 313.  
 — earl of, 313.  
 Carrick, the captain of, 220.  
 Carrickfergus, 190, 198, 401, 402, 484.  
 Carrlesyd, 8.  
 Carron. *See* Grant, John.  
 Carson, Robert, Dalkeith, 107.  
 Carstoun. *See* Ogilvy, Walter.  
 Caskeberrie. *See* Schoneir, James.  
 Casse or Carsse, Alexander, *m.c.*, 3, 24, 27, 39, 40, 301, 306, *n.* 582.  
 Cassillis (Casles), John, earl of, *m.c.*, 4, 66, 302, 350, 359, 361, 393 *n.*, 415. *Sederunts*: 14, 15, 31, 34, 39, 66, 77, 104, 113, 133, 207, 313, 329, 348, 349, 363, 371, 372, 389, 416.  
 Castillaw, William, 436.  
 Catechisms, 79, 80, 86, 99, 187 and *n.*, 230, 257, 273, 274, 306 and *n.*, 311, 326, 341 and *n.*  
 Cesnock. *See* Campbell, sir Hugh.  
 Chalmer, Patrick, 136.  
 — William, *m.c.*, 302.  
 Chalmers, George, minister at Reyn, 246.  
 — John, 258.  
 Chanonry, 256 *n.*, 262, 267, 268, 281, 345.  
 Charles I., xxvi *n.*, xxix, xxxix, 356, 363, 465, 469, 587.  
 Charteris, sir John, of Amisfield, 107, 108, 111, 193.  
 — John, minister at Currie, 141.  
 Cheislie, John, 333, 341 and *n.*, 343, 574, 579.  
 Cheyn, John, minister at Kintore, 43, 245, 246, 255.  
 Chirnside, 24, 142, 213, 238, 239, 307, 309 and *n.*, 339, 347, 362, 365, 369, 532, 540, 544.  
 Church government, 78, 80, 86, 87, 91, 96, 99, 209, 223, 304 and *n.*; form of, 332, etc.  
 Clanronald, captain of, 68.  
 Clapperton, John, 331.  
 Claypots. *See* Grahame, James.  
 Clerk, Alexander, minister at Skirialvie (Alvie), 253.  
 — Donald, 268.  
 Clerkinton. *See* Cockburn, Patrick.  
 Clogie, William, 538.  
 Closeburn, 360.  
 Coalcoates. *See* Innes, George.  
 Cochran, Walter, 136.  
 Cochrane, sir William, of Cowden, 256.  
 Cockburn (Cokburne), Henry, 279.  
 — Patrick, of Clerkinton, *m.c.*, 4, 26-28, 30, 39, 40, 41, 345.  
 — William, 272.  
 — sir William, of Langton, *m.c.*, 302.  
 Cockburnspath (Colbrandspath). *See* Nicholson, sir James.  
 Colchester, xx *n.*  
 Colesse. *See* Collace.  
 Colinton. *See* Foulis, sir James.  
 Collace (Colesse), Andrew, 10, 12, 13, 14, 45.  
 — Francis, 47.  
 College kirk, Edinburgh, 225, 387.  
 Collison, James, 136.  
 Colt, Oliver, *m.c.*, 164, 301.  
 Colvill, Dr. Alexander, *m.c.* professor, St. Mary's college, St. Andrews, 3, 16, 21, 27, 34, 39, 40, 192, 226, 260, 302, 307, 363, 393, 410, 440, 442, 447, 460.  
 — of Blair, *m.c.*, 4.  
 — Patrick, *m.c.*, 4, 35, 99, 103, 128.  
 — William, minister at Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 3, 16, 21, 27, 29, 31, 34, 39, 41, 46, 53, 66, 99, 113, 133, 134, 145, 147, 153, 157, 168, 173, 190, 192, 195, 206, 208, 279, 280, 283, 284, 285, 289, 297, 301, 309, 311, 319, 328, 338, 339, 343, 345, 351.

- 353, 360, 362, 401, 406, 410, 413, 414, 427, 437, 455, 458, 475, 514, 540, 543-5.
- Colwart, Harry, 33, 103, 145, 201.
- Comlich, lady, 8.
- Confession of Faith*, 58, 78-82 and *n.*, 86, 99, 104 and *n.*, 161 and *n.*, 175, 181, 188, 189, 209, 230-232, 257, 274, 324 and *n.*, 327 and *n.*, 332 and *n.*, 335, 418, 419, 468, 470, 497, 499, *n.* 584.
- Contin or Contoun, 265.
- Corforach, 248.
- Corsan, John, provost of Dumfries, 366.
- Cowan, John, *m.c.*, 302.
- captive in Algiers, 575.
- Cowden. *See* Cochrane, sir William.
- Cowhill. *See* Maxwell, John.
- Cowper (Couper), James, lord, *m.c.*, 302, 401.
- William, schoolmaster at Chanrie, 262.
- Coxtoun. *See* Innes, Alexander.
- Craig. *See* Ogilvie, Gilbert.
- Craigengelt, John, 144, 173.
- Craighall. *See* Hope, sir John.
- Craigivar. *See* Forbes, sir William.
- Craigneis, captain of, 220.
- Crawford and Lindsay, John, earl of, *m.c.*, xxxv *n.* 4, 27, 39, 63, 284, 302, 392, 399, 400, 405, 413, 415, 424, 461, 559, 560.
- Crawford, John, 575.
- Creemont. *See* Crimond.
- Creich. *See* Beatoun, David.
- Crewkshank. *See* Cruikshank.
- Crimmond, 264.
- Crispe's book, 345.
- Cruikshank (Crewkshank), John, 114, 352.
- Robert, 136.
- Cullen, 19.
- Cumming, George, 110.
- Cunningham, Robert, *m.c.*, 301.
- Cunninghame, sir David, requested to hinder the printing of Johnston's *Historia*, 391.
- John, 575.
- sir William, of Cuninghamehead, *m.c.*, 4, 61, 63, 66, 103, 126, 141, 285.
- Cunningham, Scotch factor at Campvere, 208 *n.*
- Heugh, 513.
- William, 484.
- Cunnysone, John, 62.
- Cushine. *See* Leochel-Cushnie.
- Cupar (Couper), 35, 36, 57, 544.
- Currie, 141.
- Cuthbert, James, 575.
- DACHMALUAK, 282.
- Dalgarnie kirk, 360 and *n.*
- Dalgety, house of, 318, 329, 361.
- Dalgleish, Robert, 177, 513.
- William, *m.c.*, 3, 72, 100, 138, 164, 178, 211, 236, 263, 284, 285, 407, 408, 515.
- Dalhousie, earl of, 308.
- regiment, 177.
- Dalkeith, 107, 112, 164, 201, 208, 442, 534.
- Dalrate. *See* M'Kay, Hugh.
- Dalry, 366.
- Dalzell (Daliell), John, *m.c.*, 3, 21, 438.
- Danser, James, 575.
- Dares, James, minister at Ersilton, 8.
- Darg, Walter, minister at Desfurd, 244.
- Darroch, Dougal, 53, 67, 156, 205.
- Davidson, Robert, *m.c.*, 301.
- William, 258.
- Declaration of the Commissioners concerning present dangers and duties relating to the Covenant and Religion*, 289-294, 373; ordered to be printed, 385 and *n.*; answer of parliament, 387; commissioners' reply to parliament, 388; ordered to be read in the churches, 390; report of Edinburgh presbytery regarding the reading of the *Declaration*, 407; ordered to be read in the Mid Kirk, 413; inquiries to be made regarding any who have not read it, or who have preached against it, 429; report from Haddington and Dunbar, 438; Dalkeith, 442; Glasgow, 444; Lithgow, 473; Dumfries, 456, 474; Angus, 482; Galloway, 515; Aberdeen, 517; Lanark, 518; Lothian, 526; Peebles, 546; Moray, 537; Forbes, 539, *n.* 588.
- Declaration, etc., of the General Assembly to their brethren of England*, 309 *n.*, 311.
- Declaration of parliament concerning . . . religion, king, and kingdoms*, 463.
- Declaration of the commission . . . concerning the present publick proceedings towards an engagement in warre so farre as Religion is therein concerned*, 520 and *n.*
- Deer presbytery, 214, 250, 264.
- Denham, Mr., 229.
- Deskfurd (Desfurd), 244.
- Desires of the Commission presented to Parliament*, 403; answers to the *Desires*, 416; reply of the commis-

- sion to the answers of parliament, 420; committee to be appointed by parliament to consider the matter; reply to parliament, 425; answer to the *Desires*, 462.
- Desires for Religion*, etc., 467; return to the answer of parliament, 475.
- Dick, sir William, 137.
- Dickson, Alexander, *m.c.*, 3, 301.
- David, minister and professor in Glasgow, *m.c.*, 4, 16, 22, 24, 27, 28, 31, 34, 35, 41, 46, 50, 52, 53, 56, 61, 62, 65, 66, 70, 72, 99, 100, 102, 103, 108, 113, 125, 130, 133, 138, 140, 144, 146, 147, 153, 154, 156, 192, 278, 284, 285, 301, 304, 306, 307, 311, 318, 319, 320, 321, 349, 350, 351, 352, 357, 359, 360, 362, 370, 372, 383, 384, 385, 392, 393, 395, 400, 408, 420, 423, 445, 447, 451, 455, 456, 459, 472, 474, 475, 481, 536, 544, 559.
- Patrick, 319, 360.
- Richard, *m.c.*, 3, 10, 63.
- Die, in Dauphiné, *n.* 176.
- Dingwall, 165, 260, 265, 268.
- Directions . . . concerning secret and private worship*, 319 and *n.*
- Directory for church government*, etc., 304, 335.
- Directory for ordination*, etc., 230.
- Directory of worship*, 58 and *n.*, 80, 86, 183, 209, 231 *n.*, 332, 335, 337, 363, 418, 419, 443, 470, 496-497, 499.
- Dirleton, 160.
- Doach. *See* Gordon, John.
- Dobie, Patrick, 136.
- Dolar, John, 433.
- Donaldson, Thomas, *m.c.*, 4, 23, 40, 107.
- Douglas, marquis of, education of his children in France, 281.
- David, *m.c.*, 302.
- James, 28, 102, *n.* 584.
- captain Robert, 8.
- sir Robert of Tulliquhillie, cited to appear before the Commission, 157, 226, 302.
- Robert, minister of East or High Church, Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 3, 5 *n.*, 8, 22, 47, 50, 53, 56, 61, 65, 66, 69, 70, 77, 99, 102, 103, 125, 126, 130-132, 141, 144, 145, 146, 147, 153, 154, 156, 165, 168, 169, 173, 177, 178, 180, 186, 193, 199, 201, 206, 218, 219, 232, 241, 262, 268, 273, 276, 283, 301, 303 *n.*, 304, 306, 318, 320, 321, 328, 331, 337, 338, 339, 342, 343, 347, 350, 351, 352, 353, 357, 359, 360, 370, 372, 384, 385, 386, 387, 392, 394, 395, 400, 408, 428, 432, 442, 445, 447, 451, 456, 472, 474, 475, 481, 489, 513, 514, 519, 544.
- Samuel, *m.c.*, 301, 306, 532.
- William, *m.c.*, 4, 110, 255, 260, 264, 302.
- Dowgall, James, 575.
- Dowhill, an elder, 103.
- Drowne, George, 575.
- Drum. *See* Irvine, sir Alexander.
- Drumgrie, Alexander, 488.
- Drummond, captain, 577, 579.
- David, *m.c.*, 3, 112, 114, 160, 201.
- George, 157.
- James, minister at Kinloch, 216.
- Drysdale, John, 213.
- (Drysdail) William, 575.
- Duddingston (Dudiston). *See* Dundas, George.
- Duels, xxxv *n.*, 391, 392, 393 and *n.*, 394, 400, 406-408, 411, 560.
- Duff, Adam, 261.
- Alexander, 249.
- James, 261.
- Duffus, lord, 168, 253.
- Dumbarton, 4, 434, 541, 542.
- Dumbennan, 244 *n.*
- Dumfries, 107, 111, 115, 193, 238, 273, 307, 320, 322, 327, 366, 369, 456, 459, 474, 488, 522, 544-545.
- earl of, 7, 211.
- Dun, Patrick, 77, 136.
- Dunavertie, xx *n.*
- Dunbar, 208, 438.
- Alexander, 255.
- (Dumbar), Patrick, 16.
- Dunblane, 109, 129, 145, 556, 584.
- Duncan, John, *m.c.*, 3, 21, 57, 73, 186, 262, 284, 302, 440, 445, 455, 475.
- Dundas, George, of Duddingston, *m.c.*, 4, 113, 126, 133, 141, 147, 168, 173, 178, 190, 195, 200, 206, 208, 225, 260, 277, 280, 284.
- sir James, of Arniston, *m.c.*, 4, 16, 27, 37.
- Walter, of Dundas, 302, 311, 318, 321, 328, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 357, 360, 361, 384, 388, 393, 395, 396, 397, 400, 406, 407, 408, 420, 423, 428, 429, 433, 436, 445, 447, 456, 472, 475, 559, 561, 562.
- Dundee, xviii and *n.*, 13, 36, 73, 106, 108, 115, 242, 584, 589.
- Dunfermline, 21, 57.
- Charles, earl of, *m.c.*, 4, 586.
- Dunkeld, Meikle and Little, 114, 129, 143, 145, 179, 199, 202, 211, 216.

- Dunlop, Alexander, 103, 207, 272.  
Dunoon, 156, 207, 220, 434.  
Dunscore kirk, 124, 195.  
Dunse, 24, 142, 226.  
Dunstaffnage, the captain of, 220.  
Duntroon. *See* Campbell, Neil.  
Durane, Mr., 229.  
Durham, Patrick, minister at Ardersier, 267, 268, 271.  
Durie. *See* Gibson, sir Alexander.  
— Margaret, servant of lady Ednam, 8.  
Duthill, 171, 252 *n*.  
EARLSTON (ERSLTOUN), 8, 9, 40, 142, 164, 331, 532, 533.  
Eccles. *See* Home, John.  
— Hew, 273.  
Eddertoun, 267.  
Edgar (Edger), John, of Wedderlie, *m.c.*, 4, 23, 40.  
Edinburgh, 13, 16, 21, 24, 28, 42, 47, 55, 60, 74, 100, 106, 109, 116, 129, 148, 168, 191 and *n.*, 202, 208, 281, 320, 534; East Kirk, 139, 166; Mid Kirk and West Kirk, 279; New Kirk at the Tron, 348; Tolbooth, 61, 535, 557; university, 176 *n*.  
Edmonston (Edmestoun), James, 144.  
Ednam, lady, 8.  
— lady of, 26.  
Eglinton, Alexander, earl of, *m.c.*, 26, 302, 393 *n*.  
Eglishame, 26.  
Elgin presbytery, 110, 172, 246, 250, 254, 278.  
Eliot, Andrew, *m.c.*, 4, 130.  
— Robert, *m.c.*, 3, 107.  
Ellem, 8.  
Ellon, 263, 270, 331, 434.  
Elphingston, David, 103.  
— laird of, 28.  
Enyie, 250.  
Erling. *See* Evelyn.  
Errybell. *See* Monro, Hector.  
Erskine, Arthur, of Scotiscraig, *m.c.*, 302, 337, 339, 349, 350, 351, 386, 437.  
— Charles, 575.  
Ersaltoun. *See* Earlston.  
Evelyn, sir John, 92 *n*.  
Excommunicated persons, receiving of, 46; list of, 55; their arrogance, 120, 123; treatment of, 197; excommunicated ministers, 230; no action taken against, 354.  
Eyemouth, 213, 238, 239, 362.  
FAIRBURNE, 256.  
Fairfax, sir Thomas, 233 and *n.*, 465, 468, 564, 577.  
Fairfoull, Andrew, *m.c.*, 154, 201, 225, 301, 318, 319, 328, 351, 361, 363, 365, 368, 407, 445, 534, 560.  
Fairlie, James, bishop of Argyll before 1638, minister of Lasswade from 1644, *m.c.*, 301.  
Falconer, William, 245, 259, 262, 263, 539.  
Falkirk, 100.  
Fareis, H., 458, 474.  
Farquhar (Farquhaird), Robert, provost of Aberdeen, 36, 76, 136, 201, 204, 211.  
Farquharson, Robert, of Innercall, 261, 263.  
Fasts, 48, 55, 99, 147, 216, 268, 274, 285, 286, 357, 358, 386, 485, 488, 559, 566, 567, 569.  
Fechill. *See* Gordon, John.  
Fenzies, laird of, 370.  
Ferguson, Allan, *m.c.*, 4, 39-41, 130, 301, 543.  
Fergusson, James, 103.  
Ferquhar. *See* Farquhar.  
Fettercairn, 42.  
Fetteresso, 42.  
Fiennes (Fynes), Nathaniel, M.P., 92.  
Fife, 62, 279, 440, 522.  
Findlater, James, earl of, *m.c.*, 302.  
Findowrie. *See* Arbuthnot, Robert.  
Fingask. *See* Wemyss, David.  
Fleck. *See* Affleck.  
— Jean, daughter of lady Comlich, 8.  
Fleming (Flemyng), Archibald, 103, 106, 107, 111.  
— James, *m.c.*, 3, 15, 21, 37, 72, 145, 147, 164, 273, 276, 301, 330, 363, 425, 566.  
— Patrick, *m.c.*, 3, 205, 280, 546.  
— of Barochane, 532.  
Fletcher, David, minister at Selkirk, *m.c.*, 164, 301, 351, 366, 482.  
— Robert, 575.  
Flint, John, 437, 439.  
Floors, 242, 265.  
Forbes, lord, 223 and *n*.  
— of Scalleter, 261.  
— Agnes, 262.  
— Alexander, 136.  
— — tutor of Pitsligo, *m.c.*, 4, 206.  
— Arthur, 269.  
— Elspeth, 262.  
— George, 249.  
— (Forbes), Henry, 279.  
— Issobell, 262.

Forbes, John, *m.c.*, 42, 302, 518.  
 — of Aslowan, 264.  
 — Patrick, 566.  
 — Thomas, of Watertoun, 264.  
 — William, yr. of Lesly, *m.c.*, 258, 302.  
 — minister at Mortlach, 242, 243, 245.  
 — sir William, of Craigievar, 46, 201.  
 Fordell. *See* Henderson, John.  
 Fordyce, 246 *n.*, 248-250, 285, 329.  
 Forfar, 242, 282.  
 Forg (Forge, Forgue), 130, 254.  
 Fornachtie, 248.  
 Fornicators and adulterers in Dalhousie's regiment, 177.  
 Forbes, 110, 172, 192, 539.  
 Forret, David, St. Andrews presbytery, 57, 73.  
 Forsyth, Gavin, 212, 239.  
 Fortingal (Forthirgill), 114, 202 *n.*  
 Foulden. *See* Wilkie, John.  
 — 313, 544.  
 Foulis, sir James, of Colinton, 396.  
 Foveran, 215.  
 Fraser, Alexander, of Phillorth, *m.c.*, 302, 365, 368.  
 — minister at Botriphnie, 247.  
 — minister at Pettie, 171, 172, 269 and *n.*  
 — Andrew, minister at Abertarf and Boleskin, murdered by the Irish; his children commended to the Commission, 171, and to the charitable supply of Moray, Ross, etc., 172.  
 — Donald, 172, 267.  
 — sir James, 168.  
 — William, minister at Killerne, 267, 268.  
 Freebairn (Freebarn), John, *m.c.*, 4, 114, 160, 301.  
 Freeland. *See* Ruthven, sir Thomas.  
 Frendraught, lady, 130, 254.  
 Fullarton, William, 110, 544.  
 Futhie, Harry, Dundee presbytery, 36.  
 Fynes. *See* Fiennes.

GAIRDIN. *See* Garden.  
 Gairdner, James, 205, 272.  
 Galloway, 515, 522.  
 Galloshiels. *See* Scott, James.  
 Garden (Gairdin), Alexander, 143, 144, 165.  
 — George, *m.c.*, 4, 142, 370.  
 Garioch, 261, 264.  
 — Alex., *m.c.*, 4, 264, 269.  
 Garlies, lord, 366.  
 Garloch, Ross-shire, 282.

Garthland. *See* M'Dougal, James.  
 Gartly (Gatly), 249.  
 Garven, Thomas, 201.  
 Gellie, John, minister at Monymusk, 225, 245.  
 Gibb, Marion, 575.  
 Gibson, Alexander, minister at Leith, 142, 235.  
 — sir Alex., of Durie, 198, 387, 413, 420, 425, 444, 463, 471.  
 — John, 575.  
 Gight, the laird of, 258, 361.  
 Gilbert, Eleazar, 7.  
 Gillespie, George, minister at Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 3, 5 *n.*, 11, 12, 59, 79, 99, 105, 162, 182, 187, 188, 189, 200, 210, 223, 224, 228, 233, 257, 274, 275, 301, 303 *n.*, 306, 307, 319, 320, 328, 331, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 347, 350, 351, 353, 360, 367, 370, 372, 384, 385, 393, 395, 400, 408, 425, 429, 442, 443, 456, 472, 484, 514, 519, 536, 543, 557, 558, 559, 571.  
 — Patrick, minister at Kirkcaldy, then at Glasgow, and principal of college, *m.c.*, 3, 27, 46, 61, 102, 141, 146, 156, 157, 164, 193, 204, 205, 237, 238, 272, 302, 305, 307, 308, 351, 363, 394, 401, 407, 416, 433, 443, 450, 459, 460, 474, 547.  
 Gipsies, 123.  
 Givan. *See* Govan.  
 Gladstones, George, minister at Urr, *m.c.*, 301, 321, 415, 432.  
 Glamis, 73.  
 Glanderstone. *See* Moore, William.  
 Glasgow, 4, 13, 26, 46, 52, 60, 63, 65, 101-103, 105, 106, 108, 111, 112, 125 and *n.*, 129, 135, 141, 145, 174, 186, 212, 227, 233-235, 307, 308, 444, 472, 522, 534, 537.  
 Glassary (Glastrie), 408.  
 Glasse, 247.  
 — Patrick, minister to the garrison in Strathbogie, 245.  
 Glenbucket. *See* Gordon, Patrick.  
 Glencairn, William, earl of, *m.c.*, 4, 302, 393 *n.*  
 Glencorse, 168.  
 Glendinning, William, *m.c.*, and provost of Kirkcudbright, 302, 366.  
 Glenluce, 180 and *n.*  
 Glenmasson. *See* Campbell, Donald.  
 Glenurquhy, laird of. *See* Campbell, sir Robert.  
 Goodale, Alexander, 575.  
 Gordon of Ardlogie, 361.  
 —, Invermarkie, 330 *n.*  
 — Alexander, 249, 260.



- Gordon, Alexander, of Arrandoull, excommunicated, 269.
- of Mimark, 248.
  - of Oxhill, 248.
  - Welheads, 249.
  - George. *See* Huntly, marquis of.
  - of Killythie, 249.
  - of Lechistoun, 248.
  - Gilbert, 556, 557; author of a panegyric upon Montrose, 305; excommunicated, 558.
  - James. *See* Aboyn, lord.
  - minister at Rothiemay, his plans and maps of Edinburgh, 191 and *n.*, 256.
  - Corforach, 248.
  - minister at Kinnor, 243, 244 and *n.*
  - called Treeleg, acknowledges being a rebel, 250, *n.* 585.
  - John, of Ardlogie, 261.
  - of Avachie, 249.
  - Banff, 249.
  - of Doach, 249.
  - of Fechill, excommunicated, 269.
  - of Littlemiln, rebel officer, 251, 261.
  - of Mortlach, 260.
  - in Overhall, 261.
  - of Stranraer, 272.
  - captive in Algiers, 575.
  - sir Ludovick, *m.c.*, 302, 318.
  - Ludovick, son of sir Robert Gordon, repents signing Seaforth's *Remonstrance*, 36, 76.
  - or Lues, son of the marquis of Huntly, 243, 269, 278, 305 and *n.*, *n.* 585, 587.
  - Margreat, 575.
  - Patrick, 249.
  - called Steillhand, excommunicated, 269, *n.* 585.
  - of Glenbucket, acknowledges being a rebel, 254.
  - Robert, 260.
  - bailie of Enyie, 250.
  - of Straloch, 269.
  - of Mayn, bailie to the marquis of Huntly, 246.
  - sir Robert, 36, 76.
  - Thomas, in Brakelesse, 261.
  - of Pettindreich, 26.
  - William, advocate, 136.
  - of Arradoull, 136.
  - in Drumquhat, 260.
  - son of Carnfeild, 248.
  - younger of Newton, excommunicated, 269; to be conferred with, 328; his execution, 330 and *n.*
- Gordon castle, 259.
- kirk, 7, 23-25, 31, 34, 39-41, 44, 72, 73, 103, 142, 298.
- Gorthie. *See* Grahame, David.
- Gortinbeg. *See* Grant, Swyne.
- Gouge, Dr., prolocutor of first presbyterian synod of London, 257.
- Govan (Givan), 102.
- Grahame of Little Cairnie, 157.
- David, of Gorthie, an excommunicated rebel, 20, 55; his petition for relaxation, 146; to be conferred with, 160; to draw up a confession, 203; his paper unsatisfactory, 206; his petition rejected, 216; committee to confer with him, 352 and *n.*, 358; his declaration unsatisfactory, 514; to make public confession, 540.
  - James. *See* Montrose, marquis of.
  - of Claypots, 242, 281.
  - Patrick, son of Inchbraikie, excommunicated rebel, 20, 55, 391, 395, 435.
  - of Phones, 361.
  - Robert, 514.
  - of Cairnie, to be conferred with, and any signs of repentance reported, 358.
  - of Littlecairn, 157, 280, 282.
  - Thomas, 283.
- Grange, 242, 262.
- Grant, the laird of, 258.
- John, of Carron, 258.
  - Patrick, of Phanesse, married by a priest, 354.
  - of Tolochgoram, 249.
  - Swyne, of Gortinbeg, 249.
- Gray, lord, 7, 143.
- Thomas, 136.
- Greenhead. *See* Ker, sir Andrew.
- Greg, Walter, *m.c.*, 3, 57, 156.
- Greige, Adam, 575.
- Magnus, *alias* Grahame, 575.
- Greenock, an elder, 103.
- Greene, Mr., 575.
- Gribton. *See* Maxwell, John.
- Guelthers, duke of, 223.
- Gustavus Adolphus, 265 *n.*
- Guthrie, Henry, minister at Stirling, *m.c.*, 301.
- (Gutterie), James, minister at Lauder, and then at Stirling, *m.c.*, 4, 10, 15, 16, 23, 35, 40-42, 46, 50, 52, 63, 65, 66, 102, 103, 111, 125, 126, 133, 137, 138, 141, 146, 153, 156, 163, 175, 190, 193, 195, 204-206, 208, 225, 226, 228, 237, 238, 240, 241, 260, 262, 272, 280, 283-285, 289, 301, 311, 320, 328, 331, 350,

- 351, 358, 363, 366, 370, 372, 392, 400, 406, 407, 410, 416, 423, 429, 432, 436, 440, 443, 447, 451, 456, 459, 460, 472, 474, 489, 513, 534, 536, 544, 545, 557, 559.
- HACKERTON. *See* Halkerton.
- Hackets (Halkheads), Euphemia, 211.  
 — Issobell, 211.  
 — John, minister of Old Cumnock, 211.
- Haddington, 28, 29, 36, 107, 164, 201, 208, 438, 560.  
 — earl of, 28.
- Haliburton. *See* Home, Alexander.  
 — George, 108, 566.  
 — lady, 8.
- Halkerton (Hackerton), lord, 349 and *n.*
- Halkett, sir James, xx *n.*, xxi *n.*
- Halkheads. *See* Hackets.
- Hall, Gilbert, 101, 201.  
 — Thomas, 575.
- Hallhill. *See* Melville, sir James.
- Hamilton, 103, 108, 203, 207, 272, 278, 534.  
 — duke of, xvi and *n.*, xx *n.*, xxix, xxxi, xxxiii *n.*, xxxvi, xxxix, xl, xli, 207; explanation as to his delay in signing the covenant, 23; his declaration accepted, 24.  
 — lady marquise of, 207.  
 — Alex., general of artillery, 200.  
 — George, *m.c.*, 302, 390, 393, 452, 472, 481, 543.  
 — Hew, of Borland, 251.  
 — Isobel, 163.  
 — James, minister at Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 26, 301, 328, 330, 338, 349, 351, 353, 358, 363, 365, 384, 386, 388, 390, 393, 413, 415, 416, 432, 440, 448, 452, 456, 459, 460, 472, 489, 513, 514, 515, 536, 559, 561, 566, 589.  
 — — minister at Dumfries, 366.  
 — — a malignant, 143.  
 — John, *m.c.*, 4, 21, 24, 99, 103, 156, 301, 437, 438, 447, 541.  
 — Patrick, minister at Cambuslang, 103, 203.  
 — William, 103.
- Hampton Court, the king forced to flee from, 465.
- Hannay, George, 203 and *n.*, 253, 254, 347.
- Harden. *See* Scott, sir William.
- Hardie, Gilbert, 436.
- Harper, John, Corforach, 248.
- Hart, Robert, 575.
- Hartfell, earl of, to be spoken to, 338; acknowledges joining the rebels, his case remitted to Lochmaben presbytery, 105.
- Harthill or Hearthill, Patrick Leith, younger, 246, 269; execution of, 330 *n.*
- Harvie, James, minister at New Machar, 43.  
 — John, 442.
- Hay, colonel, 7, 107, 143.  
 — Francis, of Balhousie, *m.c.*, 4, 16.  
 — John, *m.c.*, 3, 154, 201, 301, 450.  
 — — advocate, 437.  
 — — bailie in Aberdeen, 136.  
 — Sophia, married by a priest to Patrick Grant of Phanesse, 354.  
 — William, 250, 262, 264.  
 — — captive in Algiers, 575.
- Hayne, Elisabeth, 575.
- Hearthill. *See* Harthill.
- Henderson, Alexander, minister of Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 3, 5 *n.*, 8, 27, 39, 228, *n.*, 583.  
 — Hew, 145, 364, 366, 369, 545.  
 — John, of Fordell, *m.c.*, 302.  
 — Lawrence, *m.c.*, 4, 27, 28, 225, 302, 350, 403, 443, 452, 472, 475, 489, 534, 566.  
 — Thomas, advocate, 437.
- Hepburn, sir Patrick, of Waughtone, *m.c.*, 4.
- Herle, Mr., of Winwick, 359 and *n.*, 588.  
 — Charles, 584.
- Herries, John, lord, to be conferred with, 237; cannot be relaxed from excommunication, 238; his petition for relaxation unsatisfactory, 225; to be conferred with, 226; his petition continued until he make confession of his offences, 307; his case remitted to Dumfries presbytery, 327, 328; report of his confession, 474.  
 — (Herres), John, of Mabie, 107, 193.
- History of these times*, committee appointed to consider the manner and means of making history of the times, 319, 338.
- Hog, John, 163.
- Holburne, general-major, 205, 225, 227-229.
- Holland, earl of, xxvi *n.*
- Holles, Mr., 576.
- Holmby or Holdenby, 222 *n.*, 465, 469, 586.
- Home, lieut.-col., of Plendergast, 8.  
 — major, 8.

- Home, sir Alexander, of Haliburton, 7-9, 16, 23, 25-27, 29, 30, 34, 39-42, 107, 137, 138, 142, 198, 226, 237, 239, 240.  
 — sir David, of Wedderburn, *m.c.*, 4.  
 — Elspeth, 34, 40.  
 — J., 518.  
 — James, earl of, *m.c.*, 72, 73, 302.  
 — James, 306.  
 — John, 24, 107.  
 — *m.c.*, 3.  
 — of Bellita, 42.  
 — of Blackader, *m.c.*, 4, 8, 306.  
 — of Eccles, 306.  
 — of Nynholls, 306.  
 — Patrick, minister at Ellem, 8.  
 — Robert, of Carrlesyd, 8.  
 — Thomas, 28, 313.  
 — William, *m.c.*, 4, 31, 46, 239.  
 — of Lenthill, *m.c.*, 4, 24.  
 — 213, 239.  
 Hope, sir John, of Craighall, *m.c.*, 4, 26, 27, 30, 61, 65, 102, 108, 113, 125, 133, 140, 146, 147, 153, 168, 173, 178, 180, 190, 206, 208, 225, 302, 384, 392-395, 400, 408, 420, 423, 429, 559. *Sederuntis*; 6, 14, 22-24, 28-31, 34, 39-41, 43, 45, 61, 63, 65, 66, 70, 72-74, 77, 103, 104, 107, 108, 113, 125, 126, 134, 137, 140-147, 152, 156, 157, 159, 160, 163, 166, 173, 177, 178, 181, 186, 192-194, 200, 204, 206, 207, 219, 226, 230, 355, 383-386, 388-390, 392-396, 398, 400-403, 405, 407, 410, 411, 413, 415, 416, 420, 424, 425, 427, 428, 431-433, 531, 543, 545, 547, 557, 559-561.  
 Houston, an elder, 103.  
 Hudde, Elisabeth, 575.  
 — James, 575.  
 Hultfreder, Michael, 575.  
 Humbie, lord, 338-339, 424, 442, 444, 461.  
 Hume. *See* Home.  
 Huntly, marquis of, 7, 38, 243-246, 253, 255, 258, 260, 269, 330 *n.*, 331 *n.*, 341, *n.* 585.  
 Hutcheson, George, *m.c.*, 33, 145, 301, 351, 363, 388, 416, 543.  
 Hutton, Dumfriess-shire, 383.  
 IDOLATROUS MONUMENTS IN BOG OF GIGHT, 259 and *n.*  
 Illangreig. *See* Campbell, Duncan.  
 Incest, frequency of, 123.  
 Inch, 264.  
 Inchbrakie. *See* Grahame, Patrick.  
 Innercale. *See* Farquharson, Robert.  
 Innerleith. *See* Towers, sir Alexander.  
 Innes, major, xxxv *n.*, 392, 394, 400.  
 — Alexander, 159, 269.  
 — of Coxtoun, 243, 246 and *n.*  
 — George, of Coalcoates, a rebel, 250.  
 — John, a rebel, 249.  
 — Robert, 128.  
 — of Rosken, 256.  
 — sir Robert, of Innes, *m.c.*, 4, 27, 388, 389.  
 — Walter, of Pethnik, 242.  
 — William, of Bogie, 242, 308.  
 — of Rosken, 256 and *n.*  
 Inverary, xviii, 156, 220.  
 Inverkeithny, 258 *n.*  
 Inverlochry, xviii.  
 Inverness (Innerness), 16, 28, 144, 171, 172, 269, 271.  
 Inwar. *See* Robertson, John.  
 Ireland, 33, 38, 49, 71, 79, 87, 104, 121, 145, 152, 183, 197, 201, 203, 323, 402, 513, 577.  
 — Alexander, *m.c.*, 301.  
 Irvine, 534.  
 — sir Alexander, of Drum, 136 and *n.*, 245, 259.  
 — (Irvine), Robert, minister at Inverkeithny, 258.  
 — married by a priest, 354.  
 Irving, Ja., 517.  
 — James, *m.c.*, 4.  
 Islay (Ila), 68.  
 Isle of Wight, 465, 491, 587.  
 JACK, WILLIAM, 437.  
 Jackson, John, 575.  
 Jacobson, Irving, 575.  
 Jaffray, Alexander, 136.  
 — Grissell, *n.* 589.  
 — John, *m.c.*, 302.  
 — dean of guild in Aberdeen, 136, 264.  
 — William, *m.c.*, 4.  
 Jamieson (Jameson), Robert, minister at Botarie in Strathbogie, 246, 261 and *n.*  
 — William, *m.c.*, 4, 8, 25, 60, 61, 63, 72, 103, 277.  
 — Jedburgh, 36, 471.  
 Jedburgh, 36, 57, 144.  
 Jesuits, examination of Casse's book on their practices, 27.  
 Johnston, sir Archibald, of Wariston, *m.c.*, 4, 5 *n.*, 11, 12, 59, 77, 78, 82, 86, 92, 100, 109, 153, 178, 179, 181, 201, 204, 214, 237, 251, 279, 302, 303 *n.*, 338, 360, 361.  
 — Gilbert, 28.  
 — John, *m.c.*, 4.  
 — provost of Dumfries, 366.

- Johnston, Robert, the printing of his book containing speeches against the reformation, to be hindered, 343 and *n.*; letter to Petrie and Spang concerning his *History*, 344; sir David Cuninghame requested to hinder the printing of the *Historia*, 391, *n.* 589.
- Jowssie, John, 225.
- Joyce, colonel, 586.
- Justice, William, *m.c.*, 301.
- KAMES. *See* Bannatyne, Hector.
- Karnwath. *See* Carnwath.
- Keith, 46, 201.
- Robert, 261, 264.
- Kelso, 36, 40, 57, 72, 142, 144, 164.
- Kendmoir (Kenmore), 180.
- Kenmure, lord, 393 *n.*
- Kennedy, Alexander, 575.
- Hugh, 205, 211, 367, 575, 580, 581.
- (Kennadie), John, provost of Ayr, *m.c.*, 4, 302.
- — of Carmucks, *m.c.*, 302.
- — captive in Algiers, 575.
- Ker, sir Andrew, of Greenheid, *m.c.*, 298, 302, 318, 349, 351, 547 *n.*, 570, 589.
- Hew, 36.
- James, Jedburgh, 57.
- Robert, *m.c.*, 3, 16, 22, 24, 28-9, 39-41, 100, 102, 106, 157, 164, 200, 201, 283, 301, 306, 346, 349, 351, 360, 363, 365, 366, 395, 401, 403, 410, 413, 425, 438, 519, 544, 561.
- William, of Newton, *m.c.*, 302, 351.
- Kilcowy. *See* M'Kenzie, Alex.
- Kildonan, 260 *n.*
- Killie or Killin, 180, 199.
- Killileach, Ireland, 144, 145.
- Killythie. *See* Gordon, George.
- Kilmany, Fife, 176.
- Kilmood, Ireland, 199.
- Kilmore, 220.
- Kilmuir, Easter, 256 *n.*
- Kilpatrick, 206.
- Kilsyth. *See* Livingstone, sir James.
- battle of, 586.
- Kilterne, 165.
- Kinbethok. *See* Redford.
- Kincardine O'Neil, 42 *n.*, 54 *n.*, 163, 260, 261.
- Kincraig, 282.
- King, general, petitions to be admitted to the covenant, 159; to be received on his confession of mis-carriage, 180; concerning his subscribing the covenant, 190; to be received to the covenant, 194; admitted to the covenant, 201, *n.* 584.
- Kingarth, 207.
- Kinghorn, 270, 441 *n.*
- Kingussie, 253, 433.
- Kinloch, 216 *n.*
- Kinnairny (Kinarne), 263.
- Kinnalloch. *See* Kinloch.
- Kinnear, Alex., *m.c.*, 4, 16.
- Andrew, 8.
- Kinninmont, Alexander, Forfar, 35, 36.
- William, 206.
- Kinnor, 243, 244 and *n.*, 245.
- Kintore, 255.
- Kintyre, 67, 70, 156.
- Kirk, James, 106, 109, *n.* 584.
- Kirkcaldy, 21 *n.*, 305-307, 370.
- Thomas, *m.c.*, 302, 306, 312, 313, 566.
- Kirkcudbright, 366.
- Kirkmichael, 265.
- Kirknewton, 141.
- Kirkpatrick, Roger, baillie in Dumfries, 366.
- Knapdale, 220.
- Knox, John, minister at Dalkeith, *m.c.*
- *Sederunts*: 6, 19, 31, 77, 101, 133, 186, 203, 213, 226, 280.
- — minister at Selkirk, *m.c.*
- *Sederunts*: 6, 19, 31, 77, 101, 133, 186, 200, 219, 226, 280.
- — *m.c.*, 3, 4, 8, 186, 193, 472.
- Robert, minister at Kelso, *m.c.*, 4, 193, 301, 349-352, 360, 361, 559.
- LAGGEN, 433.
- Laing (Lang), James, 43, 116, 137, 141, 195, 202 and *n.*
- Lambie, Silvester, minister at Glamis, *m.c.*, 4, 73.
- Lamington. *See* Baillie.
- Lanark (Lanerick), 28, 102, 140, 281, 515, 534, 544.
- William, earl of, *m.c.*, xxi *n.*, xxiv, xxxv *n.*, 4, 207, 214, 284, 302, 371, 372, 392, 394, 400, 405. *Sederunts*: 77, 101, 104, 108, 113, 156, 207, 278, 280, 366, 371, 372, 389.
- Lancaster, 60, 188, 581.
- Lang. *See* Laing.
- Langton. *See* Cockburn, sir William.
- Lasswade, 168.
- Lauder, Andrew, *m.c.*, 4, 301, 363, 402, 543.
- Robert, *m.c.*, 301.
- William, Avoch, 267, 268.
- Lauderdale, John, earl of, *m.c.*, xxiv, 4, 5 *n.*, 11, 12, 59, 79, 105, 162, 181,

- 182, 186, 188, 208, 229, 230, 234, 237, 257, 275, 302, 303 *n.*, 310, 312, 326, 355, 360, 362, 371, 372, 466, 493, 559; not permitted to sit in commission, 560, 561, 575.
- Law, Mungo, minister at Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 4, 53, 143, 164, 200, 201, 204, 205, 208, 226-228, 241, 280, 285, 297, 301, 318, 319, 321, 337, 345, 351, 353, 367, 384, 388, 420, 428, 432, 433, 438, 442, 448, 459, 489, 559.
- Thomas, *m.c.*, 4.
- Lawder. *See* Lauder.
- Lawrie, John, 338 and *n.*
- Robert, *m.c.*, 140, 163, 164, 168, 301.
- Lawson, William, 575.
- Learmonth (Leirmonth), Andrew, 10-12, 14, 45.
- John, *m.c.*, 4, 111.
- Lechistoun. *See* Gordon, George.
- Lee, lord, 461.
- Leggetsden, laird, 261.
- Leighton (Lightoun), Robert, minister at Newbattle, *m.c.*, 3, 16, 163, 164, 442 and *n.* *Sederunts*: 9, 14-17, 23, 24, 27, 29, 30, 31, 34, 39, 43, 45, 56, 60, 66, 73, 74, 104, 108, 110, 143, 144, 147, 152, 160, 163, 213, 219, 226.
- Leirmonth. *See* Learmonth.
- Leitche. *See* Leith.
- Leith, 22, 100, 133, 142, 187, 213, 226, 235, 386.
- David, 7, 263, 367, 434.
- James, 255.
- Jane, 575.
- Patrick. *See* Harthill.
- William, 242.
- Lenthall, William, 576.
- Lenthill. *See* Home, William.
- Lentrathen, 281.
- Leochel-Cushnie, 269 *n.*
- Leslie, Alexander. *See* Leven, earl of.
- lieutenant-general, David, xx *n.*, xxiv, xxxiii *n.*, xl, 21, 100, 146, 204, 206, 208, 225, 227, 230, 241, 288, 587.
- George, *m.c.*, 163, 164, 178, 235, 301, 328, 351, 436, 440, 443, 458, 472, 489, 534, 544, 559.
- Ludovick, 205.
- Patrick, provost of Aberdeen, 136.
- younger, Aberdeen bailie, 136.
- Fetteresso, 42.
- Lesmoire. *See* Lismore.
- Lethendy, 216 *n.*
- Leven, earl of, xxv *n.*, 154, 575, 577.
- Levingstoun. *See* Livingston.
- Ley, lord, 559, 561, 562.
- Liberton. *See* Winram, George.
- Lightoun. *See* Leighton.
- Lilly, Edward, 575.
- Lindsay, earl of, 461.
- David, *m.c.*, 4, 35, 258, 262, 264.
- James, 575.
- John, *m.c.*, 4, 173.
- (Lyndsay), Ludovick, 73, 74.
- Robert, 27, 49, 55, 355.
- Linlithgow, 66, 101, 112, 201, 208, 213, 472, 534.
- earl of, 66.
- Lismore (Lesmoire), 246.
- Lithgow. *See* Linlithgow.
- Little-Cairnie. *See* Grahame.
- Little Dunkeld, 114.
- Littlemiln. *See* Gordon, John.
- Livingston, lord, 144, 173.
- Alexander, *m.c.*, 140, 145, 301, 387, 402, 411, 432, 451.
- of Saltcoats, *m.c.*,
- Harry, 144, 301, 448, 556.
- sir James, of Kilsyth, *m.c.*, 302, 350-352, 360, 361.
- John, *m.c.*, minister successively at Stranraer and Ancrum, 26, 33, 144, 145, 301, 350, 351, 360, 370, 372, 384, 386, 387, 402.
- William, *m.c.*, 35, 36, 302, 351, 566.
- Lochaber, 252, *n.* 586.
- Loch Kenmore, 243, 244, *n.* 585.
- Lochmaben, 105, 107, 112, 365.
- Lochnell. *See* Campbell, John.
- Lockhart, Robert, 50, 51, 54.
- Logan, John, minister at Dalkeith, 164.
- Logie, John, minister at Raffo, 245 and *n.*
- Kenneth, 45.
- Logirait, 114.
- London, 9-12, 21, 24, 45, 50, 52, 57, 66, 74, 77, 99, 108, 109, 161, 175, 186, 232 and *n.*, 257, 275.
- Longformacus, 8.
- Lorimer, William, 436.
- Lothe, Sutherland, 165.
- Lothian, 100, 101, 279, 324, 513, 515, 522, 526.
- William, earl of, *m.c.*, xxvi *n.*, 4, 79, 105, 144, 162, 274, 302, 360.
- Loudoun, John, earl of, lord chancellor, xl, 59, 181, 187, 355, 357, 362, 370-372, 455, 580.
- Lough Oughter Castle, 401 *n.* (*See* Corrighenda, p. xliii.)
- Lowry, Robert, 407.

- Lyon, Frederick, of Brigton, *m.c.*, 302.  
 Lumsden (Lummisden), Alexander, 136.  
 — Charles, 408.  
 — sir James, 36, 200, 440.  
 — Thomas, 136.  
 Lunphannan, 258.  
 Lyndsay. *See* Lindsay.
- MABIE. *See* Herries, John.  
 M'Allam. *See* M'Callum.  
 Maccaill, Matthew, 45.  
 M'Call, Andrew, 268.  
 M'Callum (M'Callome), Archibald, 156, 354, 408 and *n.*  
 — Donald, 205.  
 M'Calman, Mr., 205.  
 — Nicoll, minister in Kilmore presbytery, 220.  
 M'Claud. *See* M'Leod.  
 M'Cleirie, Jean, 157.  
 M'Clennan, Ferquhard, 268.  
 M'Crae, Donald, 266, 268.  
 — Ferquhard, 268.  
 — John, 266, 268.  
 M'Donald, Allaster, a leader of Irish rebels, xv, excommunicated, 20; principal actor in the rebellion, 55; negotiating with Antrim, 68; in command of rebels, 71, 585.  
 — — the younger, xvii.  
 — sir James, 68.  
 M'Dougal, James, of Garthland, *m.c.*, 4, 27, 30, 47, 162, 302, 401, 408, 413.  
 M'Ghie, Andrew, 201.  
 — John, 36, 159, 177.  
 M'Gown, Alexander, Lochmaben, 107, 112, 458.  
 M'Indar, William, 575.  
 M'Intosh (M'Kintosh), William, imprisons a minister, 251 and *n.*  
 M'Jore. *See* Major.  
 MacKaile (Mackell, Mackall), Hugh, minister at Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 301, 349, 351, 361, 363, 385, 393, 406, 407, 455, 484.  
 M'Kart, Owen, in command of a popish army in Ireland, 71.  
 Mackbirnie, Thomas, baillie in Dumfries, 366.  
 M'Kay (M'Ky), Hugh, of Dalrate, 168.  
 — — of Skoury, 168.  
 — William, of Boggesse, 168.  
 M'Kenzie, Alexander, 283.  
 — — of Suddie, 256 and *n.*, 268.  
 — — of Kilcowy, 256.
- M'Kenzie, Colin, minister at Contoun, deposed for compliance with the rebels, 265.  
 — — of Kincaig, 282.  
 — — of Tarvie, 282, 283.  
 — Hector, 283.  
 — James, 283.  
 — John, 284.  
 — — of Ord, 283.  
 — — minister at Tarbat, 266.  
 — — of Tachcairne, 283.  
 — Kenneth, of Assint, 282.  
 — — Garloch, 282.  
 — Murdoch, 68, 259, 260, 265 and *n.*  
 — Rorie, 256, 282, 283.  
 — Simeon, brother of the earl of Seaforth, 256.  
 — Thomas, 284.  
 M'Laine. *See* M'Lean.  
 M'Lauchlane, Colin, Dunoon, 220.  
 — John, Kilmore, 220.  
 M'Lean, 68.  
 M'Lellan, Jo., 517.  
 M'Lennan, Ferquhard, 266.  
 M'Leod (M'Claud), Donald, of Assynt, 157.  
 M'Loy, Donald, Dunoon, 156.  
 M'Nachtan, laird of, 221.  
 Macpherson (Mackferson), Donald, Caddell, 433.  
 M'Queen, Angus, of Torriburgh, 271, 283.  
 Maitland, Richard, Marnock, 247, 258, 346.  
 — William, excommunicated rebel, 269, 341.  
 Major or M'Jore, William, *m.c.*, 4, 106, 110, 113, 114, 474.  
 Makghie. *See* M'Ghie.  
 Makgowne. *See* M'Gown.  
 Malcolm, R., 483.  
 Manchester, lord, 577.  
 Manerhamilton, 163.  
 Marischal, William, earl, 4, 42, 264.  
*Sederunts*: 6, 14, 15, 22, 31, 34, 104, 133, 207, 256, 258, 260, 262, 264.  
 Marjoribanks, 575.  
 — Andrew, 313.  
 Marnock, 247, 258.  
 Marriages by priests, 171, 172, 354.  
 Marshall, Dr. Stephen, minister of Westminster Assembly, 359 *n.*, 588.  
 Martin, James, *m.c.*, 245, 250, 302.  
 Mass in the French agent's house, 369 and *n.*, 458.  
 Massie, Andrew, 144.  
 Masson, sir William, M.P., 334 *n.*

- Maxwell, Gabriel, 103, 108, 205, 226, 273.  
 — Jane, 575.  
 — John, of Cowhill, 107, 108, 115, 193, 273.  
 — of Gribtoun, 107, 108, 115, 193, 273.  
 — Margreat, 575.  
 — Robert, son of the earl of Nithsdale, 24, 26, 27, 29.  
 Mayn. *See* Gordon, Robert.  
 Mearns presbytery, 271, 347.  
 Meigle (Meegill), 483.  
 Meinyies. *See* Menzies.  
 Meldrum, George, Glasse, 247.  
 — John, 22.  
 Melville, Andrew, 344, 350 *n.*  
 — Ephraim, *m.c.*, 164, 301, 330, 393, 410, 423, 426, 488.  
 — sir James, of Hallhill, 100, 142, 281, 370.  
 — Thomas, *m.c.*, 21, 302.  
 Menzies (Meinyies), Alexander, 136.  
 — sir Gilbert, of Pitfoddels, 253.  
 — Jean, married by a priest to Robert Irwine, 354.  
 — John, 26, 34.  
 — William, *m.c.*, 179, 301, 450.  
 Merse and Teviotdale synod, 103, 279, 471, 522.  
 Middelburg, 343 *n.*  
 Middleton (Midlton), general-major, 37, 108, 115, 196, 204, 206, 207, 217, 272, 321, 324, 329, 330, 583.  
 — John, 367.  
 Midmar, 263 *n.*  
 Militia, 10, 582.  
 Mill, John, *m.c.*, 302, 393, 410, 423, 436, 440, 447, 488.  
 Miltoun, 249.  
 Mimark. *See* Gordon, Alexander.  
 Mitchell, John, 575.  
 — Thomas, 144, 168, 245, 282.  
 Mitchelstone, William, 436.  
 Moncreiff, Alexander, minister at Scoonie, *m.c.*, 21, 302, 370 *n.*, 434, 455.  
 — John, *m.c.*, 3, 21, 31, 46, 61, 63, 77, 99, 102, 106, 113, 125, 126, 128, 133, 138, 141, 146, 225, 262, 270, 273, 276, 277, 280, 281, 440, 441 and *n.*, 571 and *n.*  
 — sir John, of Moncreiff, 277, 280, 284-5.  
 — major John, petition for payment of pension, 224.  
 Monro of Obstoun, 168, 268.  
 — Alexander, 263.  
 — general-major, 198, 244.  
 — lieut.-col., 268.  
 Monro, David, 268.  
 — George, 158, 267, 268.  
 — Hector, Eddertoun, 267.  
 — of Errybol, 168.  
 — minister at Lothe, 165.  
 — John, 263.  
 — Robert, 266-268.  
 Montgomery, Hugh, viscount of Airds, 7, 52, 157, 190, 191 and *n.*, 402.  
 Montreuil, M., French agent, xxvi *n.*, xxxiii *n.*, xxxiv *n.*, xxxv; concerning his saying mass, 369 and *n.*, 458.  
 Montrose, marquis of, xiii, xvii, xviii, xx *n.*, xxi *n.*, xxvi *n.*, 31, 74, 141, 166, 202 *n.*, 203 *n.*, 255 and *n.*, 265 *n.*, 271 *n.*, 283, 285, 305, 391 and *n.*, 537 *n.*, 557.  
 Monuments (idolatrours) in the house of Bog of Gight, 259 and *n.*  
 Monyvaird, 134.  
 Monymusk, 225.  
 Monzie, 145.  
 Moore, William, Aberdeen, 136.  
 — of Glanderstone, *m.c.*, 4, 35, 103, 113, 133.  
 Moray, 35, 37, 110, 171, 172, 246, 247, 252, 305, 433, 537, 585.  
 Mordington, 309.  
 — lady, and her children to be reclaimed from popery, 369.  
 — lord, his daughter's marriage with lord Semple to be hindered because she is a papist, 347; religious education of his daughters to be looked after, 353.  
 Morison (Moreson), sir Alex., of Prestongrange, 28, 313.  
 Morreis, Christian, 575.  
 Mortlach in Strathbogie, 242-244.  
 Mortimer, Thomas, Aberdeen baillie, 136.  
 Mosstroopers, 124.  
 Moulin or Mowling kirk, 114, 199.  
 Mouswald, 365.  
 Mowat, Thomas, 136.  
 Muddrell, William, 575.  
 Muncreiff. *See* Moncreiff.  
 Munro. *See* Monro.  
 Mure. *See* Moore.  
 Murray, earl of, 461.  
 — Alexander, 541.  
 — George, *m.c.*, 114, 160, 301, 351, 415.  
 — James, 35, 49, 56, 109, 129, 130, 226, 231 and *n.*, 288, 319, 360, 416.  
 — Robert, *m.c.*, 4, 21, 31, 35, 37, 46, 102, 106, 108, 113, 114, 125, 126, 133, 140, 141, 146, 147, 153, 157, 160, 195, 200, 206, 282, 301, 352.

- Murray, Robert, of Buchantie, 114.  
 — sir Robert, 362.  
 — William, Auchniall, 249.
- Musselburgh, 393 *n*.  
 Muston bridge, 580.  
 Muthil (Muthell), 34.
- NAIRNE (NARNE), ROBERT, yr. of Strathurd, *m.c.*, 302.
- Napier, lord, cited to appear before the commission, 157.
- Nasmith, James, minister of Hamilton, *m.c.*, 4, 25, 26, 103, 108, 113, 156, 178, 190, 195, 204, 207, 214, 272, 277, 278, 280, 301, 349, 358, 363, 383, 393, 394, 411, 415, 423, 425, 474, 480, 559, 560, 566.
- National Covenant, 113, 248, 325.
- Nevay (Neve), John, minister at London, *m.c.*, 4, 16, 35, 99, 102, 103, 113, 128, 133, 180, 190, 195, 205, 206, 272, 277, 278, 301, 386, 393, 406, 407, 410, 415, 423, 440, 451, 456, 459, 460, 472, 482, 488.
- Newark, xxv and *n.*, xxvi *n.*, 580, 581.
- Newbottle, 442 *n*.
- Newcastle, xxvii, xxix, xxxviii, 43, 47, 52, 53, 132, 146, 148, 154, 155, 162, 163, 169, 175, 189, 196, 202 *n.*, 229, 314, 465, 576.  
 — lord, 577.
- New Luce, 180 *n*.
- New Machar, 43.
- Newton, 144, 269, 402.  
 — See Ker, William.  
 — Archibald, 319, 349.  
 — upon Ouze, 279.
- Nicolson, sir James, of Colbrands-paith, *m.c.*, 4, 302.  
 — Oseley, 575.  
 — Thomas, 136.
- Nisbet, Alexander, 103.
- Nithsdale, earl of, 24.
- Northumberland independents, 229.
- Novatians, 13.
- Nynholls. See Home, John.
- OBSTOUN. See Monro.
- Ochterarder. See Auchterarder.
- Ogilvie, David, 284.  
 — sir David, 284.  
 — Gilbert, of Craig, 281.  
 — James. See Airlie, earl of.  
 — John, 483.  
 — major John, of Badevie, 281 and *n*.  
 — Patrick, of Bridgend in Len-trathen, 281.  
 — Walter, of Carstoun, 248.
- Old Cumnock, 211.
- Old Deer, 264.  
 — Luce, 180 *n*.  
 — Monkland, 338 *n*.
- Oliphant, George, submits to censure for compliance with the rebels, 116.  
 — John, of Baccheltoun, 352.
- Omev, Frances, sentence of excommunication against him suspended, 143.
- Ord, 283.
- Ordination of ministers, 58 and *n*.
- Ordiquhill, 246 *n*.
- Orkney and Caithness provincial assembly, 213.
- Oswald, John, *m.c.*, 3, 15, 21, 143, 168, 279, 280, 284, 297.
- Otter. See Campbell, Archibald.
- Oustene. See Austin.
- Oxhill. See Gordon, Alexander.
- PAISLEY (PASLEY), 16, 66, 106, 201, 207, 233, 234, 282, 532, 540.  
 — lord, son of the earl of Abercorn, 106, 234.
- Palmer, Herbert, 584.
- Pape, Charles, 268.
- Papists, marriages of, 38.
- Paraphrase of the Psalms, Rouse's, 209, 210, 222, 223, 237, 274, 282 and *n.*, 335, 448, 460, 514.
- Paterson, David, 263.  
 — John, 204, 214, 215 and *n.*, 264.  
 — Thomas, *m.c.*, 4, 31, 46, 52.
- Patronage, king's, not to be prejudged, 39.
- Pebblis, H., 533.
- Peebles, 36, 201, 208, 546.
- Peirson, Alex., 407, 408, 437, 439.  
 — Thomas, *m.c.*, 302.
- Penman, Adam, *m.c.*, 3, 201.  
 — William, *m.c.*, 4, 7, 57, 144, 301.
- Penpont presbytery, 534.
- Perth, 4, 108, 114-116, 129, 145, 352, 358, 435, 448, 450, 513, 522, 541.
- Pethnik, 242.
- Petrie, Alex., minister of the Scots congregation at Rotterdam, 343 and *n.*; thanked for his labours regarding Johnston's *Historia*, 391.
- Pettarie, in Strathbogie, 261 *n*.
- Pettie, 171, 269.
- Pettindreich. See Gordon, Thomas.
- Phaness. See Grant, Patrick.
- Philiphaugh, xix *n.*, xx *n.*, xxi *n.*, xxiv.
- Phillorth. See Fraser, Alex.
- Pitfodds. See Menzies, Gilbert.
- Pittlieim, Clays, 575.
- Pitscottie, colonel, 205.
- Pitsligo, 214 *n*.



- Pitsligo. *See* Forbes, Alexander.  
 Pittilloc, George, *m.c.*, 272, 302.  
 Pittonfene, 269 and *n.*  
 Plendergest, lady, 8.  
 Pointz, colonel, 580.  
 Popery in Kintyre and the Isles, 67, 70.  
 Porterfield, George, provost of Glasgow, *m.c.*, 4, 24, 35, 62, 174, 284, 302, 308, 349, 350.  
 Prelates, ordinance concerning prelates and their lands, 78.  
 Presbyterian government, 9, 10, 12, 60 *n.*, 325, 363, 377, 470.  
 Preston, xl, 312, 313.  
 ——— laird of, 28.  
 Prestongrange. *See* Morison, sir Alex.  
 Priesthill. *See* Ross, Thomas.  
 Primrose, sir Archibald, 368, 396.  
 ——— David, advocate, 437.  
 Pringle (Pringill), Andrew, 144, 273.  
 ——— George, Buckholme, to be dealt with for joining the rebels, 108; confesses his offences, 194.  
 ——— James, of Buckholme, 194.  
 ——— ——— of Torwoodlee, *m.c.*, 302.  
 ——— Robert, of Blindlie, remitted to the presbytery of Selkirk for compliance with the rebels, 104.  
 ——— ——— of Stichel, 23, 40, 107.  
 Profanity, committee appointed for restraint of, 350, 351, 354.  
*Propositions concerning Church Government*, etc., 304 and *n.*  
 Protestants in France, 176 *n.*  
 Purdie, P., 547.  
 RAFFO, 245 and *n.*, 246.  
 Ragatzie, prince of Transilvania, 7, *n.* 582.  
 Rainis kirk, 329, 330.  
 Ramsay's, regiment, 159.  
 ——— Alexander, 136.  
 ——— Andrew, minister at Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 37, 45, 46, 50, 158, 301, 306, 307, 319, 343, 345, 349, 350, 360, 368, 407, 410, 411, 413, 415, 416, 423, 424, 426-429, 431, 433, 436, 437, 439, 440, 447, 450, 455, 458-460, 474, 481, 540, 556, 568, *n.* 588.  
 ——— Gilbert, of Balmain, *m.c.*, 302, 350, 351, 360.  
 ——— John, *m.c.*, 302, 420, 436.  
 ——— Robert, minister at Glasgow, *m.c.*, 4, 16, 24, 27, 29, 35, 41, 46, 50, 52, 102, 113, 125, 130, 278, 301, 306, 350, 351, 354, 360, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 406, 407, 410, 415, 420, 426, 427, 429, 432, 437, 536, 541, 544, 559.  
 Ramsay, Thomas, Foulden, 115, 306, 313, 339, 365, 471, 540, 544, 557.  
 ——— ——— younger, 308, 309.  
 Rate, William, minister at Brechin, *m.c.*, 4, 36, 73, 205, 272.  
 Ravensteyn, the printer of Johnston's *Historia*, 343 *n.*  
 Reay (Ray), lord, 19, 22, 168, 237, 263, 305, 341, 369, 532, 556.  
 ——— master of, 168.  
 Rebels, articles of peace to be offered to rebels, 14, 15; rolls of prime actors in the rebellion to be obtained; petition concerning offers to the rebels, 17; sentences of forfeiture, 19; rebels excommunicated ——— extract ordered of rebels, with their particular offences, 20; remonstrance to be drawn up regarding the offers to the rebels, 30; answer to these, 41; proceedings to be taken by the presbyteries against rebels, 55; letter as to cruelties and movements of Irish rebels in Argyll and Isles, 67-68; report by Robert Douglas concerning the peace with the rebels, 131; their confessions to be particular and in writing, 145; declaration of Robert Douglas and Robert Blair, 169; a form of confession drawn up, 248; those who still continue to glory in their iniquity to be looked after, 251; confessions to be in writing and recorded in the books of the presbyteries, 254.  
 Redford (Reidfoord), John, minister at Kinbethok, 247, 258, 276, 332, 346.  
 Reed, John, 575.  
 Reformed churches, 79, 81, 82, 87, 184, 185.  
 Reid, Alexander, Dunblane, 129, *n.* 584.  
 ——— ——— Gartly, 249 and *n.*  
 ——— James, 235.  
 ——— John, bailie of Irving, 219.  
 Reidfoord. *See* Redford.  
*Remonstrance presented to the Estates*, 35, 314-318; answer to the remonstrance, 41; remonstrance of the commission to parliament, 104, 116; ordered to be printed with the answer of parliament, 195.  
*Representation of the Commission . . . to the Estates of Parliament upon their Declaration*, 489.  
 Reston, 39.

- Reyn, 246.  
 Rhind (Rind), Andrew, 34, 45.  
 Rhynd, Perthshire, 343 *n*.  
 Richardson, Edward, 450.  
 Richelieu, cardinal, 176 *n*.  
 Riddell, sir Walter, 471.  
 Riddoch, Alexander, Leith, 575; his account of Scots captives in Algiers, 187.  
 — James, 575.  
 Ridfurd. *See* Redford.  
 Rig, William, of Atherny, 370.  
 Rind. *See* Rhind.  
 Robertson, Daniell, 575.  
 — Donald, tutor of Strowan, excommunicated rebel, 20, 55.  
 — (Robeson), James, 136, 164, 196.  
 — John, *m.c.*, 4, 73, 115, 204, 225.  
 — of Inwar, 280.  
 — William, 245.  
 Robeson. *See* Robertson.  
 Robrough, Henry, 584.  
 Rochhead. *See* Roughhead.  
 Rollock, Alexander, *m.c.*, 114, 282, 301, 351, 352, 358, 410, 415, 542.  
 Rosemarkine, 158.  
 Rosneth (Rosneath), 434, 435.  
 Ross, 172, 268, 269, 272, 341, 345.  
 Ross (Rosse), Alex., minister at Inch, 264.  
 — minister at Kinarne, 263 and *n*.  
 — David, 268.  
 — James, 202 and *n*.  
 — John, minister at Assynt, 192.  
 — minister at Birse, 163, 173, 177.  
 — minister at Lunphannan, to be examined for his compliance with the rebels, 258.  
 — Nicoll, 284.  
 — Thomas, 256, 268.  
 — William, 266.  
 Rosskeen. *See* Innes, William.]  
 Rothiemay, 256.  
 Rothiemurcus, 251 *n*.  
 Rotterdam, 343 *n*, 391.  
 Roughhead (Rochhead, Rughead), James, *m.c.*, 4, 28, 301.  
 Rouse, Francis. *See* Paraphrase of the psalms.  
 Row, James, 34, 114, 273.  
 — John, minister at Aberdeen, 245, 258, 260, 262, 264, 282 *n*, 518.  
 — Robert, 29, 164, 473.  
 — Samuel, 145, 432.  
 — William, minister at Ceres, 36, 114, 352.  
 Rowallane, the younger, an elder, 103.  
 Rudde, Mary, 575.  
 Rughead. *See* Roughhead.  
 Rutherford, George, *m.c.*, 301, 431, 433.  
 — Samuel, minister at St. Andrews, principal and professor of divinity in St. Mary's college, *m.c.*, 3, 5 *n*, 11, 12, 59, 79, 99, 105, 162, 182, 187, 188, 189, 200, 210, 223, 224, 233, 257, 274, 275, 302, 303 *n*, 306 and *n*, 310, 312, 326, 332, 340, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 359, 360, 361, 368, 370, 372, 384, 395-398, 400, 410, 416, 423, 425, 426, 429, 475, 481, 484, 489, 513, 536, 544, 559.  
 Rutherglen, 451, 460, 472.  
 Ruthven (Rathven) garrison, 433.  
 — sir Thomas, of Freeland, *m.c.*, 302, 352, 367.  
 Ryland. *See* Stewart, Thomas.  
 Rymour, Henry, 204.  
 ST. ANDREWS, 3, 18, 21, 26, 34-36, 57, 61, 100, 106, 123, 124, 135, 170, 176, 192, 196, 233, 234, 301, 345, 349.  
 St. Cuthbert's (St. Culberts), 386.  
 Saltcoats. *See* Livingston, Alex.  
 Saltpreston, 28, 29.  
 Sanderson, Bernard, *m.c.*, 301, 351.  
 Sandilands, Andrew, 158.  
 Scallator. *See* Forbes.  
 Scheill. *See* Shiell.  
 Scheirglasse. *See* Stewart, John.  
 Schethin. *See* Seaton, William.  
 Schoneir, James, of Caskeberrie, *m.c.*, 302, 321.  
 Scoonie, 370.  
 Scotsraig. *See* Erskine, Arthur.  
 Scott, colonel, 205.  
 — James, of Galloshiels, 471.  
 — John, 57, 108, 136.  
 — William, 264.  
 — minister at Strauchan, 261.  
 — sir William, of Harden, *m.c.*, 302.  
 Scottish army in Ireland, 577, 588.  
 Scougall, Patrick, St. Andrews presbytery, 21.  
 Scrogie, Alexander, 264.  
 Scuny. *See* Scoonie.  
 Seaforth (Seafort), earl of, 153; his petition for relaxation continued, 30; his papers not satisfactory, 45; his excommunication to be intimated to the presbyteries, 47; conference recommended for the removing the sentence, 50, 52; his excommunication to be intimated by the presbyteries, 55; his case referred to the general assembly, 62; allowed to

- attend the kirk, but not to join in the services—to be conferred with, 65; said to be negotiating with Antrim, 68; denies this report, 72; the commission in answer to his petition adhere to their former judgment, 76; committee appointed for a conference, 156; to be conferred with touching the losses of ministers, etc., caused by him; promises reparation and urges his relaxation, 165; his petition for relaxation granted, 166; witnesses of his relaxation, 168; committee appointed to reconcile Seaforth with gentlemen in the north, 173; to be spoken with in regard to the losses of John Rosse of Assynt, 192.
- Seaforth's *Remonstrance*, 36, 218, 256, 265-268, 270, 272, 283, 284, *n.* 584.
- Seaton, Robert, 271.
- William, of Schethin, 331 and *n.*
- kirk, 365.
- Sectaries, 339, 348, 353, 382, 404.
- Selkirk, 104, 108, 164.
- Seminary priests in Kintyre, 67, 70.
- Seiple, lord, his marriage with a papist to be hindered, 347, 369; his education, 354.
- Harry, 103, 145, 402.
- John, provost of Dumbarton, *m.c.*, 4, 21, 153, 302, 410, 432, 433, 436, 440, 447, 484, 518.
- Sharp, George, *m.c.*, 264, 302.
- James, minister at Leith, 142, 235.
- Dr. John, 165, 168, 176 and *n.*, 187, 442, *n.* 585.
- Patrick, 103.
- Shiell (Scheill), Patrick, *m.c.*, 164, 301.
- Shierglasse. *See* Stewart, John.
- Short, John, 401, 408.
- Short Information . . . concerning the Declaration of Parliament*, 528.
- Sibbald, James, *m.c.*, 3, 21, 301.
- Patrick, *m.c.*, 112, 146, 164, 301.
- Sime, William, 306.
- Simmer (Sumer), Alex., *m.c.*, 253, 302.
- Simpson (Sympson), James, 23, 24, 27, 34, 39-44, 72, 73, 128, 138, 164, 205, 240, 260, 262, 273, 345, 364.
- Sinclair, G., 442.
- John, 201, 213.
- Sion college, London, 10, 12, 342, 343.
- Skene (Skeen), John, 319.
- Skinner, Laurence, *m.c.*, 4.
- Skirralvie. *See* Alvie.
- Skoury. *See* M'Kay, Hugh.
- Sleigh, John, *m.c.*, 4.
- Smith (Smyth), Alexander, 488.
- John, minister first at Burntisland then at Edinburgh, *m.c.*, 3, 8, 22, 45, 100, 133, 140, 142, 146, 153, 162, 165, 173, 193, 206, 208, 225, 235, 239, 240, 241, 272, 281, 283, 302, 328, 331, 338, 347, 350, 351, 370, 395, 399, 400, 413, 423, 426, 428, 429, 432, 437, 443, 447, 448, 451, 452, 455, 456, 458, 460, 472, 475, 489, 513, 514, 519, 536, 537, 544, 557, 559.
- sir John, lord provost of Edinburgh, 21; to answer to a charge of compliance with the rebels, 72; further information to be prepared, 73; sentenced to make public acknowledgment of his offences, 74, *n.* p. 582.
- Walter, 110.
- William, *m.c.*, 302.
- Smyth. *See* Smith.
- Solemn and seasonable warning*, xxvii and *n.* 148; ordered to be printed, 154.
- Solemn league and covenant*, xiii. 183, 222, 248, 291, 294, 418, 419, 453, 464, 465, 469, 471, 538.
- Somerville (Summervail), Alexander, *m.c.*, 3, 27, 29, 60, 63, 65, 301.
- John, 27, 107, 164, 471.
- Soure, Alex., 254.
- Spang, William, minister of the Scots congregation at Campvere, 343 and *n.*
- Spence, David, town-clerk of Rutherglen, his conduct at the reading of the *Declaration*, 437, 461; petition to be sent to parliament for his censure, 439, 461; committee appointed to present petition; Glasgow presbytery recommended to proceed against him ecclesiastically, 472; parliament desired to consider the complaint, 519.
- Jerome, 261.
- Spittle, Alexander, *m.c.*, 301, 541, 566.
- Spotswood, sir Robert, xxi. *n.* xxiv.
- Sprouston, 40, 44, 205, 345.
- Sprule, R., 544.
- Steillhand. *See* Gordon, Patrick.
- Stevenson (Steanson), Andrew, *m.c.*, 301, 351.
- Stevin, Alexander, merchant in Elgin, 250.
- Stewart or Stuart, Andrew, of Tanachie, 248.

- Stewart, captain James, 554.  
 — sir James, *m.c.*, 4, 7, 174, 200, 302, 354, 384, 386, 395, 425, 443, 452, 472, 474, 489, 534, 544, 566.  
 — John, of Scheinglasse, excommunicated rebel, 20, 55, 128, 212.  
 — Robert, Fornauhtie, 248.  
 — Thomas, of Ryland, 248.  
 — Walter, *m.c.*, 4.  
 — — son of Stuart of Ryland, 248.  
 — colonel William, excommunicated rebel, 20, 55.  
 Stirling, 144, 522.  
 — T., 438.  
 Stichel. *See* Pringle, Robert.  
 Strachan (Strawchane), Andrew, 245, 258, 264, 269.  
 — David, *m.c.*, 42, 302.  
 — James, 158, 271, 347.  
 — Robert, 279, 280, 284.  
 Straiton, Margaret, 575.  
 Straloch. *See* Gordon, Robert.  
 Strang, Dr., principal of Glasgow college, 21, 34, 191 and *n.*, 192, *n.* 583.  
 Stranraer, 180, 272, 320, 322, 402.  
 Strathbogie, 130, 172, 191, 242, 245, 247, 249, 261, 276, 277, 332, 346.  
 Strathspey, 171, 172.  
 Strathurd. *See* Nairne, Robert.  
 Strauchan, 259, 261.  
 Strowan, tutor of. *See* Robertson, Donald.  
 Stuart. *See* Stewart.  
 Suddie, 265.  
 — *See* M'Kenzie, Alexander.  
 Suffolk, 209, 222.  
 Sumer. *See* Simmer.  
 Summervale. *See* Somerville.  
 Sutherland, 19, 165, 172, 263, 305.  
 — earl of, 36, 165, 168.  
 Swinton, lady, 8.  
 — — younger, 8.  
 — sir John, of Swinton, 26, 27, 107, 306.  
 — Thomas, 306.  
 — Walter, *m.c.*, 4, 24, 306.  
 Sydsers, Archibald, 201, 204, 399, 413, 424, 442, 444, 461, 559.  
 Symmer. *See* Simmer.  
 Symson. *See* Simpson.  
 TACHCAIRNE, 283.  
 Tain, 266, 268, 269, 281.  
 Tannachie. *See* Stewart, Andrew.  
 Tarvie, 282.  
 Taylor (Tailyeour), James, 532.  
 Teviotdale. *See* Merse.  
 — sheriff of, 49, 51, 54.  
 Thirty-nine articles, 325 and *n.*  
 Thomson, George, *m.c.*, 3, 35, 156, 205.  
 — William, 36, 437, 439.  
 Thunder, reparation for damages by, 106, *n.* 584, 589.  
 Tibbermuir, xviii.  
 Tilliquhillie. *See* Douglas, sir Robert.  
 Tolbooth, the, 129, 139.  
 Toleration, 305, *n.* 587.  
 Toluai, John, 582.  
 Torriourgh. *See* M'Queen, Angus.  
 Torwoodlee. *See* Pringle, James.  
 Tours, major John, 259.  
 Towers, sir Alexander, of Inverleith, 141.  
 Tracquer. *See* Traquair.  
 Traill, Robert, *m.c.*, 3, 16, 22, 35, 100, 146, 155, 204, 289, *n.* 583.  
 Tranent, 160, 177.  
 Transylvania, 7.  
 Traquair (Tracquer), John, earl of, 14, 582.  
 Treeleg. *See* Gordon, James.  
 Trotter, Alexander, 273.  
 — James, 436.  
 Troup, James, 255, 268.  
 Tuedmure kirk, 273.  
 Tuedy. *See* Tweedie.  
 Tullibardine, James, earl of, *m.c.*, 4, 114, 302. *Sederunts*: 31, 34, 77, 101, 104, 278, 349, 352, 366, 371, 372.  
 Tulloch, 256.  
 Tullochgorum. *See* Grant, Patrick.  
 Tullynessle, 269.  
 Tunis, list of Scots captives in, 574.  
 Turnbull, Alexander, *m.c.*, 4.  
 — William, Kelso, 36, 72.  
 Turner, major, 535, 537 and *n.*, 540, 568.  
 Turriff, 254, 258, 261.  
 Tweddale, 522.  
 Tweedie (Tuedy), William, 144.  
 Twyne, John, printer of the *Declaration*, 589.  
 Tyler, Evan, printer in Edinburgh, 148 *n.*, 256, 385 *n.*  
 Tyrie, David, Alford, acknowledges being a rebel, 254.  
 UNIFORMITY, 3, 5 *n.*, 9, 47, 50, 51, 57, 59, 75, 80, 84, 86, 109, 178, 181, 182, 291, 294, 297, 301, 303, 309, 315, etc.  
 Urquhart, 268.  
 — James, 108, 137, 193, 194.  
 VASSIE, THOMAS, *m.c.*, 3, 164, 178, 301, 330.  
 Veitch (Vetche), J., 533.

*Vindication of the Commissioners . . .  
in answer to the letter of Parliament,  
xxxvii 547 and n.*

WALLACE, MARY, 575.

Ward, John, minister of Ipswich, 189,  
211, n. 585.

Wariston. *See* Johnston, sir Archibald.

Watson, Andro, 575.

Waughtone. *See* Hepburn, sir Patrick.

Watertoun. *See* Forbes, Thomas.

Watson, John, minister at Ordiquhill,  
246.

— Robert, 242, 246.

— William, 171, 172, 251, 252, 262.

Watt, Adam, 177.

Wedderburn. *See* Home, sir David.

— sir Alexander, 360, 388, 389,  
461, 559.

Wedderlie. *See* Edgar, John.

Weemes. *See* Wemyss.

Weir (Weer), James, 208 and n.

— John, m.c., 4, 103, 143, 213,  
214, 226, 235, 407, 408.

— William, 145.

Welheads, 249.

Wemyss (Weemes), David, m.c., 4.

— of Fingask, m.c., 4, 31, 46,  
50.

White, Robert, 575.

Whithorn, 402.

Whitsome kirk, 308.

Whyte, Thomas, m.c., 4.

Wilkie, David, bailie in Leith, 235.

— John, of Foulden, 115, 313, 339,  
365, 540, 544, 557.

— wrytter, 437.

— Thomas, m.c., 4, 193.

— William, 21, 102, n. 584.

Williamson, Robert, 265.

Winram (Winram), George, of Liberton, m.c., 4, 16, 21, 26, 27, 31,  
34, 35, 41, 46, 50, 52, 102, 108, 111,  
113, 125, 126, 133, 138, 140, 141,  
146, 147, 153, 154, 168, 173, 178,  
179, 189, 210, 223, 224, 233, 236,  
257, 275, 302, 318, 321, 328, 331,  
337, 339, 350, 351, 352, 353, 357,  
361, 366, 368, 384, 386, 388, 394,  
395, 400, 408, 423, 429, 432, 443,  
445, 451, 456, 472, 474, 475, 489,  
534, 559, 566, n. 585.

— James, 436.

Wintoun, George, earl of, religious  
education of his daughters to be  
looked after, 353.

Wishart, chaplain to the duke of  
Montrose, 391 n.

— George, 158.

Witchcraft, 123.

Woburn, 466, 493.

Wood, James, 158.

— Thomas, 47.

Worcester house, xxiv, 11, 12, 59, 79,  
99, 162, 182, 187-189, 200, 210, 223,  
224, 257, 274, 275, 310, 312, 326,  
342, 580-581.

Wright, Edward, minister at Glasgow,  
26, 29, 34, 45, 100, n. 584.

— James, m.c., 3, 39-41.

— Robert, m.c., 4, 39-41, 47, 301.

YESTER, JOHN, MASTER OF, m.c., 37-  
40, 107, 112, 302, 328, 350.

Young, George, m.c., 4, 24, 35, 37,  
46, 308.

— John, 264.

— Patrick, 28.

— Robert, 352, 445, 448, 541.

ZION COLLEGE. *See* Sion.



# Scottish History Society.

---

## THE EXECUTIVE.

### *President.*

THE EARL OF ROSEBURY, LL.D.

### *Chairman of Council.*

DAVID MASSON, LL.D., Professor of English Literature,  
Edinburgh University.

### *Council.*

J. R. FINDLAY, Esq.

P. HUME BROWN, M.A.

G. GREGORY SMITH, M.A.

J. FERGUSON, Esq., Advocate.

Right Rev. JOHN DOWDEN, D.D., Bishop of Edinburgh.

ÆNEAS J. G. MACKAY, LL.D., Sheriff of Fife.

JOHN RUSSELL, Esq.

SIR ARTHUR MITCHELL, K.C.B., M.D., LL.D.

REV. GEO. W. SPROTT, D.D.

REV. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN.

W. F. SKENE, D.C.L., LL.D., Historiographer - Royal for  
Scotland.

Colonel P. DODS.

### *Corresponding Members of the Council.*

OSMUND AIRY, Esq., Birmingham; Professor GEORGE GRUB,  
LL.D., Aberdeen; Rev. W. D. MACRAY, Oxford; Professor  
A. F. MITCHELL, D.D., St. Andrews; Professor J. VEITCH,  
LL.D., Glasgow; A. H. MILLAR, Esq., Dundee.

### *Hon. Treasurer.*

J. T. CLARK, Keeper of the Advocates' Library.

### *Hon. Secretary.*

T. G. LAW, Librarian, Signet Library.

## RULES

1. THE object of the Society is the discovery and printing, under selected editorship, of unpublished documents illustrative of the civil, religious, and social history of Scotland. The Society will also undertake, in exceptional cases, to issue translations of printed works of a similar nature, which have not hitherto been accessible in English.

2. The number of Members of the Society shall be limited to 400.

3. The affairs of the Society shall be managed by a Council, consisting of a Chairman, Treasurer, Secretary, and twelve elected Members, five to make a quorum. Three of the twelve elected Members shall retire annually by ballot, but they shall be eligible for re-election.

4. The Annual Subscription to the Society shall be One Guinea. The publications of the Society shall not be delivered to any Member whose Subscription is in arrear, and no Member shall be permitted to receive more than one copy of the Society's publications.

5. The Society will undertake the issue of its own publications, i.e. without the intervention of a publisher or any other paid agent.

6. The Society will issue yearly two octavo volumes of about 320 pages each.

7. An Annual General Meeting of the Society shall be held on the last Tuesday in October.

8. Two stated Meetings of the Council shall be held each year, one on the last Tuesday of May, the other on the Tuesday preceding the day upon which the Annual General Meeting shall be held. The Secretary, on the request of three Members of the Council, shall call a special meeting of the Council.

9. Editors shall receive 20 copies of each volume they edit for the Society.

10. The owners of Manuscripts published by the Society will also be presented with a certain number of copies.

11. The Annual Balance-Sheet, Rules, and List of Members shall be printed.

12. No alteration shall be made in these Rules except at a General Meeting of the Society. A fortnight's notice of any alteration to be proposed shall be given to the Members of the Council.



## PUBLICATIONS

### *For the year 1887:*

1. BISHOP POCOCKE'S TOURS IN SCOTLAND, 1747-1760. Edited by D. W. KEMP. (Oct. 1887.)
2. DIARY OF AND GENERAL EXPENDITURE BOOK OF WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM OF CRAIGENDS, 1673-1680. Edited by the Rev. JAMES DODDS, D.D. (Oct. 1887.)

### *For the year 1888.*

3. PANURGI PHILO-CABALLI SCOTI GRAMEIDOS LIBRI SEX. — THE GRAMEID: an heroic poem descriptive of the Campaign of Viscount Dundee in 1689, by JAMES PHILIP of Almerieclose. Translated and Edited by the Rev. A. D. MURDOCH. (Oct. 1888.)
4. THE REGISTER OF THE KIRK-SESSION OF ST. ANDREWS. Part I. 1559-1582. Edited by D. HAY FLEMING. (Feb. 1889.)

### *For the year 1889.*

5. DIARY OF THE REV. JOHN MILL, Minister of Dunrossness, Sandwick, and Cunningsburgh, in Shetland, 1740-1803. Edited by GILBERT GOUDIE, F.S.A. Scot. (June 1889.)
6. NARRATIVE OF MR. JAMES NIMMO, A COVENANTER, 1654-1709. Edited by W. G. SCOTT-MONCRIEFF, Advocate. (June 1889.)
7. THE REGISTER OF THE KIRK-SESSION OF ST. ANDREWS. Part II. 1583-1600. Edited by D. HAY FLEMING. (Aug. 1890.)

### *For the year 1890.*

8. A LIST OF PERSONS CONCERNED IN THE REBELLION (1745). With a Preface by the EARL OF ROSEBERY and Annotations by the Rev. WALTER MACLEOD. (Sept. 1890.)  
*Presented to the Society by the Earl of Rosebery.*
9. GLAMIS PAPERS: The 'BOOK OF RECORD,' a Diary written by PATRICK, FIRST EARL OF STRATHMORE, and other documents relating to Glamis Castle (1684-89). Edited by A. H. MILLAR, F.S.A. Scot. (Sept. 1890.)
10. JOHN MAJOR'S HISTORY OF GREATER BRITAIN (1521). Translated and Edited by ARCHIBALD CONSTABLE, with a Life of the author by ÆNEAS J. G. MACKAY, Advocate. (Feb. 1892.)

*For the year 1891.*

11. THE RECORDS OF THE COMMISSIONS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLIES. 1646-47. Edited by the Rev. Professor MITCHELL, D.D., and the Rev. JAMES CHRISTIE, D.D., with an Introduction by the former. (May 1892.)
12. COURT-BOOK OF THE BARONY OF URIE, 1604-1747. Edited by the Rev. D. G. BARRON, from a ms. in possession of Mr. R. BARCLAY of Dorking. (To be ready June 1892.)

*To be issued for 1892.*

- THE JACOBITE RISING OF 1719. Letter Book of James, Second Duke of Ormonde, Nov. 4, 1718—Sept. 27, 1719. Edited by JOHN RUSSELL. (*In active progress.*)
- ‘THE HISTORY OF MY LIFE, extracted from Journals I kept since I was twenty-six years of age, interspersed with short accounts of the most remarkable public affairs that happened in my time, especially such as I had some immediate concern in,’ 1702-1754. By Sir JOHN CLERK OF PENICUIK, Baron of the Exchequer, Commissioner of the Union, etc. Edited from the original ms. in Penicuik House by J. M. GRAY. (*In active progress.*)

*In preparation.*

- THE DIARY OF ANDREW HAY OF STONE, NEAR BIGGAR, AFTERWARDS OF CRAIGNETHAN CASTLE, 1659-60. Edited by A. G. REID, F.S.A. Scot., from a manuscript in his possession.
- SIR THOMAS CRAIG’S DE UNIONE REGNORUM BRITANNIÆ. Edited, with an English Translation, from the unpublished manuscript in the Advocates’ Library.
- THE DIARIES OR ACCOUNT BOOKS OF SIR JOHN FOULIS OF RAVELSTON, (1679-1707), and the ACCOUNT BOOK OF DAME HANNAH ERSKINE (1675-1699). Edited by the Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN.
- PAPERS RELATING TO THE MILITARY GOVERNMENT OF SCOTLAND, AND THE CORRESPONDENCE OF ROBERT LILBURNE and GENERAL MONK, from 1653 to 1658. Edited by C. H. FIRTH.
- A SELECTION OF THE FORFEITED ESTATE PAPERS PRESERVED IN H.M. GENERAL REGISTER HOUSE.
- CONTINUATION OF THE RECORDS OF THE COMMISSIONS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLIES, 1648-1662.

*In contemplation.*

- DIARY OF COL. THE HON. JOHN ERSKINE OF CARNOCK, 1680. From a ms. in possession of HENRY DAVID ERSKINE, Esq., of Cardross.
- ALBEMARLE PAPERS, 1746.



